EPRA

EUROPEAN PUBLIC REAL ESTATE ASSOCIATION

GLOBAL REIT SURVEY

EPRA Global REIT Survey 2017

A comparison of the major REIT regimes around the world.

2017

TABLE OF CONTENTS

The implementation of REIT regimes has supported the expansion of property markets around the world. Gradually, REITs have become a key component of the listed real estate markets, reaching a total market capitalisation of USD 1.3 trillion in June 2017, which represents 41% of the global listed real estate industry. Considering only developed economies, this proportion is even higher (51.7%), with REITs showing a wide diversity in terms of size, sector and geographical allocation. Emerging economies paint a different picture, with REITs representing only 7.2% of the listed real estate, mainly because of structural differences in terms of real estate activities as well as maturity of the regimes.

The EPRA Global REIT Survey, which covers over 30 countries, explores these differences and the success stories behind the major REIT regimes across the globe. We would like to thank the authors for their ongoing support for this unique report and encourage readers to contribute their comments, suggestions and experience.

Dominique Moerenhout

EPRA CEO

EUROPE

FLAGS LINKED TO CHAPTER

EPRA

EUROPEAN PUBLIC REAL ESTATE ASSOCIATION

GLOBAL REIT SURVEY

EUROPE

Belgium

BE-REIT

A comparison of the major REIT regimes around the world.

2017

BACK TO TOP

1 General introduction

	Enacted year	Citation	REIT type
SICAFI *(pro memorie)*	1995	- Royal Decree of December 07, 2010. - Law of April 19, 2014. - Other tax laws.	Corporate type.
BE-REIT	2014	- Law of May 12, 2014. - Royal Decree of July 13, 2014. - Other tax laws.	Corporate type.

Under the current Belgian REIT regime, an undertaking investing in real estate can either take the form of (i) a SICAFI/Vastgoedbevak (société d'investissement en immobilier à capital fixe / vastgoedbeleggingsvennootschap met vast kapitaal), (ii) a SIR/GVV (société immobilière réglementée / gereglementeerde vastgoedvennootschap) commonly named **BE-REIT** or (iii) stay unregulated (meaning that only the laws applicable to companies in general, as set forth in the Companies Code will apply). Due to their status of collective investment undertaking, SICAFI/Vastgoedbevak are subject to additional obligations deriving from the AIFM Law[1].

As an alternative to maintain the attractiveness and competitiveness of Belgium, the possibility of taking the form of a BE-REIT has been introduced by the Law of May 12, 2014 (as further implemented by the Royal Decree of July 13, 2014) to allow undertakings investing in real estate that wish to opt for a regulated status (and thus benefit from a preferential tax regime) and to avoid the burden of compliance with the Belgian AIFM Law.

An important difference between the SICAFI/Vastgoedbevak and the BE-REIT is, indeed, that the latter is not an AIF, i.e. an entity that "raises capital from a number of investors, with a view to investing it in accordance with a defined investment policy for the benefit of those investors". Such difference is clearly reflected in Article 4 of the Law of May 12, 2014. Pursuant to such article, the activities of a BE-REIT may only consist of (a) placing, directly or through a company in which it participates in accordance with the law and its implementing regulations, immovable property at the disposal of users and (b) if applicable, possessing "immovable property"[2] as mentioned in Article 2, 5° vi) to x) of the Law of May 12, 2014 within the limits of Article 7, b) of that same law[3]. The BE-REIT must thus mainly engage in an operational activity instead of an investment activity. The BE-REIT does therefore not follow a defined investment policy, but has a business strategy based on creating long-term value (instead of engaging in buying in order to sell within the framework of a defined investment policy). To that extent, Article 4 of the Law of May 12, 2014

[1] i.e. the Law of April 19, 2014 on alternative collective investment undertakings and their managers.
[2] Like the Royal Decree of December 07, 2010, the Law of May 12, 2014 defines what constitutes "immovable property". Immovable property is:
(i) real estate and rights in rem on real estate, with the exclusion of real estate of the following nature: forestry, agriculture or mining industry;
(ii) shares with voting rights in real estate companies controlled either exclusively or jointly;
(iii) option rights on real estate;
(iv) shares in public SIRs and in institutional SIRs controlled either exclusively or jointly;
(v) rights arising out of contracts pursuant to which the SIR leases one or more goods or is granted analogous rights of use;
(vi) shares in public SICAFIs;
(vii) units of foreign collective investment undertakings investing in real estate and registered on the Belgian FSMA list of foreign AIFs;
(vii) units of collective investment undertakings investing in real estate, established in the EEA and subject to an equivalent control;
(ix) shares issued by companies (i) with legal personality; (ii) governed by the law of another EEA member state; (iii) the shares of which are admitted to trading on a regulated market and/or are subject to a regime of prudential supervision; (iv) the main activity of which consists of the acquisition or establishment of immovable property in anticipation of placing such immovable property to the disposal of users, or the direct or indirect possession of participations in companies with a similar activity; and (v) that are exempted from taxes on the revenues arising out of the profit that results from the activty mentioned under (iv) above, provided certain legal obligations are complied with, and that are at least obliged to distribute part of their revenues among their shareholders (i.e. "Real Estate Investment Trusts" or REITs);
(x) real estate certificates.

BACK TO TOP

requires the BE-REIT to (a) exercise its activities itself, (b) maintain direct relationships with its clients and suppliers and (c) have, for the purpose of exercising its activities as described above, operational teams at its disposal that make up an important part of its work force. The fact that the BE-REIT engages in an operational/commercial activity, also entails that, contrary to what is the case for the SICAFI/ Vastgoedbevak, the BE-REIT is not exclusively managed in the interest of the shareholders, but must take into account the overall interest of the company.

The Law of May 12, 2014 also provides for the possibility of an institutional BE-REIT *(société immobilière réglementée institutionnelle/institutionele gereglementeerde vastgoedvennootschap)*, the shareholders of which qualify as "eligible investors".

All former SICAFI/Vastgoedbevak have converted into BE-REIT, and therefore only the BE-REIT regime is commented below

Sector summary*

Listing Country	Number of REITs	Number in EPRA REIT Index	Sector Mkt Cap (EUR€m)	% of Global REIT Index
Belgium	17	8	€ 11,673	0.70%

Top five BE-REITs*

Company name	Mkt Cap (EUR€m)	1 yr return (EUR€) %	Div Yield	% of Global REIT Index
Cofinimmo	€ 2,185	7.00%	5.11%	0.21%
Warehouses De Pauw	€ 1,962	15.14%	4.63%	0.15%
Aedifica	€ 1,373	17.75%	3.94%	0.13%
Befimmo	€ 1,332	-3.82%	6.63%	0.10%
Retail Estates	€ 719	N/A	4.01%	0.04%

** All market caps and returns are rebased in EUR and are correct as at 30 June 2017. The Global REIT Index is the FTSE EPRA/NAREIT Global REITs Index. EPRA, July 2017.*

2 Requirements

BE-REIT

a. Formalities / procedure

Key requirements
- Licence from the Financial Service and Markets Authority ("FSMA"). - BE-REIT List.

BACK TO TOP

The BE-REIT must obtain a licence as a collective investment undertaking from the FSMA. It can then be registered on the list of Belgian regulated real estate companies ("BE-REIT List"). The granting of the licence by the FSMA is based on a licence request comprising the following information, out of which the FSMA can assess the compliance with the Law of May 12, 2014 and the Royal Decree of July 13, 2014:

- the articles of association and whether the company has been constituted for an indefinite term;
- if it has an appropriate administrative, accounting, financial and technical organisation that ensures an independent management;
- its directors and the persons in charge of daily management have the appropriate professional reliability and experience to ensure an independent management;
- at least two persons in the board of directors supervise the daily management;
- a minimum investment budget has been determined for a period of three years as of the registration on the BE-REIT List;
- it has called upon one or more independent real estate experts who are responsible for the valuation of the invested real estate. Such experts must be chosen from a list annexed to the application and may not have direct links to the so-called "promoter" of the BE-REIT;
- the real estate expert has the required professional reliability and experience, including the organisation;
- it complies with the rules on risk diversification;
- an entity in charge of the financial services is appointed;
- the identity of its so-called "promoter" is known and the confirmation of its obligations;
- it complies with the listing requirements.

b. Legal form / minimum share capital and securities

Legal form	Minimum share capital
- Belgian public limited liability company. - Belgian limited partnership with shares.	EUR 1.20 million

Legal form

A BE-REIT must be either a public limited liability company *(société anonyme, SA / naamloze vennootschap, NV) or a Belgian limited partnership with shares (société en commandite par actions, SCA / commanditaire vennootschap op aandelen, Comm VA)*, incorporated for an unlimited period of time. The statutory seat and general management of the BE-REIT must be located in Belgium.

The status of BE-REIT is open to corporations only; a foreign entity that is similar to a BE-REIT cannot benefit from a passporting regime nor request the application of the BE-REIT (tax) regime to a branch it would have in Belgium and/or the real estate assets it directly owns in Belgium.

Minimum share capital and securities

The required minimum share capital amounts to EUR 1.20 million. In principle, each shareholder has an equal right to participate in the profits of the BE-REIT. However, different categories of shares may be issued if allowed by the articles of association. The BE-REIT is allowed to issue securities other than shares (e.g. bonds, convertible bonds) to the exclusion of profit shares (winstbewijzen / parts bénéficiaires).

BACK TO TOP

c. Legal form / minimum share capital and securities

Shareholder requirements	Listing mandatory
No requirements.	Yes

Shareholder requirements

There are no specific shareholder conditions to fulfil in order to achieve BE-REIT eligibility.

Listing requirements

All shares of a Belgian BE-REIT must be listed on a stock exchange, with a minimum of 30% free float. Listing can only occur after a registration on the BE-REIT List and after publication of a prospectus. There are specific prospectus requirements for BE-REITs in Belgium.

d. Asset level / activity test

Restrictions on activities / investments
- The principal activity must be the active management of real estate assets. - A maximum of 20% of the total assets can be invested in one real estate project (ensemble immobilier / vastgoedgeheel) (“risk diversification”). - Developments are allowed, but cannot be sold within five years of completion. - The BE-REIT is allowed to hold shares in subsidiaries investing in real estate, including institutional BE-REITs but specific requirements apply in case of joint venture. - As an exception, the BE-REIT is allowed to invest in transferable securities. - The BE-REIT may hold hedging instruments (covering its financial risk), but excluding speculative transactions

The SICAFI may only invest in ‘immovable property’, whether located in Belgium or not. This includes the following:

- real estate and rights in rem on real estate;
- shares with voting rights in real estate companies (including intermediary holding) controlled either exclusively of jointly;
- option rights on real estate;
- shares in BE-REITs and in institutional BE-REITs controlled either exclusively or jointly;
- the units of a foreign collective investment undertaking investing in real estate and registered on the Belgian FSMA list of foreign collective investment undertakings;
- the units of a collective investment undertaking investing in real estate, established in the EEA and subject to an equivalent control;
- real estate certificates;
- subject to limitations, rights resulting from financial leases as defined by IFRS and analogous rights of use

Note that a draft bill is currently under discussion that will allow the execution (as the case maybe indirectly and/or in joint venture with a public partner) of BDF agreements (at the exclusion of promotion tenders in the sense of the public procurement legislation), DB(F)M agreement, DBF(M)O agreements or agreements for the concession of public works related to certain type of buildings or infrastructure.

BACK TO TOP

The BE-REIT may not invest more than 20% of its total assets into one single real estate project. Under certain specific conditions it is possible to obtain a derogation of this rule from the FSMA.

Note that a draft bill is currently under discussion that will ease this diversification requirement in relation to infrastructure when the tenant, user or beneficiary is a EEA Member State.

A BE-REIT may develop real estate, provided that the BE-REIT maintains the completed developments for at least five years. However, if the development activities are ancillary, the BE-REIT may transfer the real estate prior to five years.

As an exception, the BE-REIT is allowed to invest in transferable securities to the extent that the articles of association authorise such investments. In such cases, investments in transferable securities must be considered additional or temporary. Belgian law does not provide for any specific minimum or maximum requirements. The FSMA will exercise its discretion when examining the BE-REIT's articles of association.

The BE-REIT may hold hedging instruments covering its financial risk to the extent that the articles of association authorise such transactions. Speculative transactions are not allowed. The hedging strategy must be disclosed in the BE-REIT's financial reports.

The regulation also contains specific provisions applicable to subsidiaries in which the REIT does not hold all of the share capital. It must be kept in mind, though, that the relevant provisions of the Royal Decree combine the provisions of Belgian corporate law (i.e., control) with IFRS standards (i.e., consolidation).

- In a case of exclusive control, the total value of the minority interest cannot exceed 30% of the BE-REIT's consolidated net assets and the BE-REIT must hold, directly or indirectly, at least 50% of the issued capital of the subsidiary concerned.
- In a case of joint control, the total value of the participations or of the assets (depending on the consolidation method applied) cannot represent more than 20% of the BE-REIT's consolidated assets, and the BE-REIT must control, directly or indirectly (in this case, only one intermediary exclusively controlled holding is allowed), at least 50% of the issued capital of the subsidiary concerned.
- The articles of association (or other relevant document) of a jointly controlled subsidiary must provide for and call options in favour of the BE-REIT, allowing it either to sell its participation or to buy the other shareholder(s)'s participation in case of deadlock situation, with the sale/purchase price being determined by experts.

Note that a draft bill is currently under discussion that will allow the participation in a joint venture by owning, directly or indirectly, 25% of the share capital, it being understood that the fair value of the participations held by the BE-REIT in companies it does not exclusively or jointly control, or it does not own directly or indirectly 50% of the share capital, should not represent more than 50% of the BE-REIT's consolidated assets. For investment in infrastructure, the BE-REIT should be allowed to take initially a participation of less than 25% in the share capital of the company concerned, provided that this percentage is increased within a given period of time and after the construction phase.

The BE-REIT is allowed to hold shares in an institutional BE-REIT. The status of institutional BE-REIT is not optional. The BE-REIT must choose between having all its subsidiaries subject to this status or none.

BACK TO TOP

e. Leverage

Leverage
- LTV ratio limited to 65% of the total assets (under specific conditions loans limited to 33%). - Interest expenses limited to 80% of the total income. - Mortgage (or other collateral) is limited to 50% of the global fair value of the "immovable property" and to 75% of the value of one "immovable property".

Belgian legislation requires that the aggregate loans do not exceed 65% of the total fair value of the assets of the BE-REIT (at the time of entering into the loan). Furthermore, the annual interest costs may not exceed 80% of the total annual operational and financial income. If the BE-REIT holds shares in affiliated companies investing in real estate, the leverage restrictions will be applicable on a consolidated basis.

In order to guarantee a pro-active management, the BE-REIT must present a financial plan to the FSMA as soon as its consolidated debt-to-asset ratio exceeds 50%.

In case the BE-REIT has obtained a derogation to the risk diversification rule, the debt-to-asset ratio may not exceed 33%.

A BE-REIT may only invest a mortgage (or other collateral) on real estate in relation to the financing of its "immovable property" activities or of the "immovable property" activities of the group. The total amount covered by a mortgage (or other collateral) may not exceed 50% of the total fair value of the "immovable property" held by the BE-REIT and its subsidiaries. Moreover, it is not allowed to vest a mortgage (or other collateral) on one immovable property for more than 75% of its fair value.

f. Profit distribution obligations

	Capital gains	Timing
80% of net profit as determined by Royal Decree.	Not included in the distribution obligation, if reinvested within a four-year time period.	Annually.

Operative incom

Subject to the provisions of the Belgian Company code on capital protection, Belgian legislation requires the BE-REIT to distribute on an annual basis the positive difference between (i) 80% of its net operational result (as determined by Royal Decree) and (ii) the net decrease of its indebtedness. No distribution is allowed if the (statutory or consolidated) indebtedness ratio exceeds 65% or will exceed this limit as a result of the distribution.

The same profit distribution obligations also apply to institutional BE-REITs.

Capital gains

Capital gains are not included in the distribution obligation, provided the capital gains are reinvested within four years.

BACK TO TOP

g. Sanctions

Penalties / loss of status rules
Various penalties (not necessarily resulting in the loss of BE-REIT status).

If the FSMA concludes that the BE-REIT does not observe the laws, regulations and/or its articles of association, this does not necessarily lead to a loss of BE-REIT status. Instead, the FSMA may, for example, make the necessary recommendations to the BE-REIT to remedy to the situation or the FSMA might impose temporary sanctions (for example, a public notice). The FSMA could also ask the market authorities to suspend the listing of the shares of the transgressing BE-REIT. The ultimate penalty would be to omit the BE-REIT from the BE-REIT List. The BE-REIT would then lose its status and would become a regular real estate company. The official loss of status would start as of the date of notification. Additionally, if there is an intentional infringement to certain laws and regulations, a prison sentence and/or a fine could be imposed on the directors of the BE-REIT, as well as on the "promoter" of the BE-REIT.

The loss of BE-REIT status shall also have tax consequences. A recent ruling has clarified these consequences:

- With respect to the results of the year concerned, it will be subject to the B-REIT tax regime until loss of the regime and to the ordinary corporate income tax as from this date.
- The share capital of the B-REIT, in the sense of the corporate law legislation, shall be considered fiscal capital for the purposes of corporate income tax and withholding tax.
- The retained earnings, not yet distributed, of the B-REIT built-up under the B-REIT status shall be considered taxed reserves for the purposes of corporate income tax and withholding tax; these retained earnings have indeed been subject to their own tax regime.
- The revaluation surplus corresponding to the latent gain that has been subject to the exit tax shall be considered a taxed reserve for the purposes of corporate income tax and withholding tax; this revaluation surplus has indeed been subject to its own tax regime.

Note that a draft bill is currently under discussion that will modify the position taken by the Ruling Commission in relation to the last item, this "revaluation surplus" was subject to be exit tax being considered as fiscal capital.

h. Institutional BE-REIT

The institutional BE-REIT must be controlled exclusively or jointly by a BE-REIT, the other shareholder(s) (if any) being institutional or professional investor(s).

Note that a draft bill is currently under discussion that will facilitate the obtaining of the institution BE-REIT status by making it available to companies whose share capital is owned, directly or indirectly, for 25% by a BE-REIT. Extending the status of institutional BE-REIT to foreign REITs is currently not envisaged.

Even though the institutional BE-REIT's regulatory regime is less stringent, it is still subject to FSMA supervision. The key regulatory features are as follows:

- Given its capacity as subsidiary of a BE-REIT, certain requirements applicable to BE-REITs should also impact the institutional BE-REIT. The risk diversification requirement of the BE-REIT is assessed on a consolidated basis. As the real estate expert is appointed to appraise the BE-REIT's assets and those of its subsidiaries, it was not necessary to subject institutional BE-REITs to the same obligation. Financial reporting obligations apply only to BE-REIT but they concern consolidated information.

- Like BE-REITs, institutional BE-REITs can issue shares and bonds but with the exclusion of profit sharing certificates. In case of capital increase by contribution in kind, an institutional BE-REIT fully controlled by a BE-REIT or its subsidiaries is not subject to the requirement of a minimum subscription price. Specific requirements also apply to institutional BE-REITs jointly controlled by BE-REIT in case of capital increase by contribution in cash with a discount of more than 10%. Other capital transactions are subject to the common corporate law regime.
- The institutional BE-REIT is subject to the same distribution requirements.

i. Qualification as an AIF

The BE-REIT does not qualify as an AIF.

3 Tax treatment at BE-REIT level

Unless indicated otherwise, the tax treatment applies to a BE-REIT as well as to an institutional BE-REIT.

a. Corporate tax / withholding tax

Current income	Capital gains	Withholding tax
The eligible rental income is excluded from the taxable basis.	Tax-exempt.	N/A

Current income

Theoretically, the BE-REIT is subject to the Belgian corporate income tax at the rate of 33.99%; however, the taxable basis is reduced (i.e. de facto zero taxable basis). A BE-REIT is taxed on an accrual basis only on the sum of the non-arm's length benefits received and the expenses and charges due that are not deductible as expenses (other than reductions in value and capital losses on shares), and the undisclosed salaries and commissions. The taxable basis does thus not include rental income or other types of business income.

Due to the fact that the BE-REIT enjoys its own favourable tax regime which allows for a very low tax basis, it is not entitled to other benefits. For example, it is not able to apply reduced tax rates. The BE-REIT is also not allowed to take advantage of the Belgian participation exemption nor of the Belgian notional interest deduction regimes. Additionally, Belgian law explicitly excludes a BE-REIT from the foreign tax credit on foreign source income.

Capital gains

Capital gains are not taxable, provided they are received at arm's length terms.

Withholding tax

In principle, non-Belgian source dividends and Belgian and non-Belgian source interest distributed to a BE-REIT are exempt from Belgian withholding tax.

Due to the fact that the (institutional) BE-REIT is subject to corporate income taxes, the BE-REIT will qualify as a Belgian resident. It will thus qualify for double taxation treaties, which is a major advantage.

Other taxes

The special tax regime of the BE-REIT does not affect applicable local income tax, including the annual property tax, which is usually recharged to tenants of office buildings and retail spaces.

Furthermore, the BE-REIT is also subject to an annual tax of 0.0925% on the net amount invested in Belgium at the end of the financial year. The institutional BE-REIT is subject to an annual tax of 0.01%.

BACK TO TOP

Accounting rules

The IFRS rules are applicable to the BE-REIT.

b. Transition regulations

Conversion into BE-REIT status
- Real estate assets are to be assessed at market value, excluding Registration Duties. - 16.995% tax on capital gains ("exit tax").

Upon conversion of a regular real estate company into a BE-REIT or upon merger of such a company into a BE-REIT, the latent gain on the Belgian real estate and the tax-free reserves are subject to the exit tax at a rate of 16.995%. The latent gain is computed on the basis of the appraised value of the real estate asset, excluding rights and taxes, and the tax losses of the Belgian company should be available for off-setting.

When a Belgian real estate asset is contributed to the BE-REIT (as a single asset or as part of a contribution of a line of business or universality), the capital gain realised by the transferor is also subject to the exit tax in its hands, but the transferor cannot claim the roll-over regime.

The tax law specifies that, in case of conversion, there is no withholding tax on the deemed dividend (in order to avoid any discussion in this respect).

Note that merger, de-merger, or assimilated restructuring in case all participants to the operation are BE-REITs occur in tax neutrality. This type of restructuring between BE-REITs can therefore be performed without adverse tax consequences for the shareholders.

c. Registration duties

Registration duties
- No capital duty. - Real property transfer tax of 10% or 12.5% for full ownership rights or usufruct right - Real property transfer tax of 2% for long-term lease right.

No capital duty is due upon incorporation and capital increase.

Depending on the location of the real estate, the sale and purchase of real estate assets are subject to the 10% or 12.5% transfer tax. If the purchase or sale is subject to VAT, then no real estate transfer tax is levied. The granting of a long-term lease right *(droit d'emphytéose / erfpachtrecht)* is subject to 2% transfer tax.

BACK TO TOP

4 Tax treatment at the shareholder's level

a. Domestic shareholder

Corporate shareholder	Individual shareholder	Withholding tax
Dividends and capital gains are fully taxable, but if dividend participation regime applies, dividends are 95% tax free and capital gains are in principle taxed at a rate of 0.412%.	- Withholding tax on dividends at 30% is the final tax burden (15% for BE-REITs investing in healthcare). - In principle, capital gains are tax-exempt.	- In principle, 30% withholding tax (15% for BE-REITs investing in healthcare). - Withholding tax exemption in case of participation of at least 10% in the share capital of the BE-REIT.

Corporate shareholder

Dividends received and capital gains realised are fully taxable (33.99%). However, if the Belgian dividend participation exemption regime applies, dividends benefit from a 95% tax deduction while capital gains are taxed at a rate of 0.412% (however an exemption applies if the capital gain is realised by a so-called "small and medium sized company"). Note that the Belgian dividend participation exemption regime is only available in case of redistribution by the BE-REIT of:

- real estate income deriving from foreign real estate assets located in EEA or in a treaty country (with an exchange of information clause) subject to this income being subject to tax without enjoying a derogatory tax regime; and
- dividends and capital gain that would have qualified for the participation exemption in case of direct holding.

Under the Belgian corporate income tax law, the following requirement must be met to qualify for the participation exemption on dividends:

- the subject-to-tax requirement.

Under the Belgian corporate income tax law, the following requirements must be met to qualify for the participation exemption on capital gains:

- a minimum uninterrupted holding period of at least one year in full legal ownership. If not, the capital gain will be taxable at 25.75%.
- the subject-to-tax requirement.

A return of capital is not taxable if it occurs on the basis of a regular decision in accordance with the Belgian Company Code or a similar non-Belgian company law.

Individual shareholder

The 30% dividend withholding tax is the final levy.

Capital gains realised on BE-REIT shares are not taxable, unless the Belgian tax authorities are able to demonstrate that the capital gain was not realised within the scope of normal management of private assets or that the capital gain was speculative.

According to the Belgian CIT law, a return of capital is not taxable. This only applies if the capital decrease is performed on the basis of a regular decision and behaviour in accordance with the Belgian Company Code or a similar non-Belgian company law. Nevertheless, a return of capital upon liquidation or redemption of the BE-REIT's shares would be taxable if upon the public offering of the shares in Belgium, the SICAFI guarantees a certain repayment or rate of return for a period of eight years or less to its

BACK TO TOP

investors. In that case, the return is deemed to constitute an interest subject to 30% withholding tax.

Withholding tax

In principle, 30% withholding tax is due on dividends distributed by a (institutional) BE-REIT.

Dividends distributed by the BE-REIT to its shareholders are subject to 15% withholding tax if the BE-REIT invests at least 60% of its assets in real estate used for healthcare in the EEA.

If the conditions of the European Parent-Subsidiary Directive are met (e.g. a minimum participation of 10% held during an uninterrupted period of at least 1 year), no withholding tax will be due on dividend distributions to a corporate domestic shareholder. A reduced rate of 1.6995% applies in case a participation of less than 10% but with an investment value of at least EUR 2.5 million is held during an uninterrupted period of at least one year (subject-to-tax requirement).

b. Foreign shareholder

Corporate shareholder	Individual shareholder	Withholding tax
Capital gains tax-exempt in Belgium.	Capital gains tax-exempt in Belgium.	- Distribution of Belgian-source income subject to 30% withholding tax, subject to reduction or exemption based on tax treaty - Distribution of foreign-source income benefits from a withholding tax exemption - Distribution to foreign pension funds benefits from a withholding tax exemption

Investment in Belgian real estate

Dividends distributed to a **foreign pension fund** that (i) is not conducting a business or a lucrative activity, (ii) is totally tax exempt in its country of residence and (iii) is not contractually obliged to redistribute these dividends to a beneficial owner that cannot qualify for this exemption, benefit from **a withholding tax exemption**.

Dividends distributed to **foreign investors** shall be subject to **30% withholding tax** subject to **exemption or reduction** by virtue of the applicable **tax treaty**.

Apart from this withholding tax, no non-resident taxation applies.

Investment in foreign real estate

Dividends distributed to **foreign investors** shall benefit from a **withholding tax exemption** without underlying condition of taxation in the source state.

5 Tax treatment at the shareholder's level

Foreign REIT	Corporate shareholder	Individual shareholder
No specific tax privilege.	No specific tax privilege.	No specific tax privilege.

Foreign REIT

A foreign REIT is not eligible for the REIT regime and is therefore subject to the ordinary Belgian non-resident income tax. The net income of the foreign REIT will be taxable at a rate of 33.99%.

BACK TO TOP

Corporate shareholder

The tax treatment of a domestic corporate shareholder of a foreign fund depends on the specific characteristics of the fund.

If the foreign fund has no legal personality, then the corporate investor is deemed to have invested in real estate himself/herself. On the basis of the applicable tax treaty, the non-Belgian real estate income would most likely be taxed in the country where the real estate is located (thus tax-exempt in Belgium). Likewise, capital gains realised on the participation in a foreign fund without legal personality would be considered capital gains on real estate. On the basis of the applicable tax treaty, the capital gain realised on non-Belgian real estate would most likely be taxed in the country where the real estate is located and therefore tax-exempt in Belgium.

Concerning a foreign fund with legal personality, the corporate investor will not be deemed to have invested in real estate but in the fund itself. The same rules apply for the dividends received and the capital gains realised on the shares in a Belgian BE-REIT. The foreign withholding tax levied on dividends received from a non-Belgian real estate fund is a tax-deductible item.

Individual shareholder

The tax treatment of a domestic individual shareholder of a foreign fund depends on the specific characteristics of this fund.

If it concerns a foreign fund without legal personality, the individual investor will be deemed to have invested in real estate himself. The same rules apply as for the corporate investors.

Concerning a foreign fund with legal personality, the individual investor will not be deemed to have invested in real estate but in the fund itself. The income received from the fund will be taxed according to the rules of dividend taxation. Consequently, the dividends would be taxable at a rate of 27% (plus communal surcharges if the fund is located outside the EER). The foreign withholding tax levied on the dividend income would be deductible from the Belgian taxable basis. Capital gains realised on foreign real estate fund shares are treated in the same way as capital gains realised on BE-REIT shares. ■

AUTHORS CONTACT | BELGIUM

Ariane Brohez

Tel. +32 2 743 43 21
ariane.brohez@loyensloeff.com

Antoine Béchaimont

Tel. +32 2 700 10 39
antoine.bechaimont@loyensloeff.com

LOYENS LOEFF

EPRA
EUROPEAN PUBLIC
REAL ESTATE ASSOCIATION

GLOBAL
REIT SURVEY

EUROPE

Bulgaria

SPIC

A comparison of the major REIT regimes around the world.

2017

BACK TO TOP

1 General introduction

	Enacted year	Citation	REIT type
SPIC	2004	Special Purpose Investment Companies Act (SPICA)	Corporate type.

The SPIC regime was introduced with the Special Investment Purpose Companies Act (SPIC), which came into force on January 01, 2004.

Sector summary*

Listing Country	Number of REITs	Number in EPRA REIT Index	Sector Mkt Cap (EUR€m)	% of Global REIT Index
Bulgaria	33	0	€ 396	0.00%

** Market cap rebased in EUR and correct as at 30 June 2017. The Global REIT Index is the FTSE EPRA/NAREIT Global REITs Index. EPRA, July 2017.*

2 Requirements

a. Formalities / procedure

Key requirements
- Licence from the Financial Supervision Commission. - Listing on Bulgarian Stock Exchange authorisation. - Depository bank mandatory.

In order to qualify as a SPIC, a company is required to obtain a licence from the Bulgarian Financial Supervision Commission (FSC). A SPIC shall be established at a constituent meeting at which its shares are subscribed. The founders may not number more than 50. Within seven days after the SPIC is registered in the Commercial Register, the FSC shall be notified. The SPIC shall file with the FSC an application for licence within six months from its registration with the Commercial Register.

In addition, upon the incorporation of a SPIC, the constituent meeting is obliged to pass a resolution for initial capital increase of at least 130% of the initial share capital (i.e. the capital increase should be in the amount of at least 30 % of the initial share capital). This first capital increase can be performed only on the basis of a prospectus authorised by the FSC. Once the formal authorisation (licence) is granted, the SPIC may effectively increase its capital. This increase is to be performed through the issuance of rights entitling their holders to take part in the subscription of shares from the capital increase. Said rights must be listed on a regulated market (the Bulgarian Stock Exchange – Sofia JSC) and no pre-emptions rights apply.

BACK TO TOP

b. Legal form / minimum share capital and securities

Legal form	Minimum share capital
Joint stock company	BGN 500,000 (~ EUR 255,646)

Legal form

A SPIC can only be established and operate as a public joint stock company (AD). The company name of the special purpose investment company needs to include the denomination 'joint stock special purpose investment company' or the abbreviation 'JSSPIC'.

The registered seat and address of management of a SPIC must be located in Bulgaria. The same requirement applies to its service companies, which are required for certain SPIC activities.

Minimum share capital and securities

The minimum share capital requirement for a SPIC (at the time of incorporation) is BGN 500,000 (~EUR 255,646). The share capital must be fully paid in as of the date of applying for registration in the Commercial Register. No contributions in kind are permitted. The SPIC can issue only book-entry (dematerialised) shares.

The initial increase of registered capital via an IPO should amount to not less than 30% of the initially registered capital.

c. Shareholder requirements / listing requirements

Shareholder requirements	Listing mandatory
- At least 30% of the capital shall be owned by institutional investor(s). - No more than 50 founders.	Yes

Shareholder requirements

Upon the incorporation of a SPIC, at least 30% of the capital shall be subscribed by institutional investors. An 'institutional investor' is not legally defined by the SPIC. However, according to § 1, item 1, letter "c" of the Supplementary Provisions of Public Offering of Securities Act ("**POSA**") 'institutional investor' is any of the following: a bank, a collective investment scheme a national investment fund, an insurance company, a pension fund or another corporation where the objects require the acquisition, holding and transfer of securities. In addition, according to FSC guidelines, an institutional investor is described as a bank, insurance company, licensed pension fund or other financial institution, which is subject to the supervision of the FSC. Foreign legal entities may also act as institutional investors if approved by the FSC. An institutional investor may also have a licence granted by the FSC. As an alternative to FSC supervision, banks are subject to special legal acts. Not more than 50 persons or entities can be founders of a SPIC. It has not yet been clearly stated whether a SPIC may be owned by just one shareholder.

Listing requirements

Within six months after its registration in the Commercial Register, the SPIC must apply for the approval of its prospectus for IPO by the FSC. The prospectus is submitted to the FSC as a part of the documents accompanying the application for issuance of a licence for carrying on activities as a SPIC.

BACK TO TOP

There is no clear rule regarding which stock exchange the SPIC must be listed on. However, based on the analysis of the current regulations and for other practical considerations, the SPIC can only be initially listed on the Bulgarian Stock Exchange – Sofia JSC. Before it may do so, the SPIC's IPO prospectus must be approved by the FSC. However, as of January 01, 2007, the Bulgarian legislation introduced new amendments related to public offering of securities. These amendments also make reference to the regulated security markets of other EU member states. Therefore, according to the relevant amendments, SPICs may also be listed on other EU regulated markets.

d. Asset level / activity test

Restrictions on activities / investments
- No more than 10% of the SPIC's assets may be invested in mortgage bonds. - No more than 10% of the SPIC's assets may be invested in service companies. - No investments allowed in real estate subject to legal dispute. - Real estate investments must be located in Bulgaria.

The business activity of a SPIC investing in real estate is limited to:

- purchasing real estate (which must be located in Bulgaria) and limited property rights to real estate, carrying out real-estate construction and improvements (for property management, renting, leasing, sales), and
- raising funds by issuing securities. The IPO is mandatory for SPICs. However, additional financing is not prohibited. Therefore, the SPIC may engage in equity and debt financing.

SPICs can invest up to 10% of their assets in mortgage bonds. SPICs are entitled to invest up to 10% of their assets in service companies. No other investments in shares are allowed.

A SPIC may not directly perform the maintenance services of the acquired real estate. The SPIC must delegate these services to one or more service companies. These companies can engage in the following activities: servicing and maintaining acquired real estate, constructing and improving real estate, servicing receivables, keeping and safeguarding accounting records and other reporting correspondence, and many other necessary activities.

e. Leverage

Leverage
Short-term loans cannot exceed 20% of income generating asset.

The only debt financing limitation introduced concerns loans granted for settlement of interest due by the SPIC. In this case, the company may only borrow (from a bank) an amount no greater than 20% of its balance sheet asset value and for a period not exceeding one year.

f. Profit distribution obligations

Operative income	Capital gains	Timing
90% of the year's net income.	Included in net income.	Distribution until the end of the following financial year required.

BACK TO TOP

Operative incom

The SPIC is obliged to distribute at least 90% of the profit as dividends. It must do so within 12 months following the financial year in which the profit was incurred.

Capital gains

Special rules determining the formation of the profit of a SPIC are set out under the SPICA, and the capital gains/losses are explicitly provided as such items.

g. Sanctions

Penalties / loss of status rules
Monetary penalties and a possible loss of SPIC status.

The Finance Supervision Commission will cancel the SPIC's licence if:

- the SPIC does not begin activities within 12 months after receiving the licence;
- the SPIC has provided wrongful information (based upon which the licence was granted);
- the SPIC no longer meets the conditions under which the licence has been granted;
- the SPIC systematically breaches SPIC statutory rules.

Furthermore, SPICs are not allowed to change their legal form. Doing so would result in a loss of status.

SPICs that breach the profit distribution obligation may be penalised between BGN 5,000 (EUR 2,500) and BGN 10,000 (EUR 5,113).

3 Tax treatment at the level of REIT

Unless indicated otherwise, the tax treatment applies to a BE-REIT as well as to an institutional BE-REIT.

a. Corporate tax / withholding tax

Current income	Capital gains	Withholding tax
Tax-exempt.	Tax-exempt.	N/A

Current income

The income of a SPIC is not subject to corporate taxation. In this respectrespect, the SPIC is not entitled to a tax credit for foreign income tax paid.

Capital gains

Capital gains realised by a SPIC are not subject to taxation since they are included into the financial result of the SPIC, which is exempt from corporate taxation.

Other taxes

Other taxes may be applicable to SPICs such as VAT at a standard rate of 20%, garbage collection fees and annual real estate tax in the range of 0.01%-0.45% (the exact rate is determined by the municipality where the property is located).

BACK TO TOP

Accounting rules

Unless provided by the SPIC regime, the rules provided by the IFRS apply.

b. Transition regulations

Conversion into SPIC status
The tax legislation does not envisage any special rules for SPIC.

c. Registration duties

Registration duties
- Transfer tax of 0.1% to 3%. - Land Registrar Entrance Fee of 0.1%.

A real estate transfer tax the rate of which varies between 0.1% and 3% (the exact rate applicable in the respective year is approved by the Municipal Council as per the location of the real estate property) and a land registrar entrance fee of 0.1% are levied on the purchase price of the real estate or on the tax value determined by the municipality (in compliance with the Local Taxes and Fees Act).

4 Tax treatment at the shareholder's level

a. Domestic shareholder

Corporate shareholder	Individual shareholder	Withholding tax
- Dividends are subject to corporate income tax. - Capital gains could be tax exempt.	- 5% withholding tax on distributions is the final levy. - Capital gains could be tax exempt.	To credit withholding tax is not possible.

Corporate shareholder

Dividends

Dividends distributed by a SPIC to domestic corporate shareholders are not subject to withholding tax except for shareholders, which are not considered merchants according to the Bulgarian legislation. However, dividends are taxed with corporate income tax at the recipient level under the general tax rules.

Capital gains

Capital gains realised from the sale of SPIC shares could be tax-exempt if they are traded on a recognised EU/EEA stock exchange.

A return of capital distribution

Under the Bulgarian tax legislation, capital decrease is generally subject to the same tax treatment as dividend distribution (with certain exceptions).

BACK TO TOP

Indivisual shareholder

If dividends are distributed to resident physical persons, a 5% domestic final withholding tax is applied. Capital gains realised on the sale of the SPIC shares could be tax-exempt if they are traded on a recognised EU/EEA stock exchange.

Withholding tax

For individual shareholders and corporate shareholders who are not merchants, a withholding tax of 5% on dividend payments applies. It is not possible to credit this withholding tax. Dividend distributions to corporate shareholders are not subject to withholding tax.

b. Foreign shareholder

Corporate shareholder	Individual shareholder	Withholding tax
- Dividends are subject to a 5% withholding tax. - Possibility of dividend tax reduction. - Dividends distributed to EU/EEA entities are tax exempt. - Capital gains could be tax-exempt.	- Dividends subject to a 5% withholding tax. - Possibility of dividend tax reduction. - Capital gains could be tax-exempt.	- Treaty relief might apply.

Corporate shareholder

A 5% domestic tax rate, or the lower respective DTT withholding tax rate, applies.

If the income accrued to the foreign shareholder exceeds BGN 500,000 (EUR 255,646) for the calendar year, DTT protection can be obtained following a successful completion of the advance clearance procedure under the Tax and Social Security Procedure Code.

If the accrued income is less than BGN 500,000, the DTT can be applied directly by the REIT. For direct application of the DTT relief, the foreign shareholder must give the REIT a tax residency certificate and a declaration of beneficial ownership of the income.

In addition, dividends distributed to EU/EEA tax resident entities are exempt from taxation.

Individual shareholder

Dividends paid to foreign individuals face a 5% withholding tax unless a more favourable rate is provided under an applicable DTT, which is again applicable on the same conditions for corporate shareholders. Capital gains could be exempt from taxation, as long as the SPIC shares are listed on a EU/EEA stock exchange and the individual shareholder is EU/EEA tax resident.

Withholding tax

A 5% withholding tax will be levied on dividend payments if the recipient is not an EU/EEA entity. Treaty relief may be available.

5 Tax treatment of foreign REIT and its domestic shareholder

BACK TO TOP

Income realised by a foreign REIT from Bulgarian source

Foreign REIT
Local rental income is subject to Bulgarian withholding tax of 10%.

Income realised by Bulgarian residents from a foreign REIT

Corporate shareholder	Individual shareholder
Dividends distributed by EU/EEA corporations are tax exempt.	No tax privileges.

Foreign REIT

The Bulgarian rental income of a foreign REIT is subject to a withholding tax of 10%.

Corporate shareholder

Corporate shareholders are taxed on the income from dividends distributed by a foreign corporation, except for dividends from EU/EEA tax residents.

Individual shareholder

Individual shareholders are taxed on the income from dividends distributed by a foreign corporation under the general rules and such are subject to 5% one-off tax. ■

AUTHORS CONTACT | BULGARIA

Damyan Leshev

Tel. +359 2 93 55 100
damyan.leshev@tbk.bg

Ekaterina Aleksova

Tel. +359 2 93 55 111
ekaterina.aleksova@bg.pwc.com

EPRA
EUROPEAN PUBLIC
REAL ESTATE ASSOCIATION

GLOBAL
REIT SURVEY

EUROPE

Finland

REIT

A comparison of the
major REIT regimes
around the world.

2017

BACK TO TOP

1 General introduction

	Enacted year	Citation	REIT type	REIT market
FINNISH REIT	2009	Act on Tax Incentives for certain Limited Companies Carrying on Residential Renting Activities (24.4.2009/299).	Private limited company (closed-ended). Public limited company (closed-ended).	Only one REIT in the market.

The Finnish REIT was introduced with effect from January 01, 2009 by the Finnish Act on Tax Incentives for certain Limited Companies Carrying on Residential Renting Activities (24.4.2009/299). This was, however, subject to a state aid notification to the Commission. On May 12, 2010, the Commission announced that REIT is not illegal state aid. However, the Commission considered that a provision allowing REITs to use up to 30% of their annual profits to create tax-exempt re-investment reserves would constitute incompatible aid. Following the Commission's concerns, the Finnish authorities made the commitment not to put in force this provision. Under the REIT regime, a Finnish REIT is fully exempt from corporate income tax. However, penalty tax charges may apply on a REIT in certain circumstances.

Sector summary*

Listing Country	Number of REITs	Number in EPRA REIT Index	Sector Mkt Cap (EUR€m)	% of Global REIT Index
Finland	1	0	€ 40	0.00%

** Market cap rebased in EUR and correct as at 30 June 2017. The Global REIT Index is the FTSE EPRA/NAREIT Global REITs Index. EPRA, July 2017.*

2 Requirements

a. Formalities / procedure

Key requirements
- Application for REIT status must be filed. - Certain conditions for REIT status apply.

An application for REIT status must be filed with the Finnish tax authorities. REIT status must be granted to a Finnish limited liability company under the following conditions:

- The company does not carry on any activities other than renting of property and certain ancillary activities, such as property administration and maintenance and cash management. Property development on its own account is permitted;
- At least 80% of the total assets of the company must comprise of shares in mutual real estate companies or residential real property (as defined in the relevant legislation) (measured using financial statements);
- The company does not hold any assets other than property, equipment required by its ancillary activities and liquid funds (as defined in the relevant legislation). The company may not, except for shares in mutual real estate companies, hold any shares in subsidiary companies;

BACK TO TOP

- The company's total liabilities may not exceed 80% of the total assets (measured using consolidated financial statements);
- Each shareholder must hold less than 10% of the share capital of the company; and
- The Finnish Act on Real Estate Funds (19.12.1997/1173) must apply on the company and hence it must be subject to supervision by the FIN-FSA.
- The following additional conditions for REIT status apply as of the beginning of the first tax year as a REIT:
- The company must distribute as dividends at least 90% of its net income for each financial period;
- The company's shares must be listed on a regulated market or must be upon application admitted to trading on a Multi-lateral Trading Facility in the European Economic Area. Upon application to the Finnish tax authorities, this requirement may be suspended during the first two tax years as a REIT;
- The company does not distribute profits in any other form than as dividends; and
- The company or its mutual real estate company subsidiaries have not been involved in transactions the purpose of which is deemed to be tax avoidance.

In addition, at least 80% of the net income (excluding capital gains) of the REIT must be derived from the renting of residential property (measured using financial statements). Failure to fulfil this requirement may result in a penalty tax charge on the REIT.

A REIT must file a tax return and a statement on fulfilling the conditions for REIT status with the Finnish tax authorities. The (consolidated) financial statement must be enclosed to the tax return.

b. Legal form / minimum share capital

Legal form	Minimum share capital
In practice, a public limited company.	EUR 5 million.

Legal form

A Finnish REIT must be a private or public limited company incorporated in Finland. Under the Companies Act 21.7.2006/624, only a public limited company may be listed on a regulated market.

A Finnish REIT may own shares in so-called mutual real estate companies resident in Finland or, in principle, outside Finland. In general terms, a mutual real estate company is a company the shares of which entitle the shareholder to use (or rent to third parties) the premises owned by the mutual real estate company. A REIT may not hold shares in any other subsidiary companies except for shares in mutual real estate companies.

Minimum share capital

Under the Finnish Act on Real Estate Funds (19.12.1997/1173), a Real Estate Fund must have a minimum share capital of EUR 5 million.

The initial increase of registered capital via an IPO should amount to not less than 30% of the initially registered capital.

BACK TO TOP

c. Shareholder requirements / listing requirements

Shareholder requirements	Listing mandatory
A shareholder should not own 10% or more of the share capital.	- Yes - Requirement to be listed on a regulated market or admitted upon application to trading on a Multi-lateral Trading Facility in the European Economic Area.

Shareholder requirements

No shareholder should hold 10% or more of the share capital, otherwise a penalty tax charge will arise in relation to the dividend paid to such shareholder.

Listing requirements

Under the Finnish Act on Real Estate Funds (19.12.1997/1173), a Real Estate Fund must apply for listing on a regulated market within three years of commencement of its activities, unless the FIN-FSA grants an exemption from this requirement.

Under the Finnish Act on Tax Incentives for certain Limited Companies Carrying on Residential Renting Activities (24.4.2009/299), a REIT's shares must be listed on a regulated market or admitted upon application to trading on a Multilateral Trading Facility in the European Economic Area. Upon application to the Finnish tax authorities, this requirement may be suspended during the first two tax years as a REIT.

d. Activity/asset level restrictions

Restrictions on activities / investments
- Restrictions on activities / investments. - No other activities than renting of property and certain ancillary activities, such as property administration and maintenance and cash management are allowed. Development on own account is permitted. - At least 80% of the net income must be derived from the renting of residential property (measured using financial statements). - At least 80% of the assets must consist of shares in mutual real estate companies or residential real property (measured using financial statements). - May invest outside Finland.

A REIT may not carry on any activities other than renting of property and certain ancillary activities, such as property administration and maintenance and cash management. Development by the REIT for its own account is permitted.

Disposals of property are permitted, but may result in a penalty tax charge unless the following requirements are met:

- The REIT disposes of less than 10% of its properties during a tax year (measured using balance sheet values);
- Shares in mutual real estate companies have been held for five years and at least ten years have elapsed from the initial use of the buildings owned by a mutual real estate company;
- More than five years have elapsed from a comprehensive modernisation fulfilling certain criteria (as defined in legislation).

BACK TO TOP

The financial restrictions are:

- At least 80% of the net income must be derived from the renting of residential property; and
- At least 80% of the total assets must consist of shares in mutual real estate companies or residential real property (as defined in legislation).

e. Leverage

Leverage
Total liabilities may not exceed 80% of the total assets (measured using financial statements).

The REITs total liabilities may not exceed 80% of the total assets under (consolidated) financial statements.

f. Profit distribution obligations

Profits	Capital gains	Timing
90% of the net income must be distributed.	Realised capital gains are included in the distribution obligation.	Not defined.

Dividends

A REIT must distribute as dividends at least 90% of its net income for each financial period.

Capital gains

Gains arising from the disposals of property fall under the distribution obligation.

g. Sanctions

Penalties / loss of status rules
Tax charges not necessarily resulting in the loss of the REIT status.

As a general rule, failure to meet any of the conditions for REIT status could result in the loss of REIT status. However, failure to meet the requirement that 80% of the net income is derived from renting of residential property or the requirement concerning less than 10% ownership by each shareholder will only result in a penalty tax charge.

Where less than 80% of the net income (excluding capital gains) is derived from renting of residential property, a tax charge of 20% will arise on the REIT on the shortfall in the income from renting of residential property.

The REIT will incur a tax charge at a rate corresponding to the valid CIT rate (currently 20%) on the amount equivalent to the dividend paid to a shareholder holding greater than or equal to 10% of shares in the REIT.

A REIT must distribute as dividends at least 90% of its net income for each financial period.

BACK TO TOP

Disposals of property are permitted, but may result in a penalty tax charge unless the following requirements are met:

- The REIT disposes of less than 10% of its properties during a tax year;
- Shares in mutual real estate companies have been held for five years and at least ten years have elapsed from the initial use of the buildings owned by a mutual real estate company;
- More than five years have elapsed from a comprehensive modernisation fulfilling certain criteria (as defined in legislation).

The tax authorities have general powers to make a REIT leave the REIT regime if they consider that the REIT has entered into arrangements with the sole or main purpose of tax avoidance. It is possible to appeal against such action.

3 Tax treatment at the level of REIT

a. Corporate tax / withholding tax

Current income	Capital gains	Withholding tax
All income of a Finnish REIT is fully exempt from corporate income tax.	Disposals of property are permitted, but may result in penalty tax charges unless certain conditions are met.	- Distributions to Finnish resident individuals are subject to tax prepayment withheld at source. - Under Finnish domestic law, dividends by a Finnish REIT to a non-resident recipient will be subject to 15/20/30% withholding tax at source, subject to applicable tax treaties.

Corporate income tax

A Finnish REIT is fully exempt from paying corporate income tax. However, penalty tax charges may be applied to a REIT in certain circumstances.

Capital gains

Disposals of property are permitted, but may result in a penalty tax charge unless the following requirements are met:

- The REIT disposes of less than 10% of its properties during a tax year;
- Shares in mutual real estate companies have been held for five years and at least ten years have elapsed from the initial use of the buildings owned by a mutual real estate company;
- More than five years have elapsed from a comprehensive modernisation fulfilling certain criteria (as defined in legislation).

Withholding tax

Distributions to Finnish resident individuals are subject to tax prepayment withheld at source.

Under domestic law, dividends by a REIT to a non-resident recipient will be subject to withholding tax at source, subject to applicable tax treaties. The applicable domestic withholding tax rate is currently 30% for private individuals and 15/20/30% for other recipients depending on the type of the recipient.

If an overseas jurisdiction levies a withholding tax on payment to a Finnish REIT, the REIT will not be able to obtain a credit for such tax as the income is exempt in Finland.

BACK TO TOP

Other taxes

Asset transfer tax, property tax and value added tax apply in the same way that they apply for ordinary property companies.

Accounting rules

As a general rule, accounting rules apply in the same way that they apply for ordinary property companies.

b. Transition regulations

Conversion into REIT status
Conversion charge of 20% of the unrealised gains on all assets held by property company converting to REIT status.

For Finnish tax purposes, all assets held by a property company converting to REIT status are revalued to market value. A 20% conversion charge is levied on the unrealised gains on all assets held at the day of conversion. The conversion charge can upon application be spread over three years from the year of conversion to REIT status.

c. Asset transfer tax

Asset transfer tax
Asset transfer tax of 2% (shares in mutual real estate companies and other real estate companies), 1.6% (shares in other companies) or 4% (real property) (no different within the REIT regime).

4 Tax treatment at the shareholder’s level

a. Domestic shareholder

Corporate shareholder	Individual shareholder	Withholding tax
Dividends distributed by a Finnish REIT are fully taxable at 20%.	Dividends distributed by a Finnish REIT are capital income fully taxable at 30/34%.	The REIT must withhold tax at source on dividends paid to Finnish individuals and pay it forward to the Tax Administration.

Under the Finnish Act on Tax Incentives for certain Limited Companies Carrying on Residential Renting Activities (24.4.2009/299), dividends distributed by a Finnish REIT are defined as fully taxable income for Finnish recipients.

Corporate shareholder

Dividends distributed by a Finnish REIT are fully taxable at 20%.

Capital gains on disposal of shares in REITs are taxable under normal capital gains tax rules.

Individual shareholder

Dividends distributed by a Finnish REIT (a listed company) are fully taxable capital income.

BACK TO TOP

The tax rate for capital income is currently 30% for income not exceeding EUR 30,000, and 34% for income exceeding EUR 30,000.

Capital gains on disposal of shares in REITs are taxable under normal capital gains tax rules.

Taxation at source

The REIT must withhold tax at source on dividends paid to Finnish individuals and pay it forward to the Tax Administration.

b. Foreign shareholder

Corporate shareholder	Individual shareholder	Withholding tax
- 15/20% final withholding tax on dividends (subject to tax treaties). - Disposal of shares in a Finnish REIT should typically be outside the scope of Finnish capital gains tax.	- 30% final withholding tax on dividends (subject to tax treaties). - Disposal of shares in a Finnish REIT should typically be outside the scope of Finnish capital gains tax.	- Tax treaty relief may be available. Should be treated as a dividend distribution under most tax treaties. - Parent-Subsidiary Directive not applicable.

Corporate shareholder

Under domestic law, dividends by a REIT to a non-resident recipient will be subject to 15/20% withholding tax at source, subject to the applicable tax treaties.

Gains on disposals of shares in a Finnish REIT could be subject to tax at 20% in the case that at least 50% of the REIT's assets are directly held property located in Finland (as opposed to shares in mutual real estate companies), subject to the applicable tax treaties. In practice, disposals of shares in a Finnish REIT should typically be outside the scope of Finnish capital gains tax.

Individual shareholders/other shareholders

Under domestic law, dividends by a REIT to a non-resident recipient will be subject to 30% withholding tax at source, subject to the applicable tax treaties.

Gains on disposals of shares in a Finnish REIT could be subject to tax at 30/34% (or 20% in case of shareholders other than individuals) in the case that at least 50% of the REIT assets are directly held property located in Finland (as opposed to shares in mutual real estate companies), subject to the applicable tax treaties. In practice, disposals of shares in a Finnish REIT should typically be outside the scope of Finnish capital gains tax.

Withholding tax

A non-resident shareholder is subject to a withholding tax of 30% (individuals) or 15/20/30% (other recipients), subject to applicable tax treaty provisions. Treaty relief can be claimed ex ante or retrospectively. The dividend should be treated as a dividend distribution under most treaties. EU Parent-Subsidiary Directive not applicable.

BACK TO TOP

5 Tax treatment of foreign REITs and its domestic shareholders

	Corporate shareholder	Individual shareholder
Taxed under normal Finnish tax rules.	A foreign REIT distribution to a Finnish shareholder is likely to be treated as a normal dividend from the non-resident company (will depend on structure of foreign REIT).	A foreign REIT distribution to a Finnish shareholder is likely to be treated as a normal dividend from the non-resident company (will depend on structure of foreign REIT).

Foreign REIT

A foreign REIT will be taxable under normal Finnish rules.

Corporate shareholder

A foreign REIT distribution to a Finnish corporate shareholder is likely to be treated as a normal dividend (which may be fully or partially tax-exempt under certain conditions) from the non-resident company (will depend on structure of foreign REIT).

Individual shareholder

A foreign REIT distribution to a Finnish individual shareholder is likely to be treated as a normal dividend from the non-resident company (will depend on structure of foreign REIT). As general rule, 85% of a dividend from a listed company is taxed at 30/34%, whereas a dividend from a non-listed company is divided into capital income (taxed at 30/43%) and earned income (taxed at progressive rates) under a certain formula. ■

AUTHORS CONTACT | FINLAND

Samuli Makkonen

Tel. +358 20 787 7752

samuli.makkonen@fi.pwc.com

European Public Real Estate Association
Square de Meeus, 23
1000 Brussels, Belgium
T +32 (0) 2739 1010
F +32 (0) 2739 1020
W www.epra.com
E info@epra.com

EPRA

EUROPEAN PUBLIC REAL ESTATE ASSOCIATION

GLOBAL REIT SURVEY

EUROPE

France

REIT

A comparison of the major REIT regimes around the world.

2017

BACK TO TOP

1 General introduction

	Enacted year	Citation
SIIC	2003	Article 11 of the Finance Act for 2003. Official comments from the French tax authorities.

Article 11 of the Finance Act for 2003 (Law n° 2002-1575 of December 30, 2002) introduced a specific corporate income tax exemption regime applicable to listed real estate investment companies *(sociétés d'investissements immobiliers cotées, SIICs)* available upon election and subject to conditions. This regime is governed by articles 208 C, 208 C bis, 208 C ter and 219 IV of the French tax code (FTC). The SIIC regime has been amended by the Amending Finance Act for 2004, the Finance Act for 2005, the Amending Finance Act for 2006, the Amending Finance Act for 2007, the Finance Act for 2008, the Finance Act for 2009, the Amending Finance Act for 2009, the Finance Act for 2012, the Amending Finance Act for 2013 and the Amending Finance Act for 2014. In addition, the French tax authorities published administrative tax guidelines on September 25, 2003, February 01, 2010, December 27, 2011, March 08, 2012, and on June 15, 2012. These are now all included in the French tax authorities' official comments published in the *Bulletin Officiel des Finances Publiques* BOI-IS-CHAMP-30-20-20140304 dated March 4, 2014 (and updated on March 1, 2017, BOI-IS-CHAMP-30-20-30-20170301).

Sector summary*

Listing Country	Number of REITs	Number in EPRA REIT Index	Sector Mkt Cap (EUR€m)	% of Global REIT Index
France	32	6	€ 74,013	1,89%

Top five REITs*

Company name	Mkt Cap (EUR€m)	1 yr return (EUR€) %	Div Yield	% of Global REIT Index
Klépierre	€ 11,190	-5.38%	5.07%	0.72%
Gecina	€ 8,659	16.29%	3.71%	0.53%
Foncière des Régions	€ 5,992	7.01%	5.42%	0.31%
Icade	€ 5,432	21.72%	5.44%	0.25%
Mercialys	€ 1,575	-5.29%	6.19%	0.07%

** All market caps and returns are rebased in EUR and are correct as at 30 June 2017. The Global REIT Index is the FTSE EPRA/NAREIT Global REITs Index. EPRA, July 2017.*

The SIIC regime has attracted a number of foreign companies such as Corio, and Wereldhave (Netherlands), Hammerson (UK), Cofinimmo, Montea and Warehouse de Pauw (Belgium).

BACK TO TOP

2 Requirements

a. Formalities / procedure

Key requirements
- The election letter must be filed with the relevant tax office of the parent company with a list of the subsidiaries which also elect. - Subsidiaries list must be updated once a year

To benefit from the SIIC regime, an eligible real estate investment company (i.e. the listed parent company) must file an election letter with the French tax authorities by the end of the fourth month of the financial year in which this company wishes to benefit from the SIIC regime.

This election may also be made by subsidiaries subject to corporate income tax provided (i) at least 95% of their share capital is directly or indirectly held by one or several listed parent companies that have themselves elected for the SIIC regime or jointly held by one or several SIIC parent companies and one or several SPPICAV *(Société de Placement à Prépondérance Immobilière à Capital Variable)* and (ii) their main object is identical to that of the listed parent company. The election letter must be filed with the relevant tax office of the parent company with a list of the subsidiaries that are electing for the SIIC regime. The list must be updated every year, together with the company's annual corporate tax return.

A subsidiary that wishes to elect for the SIIC regime must also identify the parent company and file the election letter with the relevant tax office.

Due to the changes in the company's tax regime, the process of election results in a partial cessation of business (Articles 221 and 201 of the FTC). Therefore, the listed parent company and its elected subsidiaries must file a specific cessation tax return.

The election is irrevocable. Once it is made, the eligible companies may not waive it. The election is also considered global because it applies to all the properties and shares in the qualifying partnerships (subject to Article 8 of the FTC) (see 3.2. *Transition regulation* for the consequences of the option).

In the event where income and gains deriving from directly held properties located abroad would not be exclusively taxable in the foreign jurisdiction where the property is located (under provisions of the applicable tax treaty), the SIIC election would apply to such properties. However, these properties, upon specific election, will be excluded from the SIIC regime, either (i) on the date of the election for the SIIC regime, or (ii) on the date of their acquisition, if later. In this case, the profits deriving from these excluded properties will then be treated as part of the SIIC taxable sector.

The revenues deriving from properties located abroad and exclusively taxable in the foreign jurisdiction where they are located (under provisions of the applicable tax treaty) do not benefit from the SIIC regime since such revenues are not liable to CIT in France.

b. Legal form / minimum share capital

Legal form	Minimum share capital
- Joint stock company and simplified stock company - Partnership limited by shares	EUR 15 million

BACK TO TOP

Legal form

The parent company must be a corporation *(Société Anonyme)* or any other company whose capital is divided into stocks (actions) that can be listed (e.g. *Société en Commandite par Actions*). The SIIC regime does not require that the parent company be incorporated under French law or be a tax-resident in France.

In order to qualify for the SIIC regime, the subsidiary company must be subject to French corporate income tax, either due to its legal form or pursuant to a tax election. As mentioned above, it must be at least 95% directly or indirectly held by one or several listed SIIC parent companies having validly elected for the SIIC regime during the entire financial year in which the SIIC regime was applied for, or together by one or several SIICs and one or several SPPICAVs.

Foreign companies that are listed on an EU-regulated stock exchange and that comply with other SIIC conditions may elect for the SIIC regime as parent, with respect to their French direct or indirect qualifying operations. In order to be eligible for the SIIC regime, the French tax authorities require that the foreign company has a permanent establishment in France and is subject to French corporate income tax. The foreign company's French assets and shares of qualifying French subsidiaries are recorded as assets of the branch for French tax purposes.

Minimum share capital

The share capital of the listed parent company must amount to at least EUR 15 million. This condition is not applicable to the subsidiaries of a listed SIIC which elect for the SIIC regime under the condition exposed above.

c. Shareholder requirements / listing requirements

Shareholder requirements	Listing mandatory
- Shareholders must not hold more than 60% of share capital or voting rights except for subsidiaries of a SIIC parent company. - At the time of the election, 15% of the share capital and voting rights must be held by shareholders who individually own fewer than 2%.	Yes

Shareholder requirements

A single shareholder (other than a SIIC parent) or a group of shareholders acting jointly *(agissant de concert)* pursuant to article L. 233-10 of the French Commercial Code (i.e. persons who have entered into an agreement in order to buy or sell voting rights, or to exercise voting rights in order to implement a policy in relation to a company) must not hold, either directly or indirectly, more than 60% of the share capital or voting rights of the listed parent company. This "60% shareholders test" must be met on a continuous basis (temporary breaches resulting from takeovers, exchange offers, mergers or conversions or redemptions of bonds into shares are allowed subject to conditions).

However, such "60% shareholders test" do not apply to the fraction of the SIIC's capital share owned by (i) another French SIIC or (ii) a foreign company whose functioning and tax regime are similar to French SIICs' ones, under the condition such companies are not acting jointly.

At least 15% of the listed parent company's share capital and voting rights must be held by shareholders who individually own, directly or indirectly, less than 2% of such share capital and voting rights. This condition aims to ensure a minimum level of free float before the company can elect for the SIIC regime. It only has to be met on the first day of the first year of application of the SIIC regime (and no longer after that date).

BACK TO TOP

Listing requirements

The parent company must be listed on an EU or EEA-regulated stock exchange. It can also be listed on any stock exchange under the condition the functioning rules of this stock exchange are the same as EU and EEA's ones (European directive 2004/39/CE).

d. Asset level / activity test

Restrictions on activities / investments
- Principal activity restricted to property acquisition and/or construction with the aim to rent out the property as well as direct or indirect portfolio investments in partnerships (sociétés de personnes) or other companies liable to corporate income tax, having business activities and goals similar to the SIIC. - No required asset level. - Ancillary activities must not exceed 20% of the company's assets gross book value.

In order to be eligible for the SIIC regime, the principal activity of the company must be restricted to property acquisition and/or construction with the aim of renting out the property as well as direct or indirect portfolio investments in partnerships *(sociétés de personnes)* or other companies liable to corporate income tax, having business activities and goals similar to the SIIC.

The listed parent company and its subsidiaries may also engage in activities other than just passive investments. However, these activities must remain ancillary to the principal qualifying activity. Income from these activities is fully taxable. Qualifying ancillary activities are most notably comprised of the following:

- The financial leasing of properties *(crédit-bail immobilier)* provided that the net book value of the outstanding portfolio of the properties does not exceed 50% of the total gross asset value of the company. This applies to entities that are lessor;
- Other activities, such as real estate development or real estate brokerage, provided that the gross book value of the relevant assets does not exceed 20% of the total gross asset value of the company. For the purpose of this 20% test, the value of properties subject to financial leases is disregarded. If these qualifying ancillary activities are performed through subsidiaries, then only the book value of the participation and current-account receivables would be considered for the purpose of the 20% test.

If the SIIC parent company or subsidiary entered into a financial lease for a building as lessee that is sub-let to tenants, this activity is considered as an eligible activity no matter if the SIIC entered into the financial lease before or after 01 January, 2005. Nevertheless, only revenues deriving from financial leasing contracts entered into after January 01, 2005, benefit from the corporate tax exemption (i.e. are eligible for the SIIC regime).

The regime is also applicable with respect to assets that the listed parent company and elected subsidiaries enjoy a usufruct right to, or which they leased under certain long-term leases *(baux emphytéotiques)* or building leases *(baux à construction).*

The qualifying activity may be conducted outside of France, either directly or through subsidiaries.

The listed parent company's subsidiaries electing for the SIIC regime must have the same business purpose as SIICs.

The SIIC regime may also apply to the listed parent company's shares in a partnership, if such partnership has a corporate business purpose identical to that of a SIIC. There is no percentage participation requirement with respect to partnerships that engage in qualifying activities.

It is possible to create joint ventures between two SIIC groups. Indeed, as mentioned above, a subsidiary

BACK TO TOP

subject to corporate income tax may elect for the SIIC regime when at least 95% held by one or several listed companies that have themselves elected for the SIIC regime.

e. Leverage

Leverage
Thin capitaliation rules.

The French SIIC regime does not provide specific leverage restrictions. However, several French interest deduction limitation rules apply to companies that have elected for the SIIC regime, affecting their tax-exempt income, which is subject to profit distributions obligations (see paragraph 2.6 below).

The Finance Act for 2014 has introduced a specific anti-hybrid financing provision applying to loans granted by affiliated companies of the borrowing company. Under this provision, a French borrower is not allowed to deduct interest when the lender is not liable for the interest income to a corporate income tax equal to at least 25% of the ordinary French corporate income tax. Due to this rule, subsidiaries of SIIC may suffer a non-deduction of interest relating to loans granted by the SIIC parent company or its subsidiaries having elected for the SIIC regime if such interest are not regarded as affected to a taxable sector at the lender level (according to the French administrative doctrine, the burden of the proof of such affectation to the taxable result of the lender falls on the borrower).

The French thin capitalisation rules apply to loans granted by affiliated companies of the borrowing company and to loans granted by third-party lenders guaranteed by an affiliated company of the borrower (certain exceptions are however available). An affiliated party is defined as (i) a company that controls, directly or indirectly, more than 50% of the capital of the French borrowing company (or having a de facto control), or (ii) any company that is under the direct or indirect control of a person that also controls, directly or indirectly, more than 50% of the capital of the French borrowing company (Article 39,12 of the FTC).

In addition to existing thin capitaliation rules, the Finance Act for 2013 has introduced a new general interest deduction limitation. Under the new rules, 25% (for financial year 2014 and onwards) of the net interest expenses borne by a company are non-tax deductible. The restriction applies to the net financial expenses (financial expenses minus financial income). The financial expenses taken into account are those paid as remuneration for sums given or lent to the company. In order not to impact on small and medium-sized enterprises, the restriction does not apply when net financial expenses do not exceed EUR 3 million (but applies on the total net financial expenses if the EUR 3 million threshold is exceeded)[2] .

f. Profit distribution obligations

Operative income	Capital gains	Dividends	Timing
95% of tax-exempt profits.	60% of capital gains.	100% of dividends.	See below.

Operative income

As from December 31, 2013, at least 95% of the tax-exempt profits realised during tax years closed, derived from qualifying leasing activities (including profits realised by directly owned partnerships or pass-through entities) must be distributed before the end of the tax year following the year in which they are generated. Formerly this distribution obligation was 85% of these tax-exempt profits.

BACK TO TOP

Capital gains

As from December 31, 2013, at least 60% of the capital gains realised during tax years closed resulting from the sale of (i) rights relating to leasing contracts regarding real estate assets, (ii) properties (including the sale of properties by directly held partnerships or pass-through entities), (iii) shares of qualifying partnerships or (iv) shares of corporate subsidiaries that have elected for the SIIC regime (including the sale of shares by a directly held partnership or a pass-through entity) must be distributed before the end of the second tax year following the year in which they have been realised. Formerly this distribution obligation was 50% of these tax-exempt gains.

Dividends

100% of the dividends received from SIIC's subsidiaries that have elected for the SIIC regime must be distributed before the end of the tax year in which they are levied by the SIIC parent company.

Incomes arising from partnerships

Incomes arising from partnerships are deemed to be directly realised by the parent SIIC company and benefit from the tax exemption under the same distribution obligations. Thus, these incomes are spread between (i) qualifying rental activities, (ii) sale of properties previously used for qualifying activities and (iii) dividends received from subsidiaries that have elected for the SIIC regime. Distribution obligations are then determined for each type of activity by applying the corresponding rate.

Limitation and capping of the distribution obligations

SIIC's total distribution obligations for a financial year (i.e. the sum of the three distribution obligations) are limited to the company's total tax result of this financial year eligible to the tax exemption. The surplus distribution obligations do not have to be distributed and is not carried forward for the computation of the future distribution obligations of the SIIC.

Moreover, the SIIC's distribution obligations for a financial year are capped at the financial year's accounting result (i) decreased by previous accounting losses and the sums allocated to the legal reserve and (ii) increased by the retained earnings. When the total distribution obligations exceed this retreated accounting result, the surplus is deferred on the first following profitable year and the following ones.

g. Sanctions in case of breach of SIIC regime conditions

Penalties / loss of status rules
- Profit and gain exemption is denied for the financial year in which the distribution shortfall appears or when the exit occurs. - In case the SIIC leaves the status within ten years following the SIIC election, unrealised capital gains subject to the exit tax upon the election for the SIIC status are subject to corporate income tax at the standard rate (after deduction of the 16.5% or 19% exit tax paid at the time of the election for the SIIC regime) and unrealised capital gains accrued during the period of the SIIC election must be taxed at a 25% tax rate.

Sanctions in case of distribution obligations shortfall

If a SIIC company does not meet its distribution requirements, profit and gain exemption is denied for the financial year in which the distribution shortfall appears.

Moreover, if the French tax authorities were to conduct a tax audit and reassess exempt profits or gains, the reassessed result would be fully taxable because it would not have been distributed in due time. However, the reassessed amount should not be considered taxable for the portion already covered by previous distribution in excess of the minimum distribution obligations. In any case, such reassessment would not question the benefit of the tax exemption regime for the corresponding year.

BACK TO TOP

The exit from the SIIC regime occurs if the following conditions are no longer met:

- (i) minimum capital share, (ii) market listing or (iii) object condition during the ten years following the option conditions;
- 60% cap of majority ownership condition.

If the listed parent company no longer fulfils the conditions for the SIIC regime, then:

- The rental income and capital gains would become fully taxable from the beginning of the financial year with respect to which the loss of status takes place. For instance, this could occur in the case of delisting or if the non-qualifying ancillary activities exceed the applicable threshold or if one shareholder – or a group of shareholders acting in concert – owns more than 60% of the share capital or voting rights of the SIIC.
- If the loss of status occurs within the ten years following the SIIC election, unrealised capital gains on its real estate assets that had been subject to corporate income tax at the reduced "exit tax" rate (19% since 2009, 16.5% before) at the time of entry into the SIIC regime become subject to corporate income tax at the standard rate applicable during the year of the exit (see paragraph 3.2 below). This rate is currently 33 1/3%, plus the additional surcharges of 3.3% making an effective tax rate of 34.43%, after deduction for the 19% (or 16.5%) exit tax paid at the time of entry into the SIIC regime.
- Undistributed earnings related to tax-exempt profits are taxed at the standard corporate tax rate on the financial year when the listed parent company exits the regime.
- Unrealised capital gains accrued during the period of the SIIC election on the real estate assets are taxed at a special rate of 25% (subject to a rebate of 10% per civil year passed since the election for the SIIC regime).

A specific mechanism applies when a SIIC does not meet the 60% shareholder test for a limited period of time (when that period is exceeded then the SIIC definitively exits the regime).

Should one of the qualifying subsidiaries that elected for the SIIC regime no longer fulfil the conditions, it would lose the benefit of the leasing profits and gains exemption as of the beginning of the financial year in which the loss of status takes place. This could occur if, for example, more than 5% of its capital shares are sold to an unrelated entity that is not a SIIC parent.

If a loss of status were to occur, there would be as well as recapture of the latent gains that were recognised upon the initial election and benefited from the exit tax of 16.5% or 19%.

In the case of a merger or acquisition of one SIIC by another SIIC, the exemption regime remains valid insofar as the distribution conditions are executed by the acquirer. In the case of acquisition, the target SIIC parent, which becomes a subsidiary as a result of that acquisition, must remain subject to the SIIC regime (as a subsidiary) for the remainder of the ten-year period from its own election as SIIC parent.

3 Tax treatment at REIT level

a. Corporate income tax

Current income	Capital gains	Withholding tax
Eligible income tax-exempt.	Eligible capital gains tax-exempt.	- In principle, domestic sourced income not subject to withholding tax. - The taxes withheld on foreign-sourced income could be credited if a double tax treaty allows.

BACK TO TOP

Current income

The listed parent company and its qualifying corporate subsidiaries that have elected for the SIIC regime are, in principle, subject to French corporate income tax.

However, the following income is fully exempt from corporate income tax, provided that the distribution requirements are met:

- Income realised directly or through qualifying partnerships from qualifying leasing activities. The exemption regime is applicable to financial lease contracts entered into after January 01, 2005, and to certain long-term leases (baux emphytéotiques) or building leases (baux à construction).
- Dividends received from qualifying subsidiaries that have elected for the SIIC regime and paid out of the tax-exempt income of such subsidiary.
- The listed parent company may also benefit from the dividend exemption in respect of dividends received from (i) another SIIC, (ii) or a SPPICAV or (iii) a foreign REIT, provided the listed parent company holds at least 5% of the distributing entity's capital shares and voting rights for at least two years.

Capital gains

Capital gains arising from the sale or disposal of properties used for qualifying leasing activities, from the disposal of participation in qualifying partnerships or other pass-through entities or from disposal of participation in qualifying corporate subsidiaries that have elected for the SIIC regime are fully tax exempt.

Capital gains are only considered tax-exempt if the acquirer is unrelated to the seller. Two entities are considered to be related to each other if one of the two directly or indirectly holds the majority of the capital shares of the other (or has de facto control), or if both of the entities are directly or indirectly under control of the same entity.

The straight sales of properties among members of the same SIIC group or between members of a SIIC group and a SPPICAV may, however, benefit from an exemption under certain conditions (with a rollover of the tax basis). In this respect, the tax treatment of the capital gain allocated to buildings will differ from the one allocated to land:

- Non-depreciable assets (e.g. land): for tax purposes, the acquirer takes over sellers' basis. Capital gain upon a subsequent sale would therefore, for tax purposes, be computed from this rolled-over tax basis, which will increase the 60% distribution obligation;
- Depreciable assets (e.g. construction): for tax purposes, the acquirer has a stepped-up tax basis. However, the gain recognised in the transaction must be recaptured in the tax-exempt rental income (over 15 years generally, or over the residual useful life if construction represents more than 90% of the value of the depreciable assets). This recapture increases the exempt income and therefore the amount of the compulsory 95% distribution, which in practice offsets the increased depreciation allowances (which reduce the exempt income and the distribution obligation).

Incomes arising from partnerships

Incomes arising from partnerships are deemed to be directly realised by the parent SIIC company and benefit from the tax exemption under the same distribution obligations. Thus, these incomes should be spread between the different revenues of the parent SIIC for the computation of the distribution obligations.

Contribution on payment of dividends

Dividends paid by the listed parent company trigger, in principle, a 3% additional contribution to corporate

BACK TO TOP

tax at the level of the distributing company. The Amending Finance Act for 2013 provides for an exemption from this contribution for dividends distributed by the listed parent company up to the amount distributed in accordance with the SIIC distribution requirements.

Withholding tax

If a French listed company or a subsidiary receives foreign source income that is subject to French corporate income tax, the tax withheld could be credited if a double tax treaty allows. There is no actual cash refund for foreign tax withheld. In principle, outbound dividends paid by a SIIC to French tax residents are not subject to a withholding tax.

Accounting rules

The French *Comité de la Réglementation Comptable* adopted a Resolution on December 12, 2002 (Regulation CRC, December 12, 2002, n°2002-10) that devoted a large section of IFRS relating to depreciation and impairment of assets under French GAAP. French companies are required to prepare financial statements in accordance with these rules as from January 01, 2005. Accordingly, French SIICs are also subject to the French GAAP rules regarding depreciation and property impairment.

b. Transition regulations

Conversion into REIT status
- Exit tax payment. - Tax losses carried forward are deductible from exit tax basis within certain limits. - Remaining losses are cancelled.

As a result of SIIC election, the listed parent company and its electing subsidiaries experience a cessation of activity and a tax regime change. Under ordinary tax rules, this would trigger immediate taxation of deferred profits and unrealised capital gains. Upon the transition, the following tax rules apply:

- The election for the SIIC regime triggers liability for an exit tax at a rate of 19% (16.5% before 2009) on unrealised capital gains on real estate assets and on interest in qualifying real estate partnerships owned by the listed parent company and its corporate subsidiaries electing for the SIIC regime. This exit tax is payable in four instalments (every December 15 for the first four years after the election). Conversely, there is no taxation of the unrealised capital gains on participation held in qualifying corporate subsidiaries. However, there is a rollover of tax basis on these gains.
- The unrealised capital gains on other assets are tax-exempt, but subject to a rollover tax basis.
- Prior tax losses, if any, may be offset against such cease of activity result but the surplus cannot be used in the future (i.e. cannot be offset against taxable or non-taxable result of the SIIC and will not be available in the situation of an exit of the SIIC regime).

The SIIC regime election does not trigger any taxation at the shareholder level.

c. Registration duties

Registration duties
- Notary and land security fees. - VAT and/or registration duties.

NB: The rules described below are not SIIC-specific.

BACK TO TOP

The French tax costs arising from property acquisition are:

- Notary fees equal to 0.814% of the property purchase price with a possible maximum 40% rebate for the part of the property exceeding EUR 10 million (as for non-residential properties).
- Land security fees amounting to 0.1% of the purchase price of the property;
- Depending on the nature of the property, either (i) a 20% VAT plus a 0.715% reduced registration duty for real estate completed or renovated less than five years before the transfer date, or (ii) VAT exemption and registration duties at the standard 5.8% rate (5.09% in a few locations) (plus an additional tax on registration duties of 0.60% in case of a transfer of office premises, commercial premises or warehouses located in the Ile-de-France region).

Property acquisition is either subject to VAT or registration duties in France:

- Pursuant to article 257 of the FTC, the French standard VAT of 20% applies on the stipulated price (or current value if greater) to (i) transfers of real estate that have been completed or renovated less than five years before the considered sale. In such case, the 0.715% reduced registration duty rate applies.
- Sales of other real estate (not built or renovated less than 5 years before the sale date) are exempt from French VAT and subject to French registration duties at a rate of 5.8% (5.09% in a few locations).
- Sales of building lands are subject to 20% VAT on (i) the stipulated price or (ii) the seller's margin, depending on whether the seller deducted VAT burden on his acquisition or not. These sales are subject to French registration duties at the 5.8% rate when VAT applies on the seller's margin and 0.715% rate when VAT applies on the stipulated price.
- Sales of other lands are exempted from VAT and subject to 5.8% registration duties.

The acquisition of shares or interests in French predominantly real estate subsidiaries or partnerships *(sociétés à prépondérance immobilière)* is subject to registration duties at the rate of 5% assessed on the sale price of the transferred shares or interests.

4 Tax treatment at the shareholder's level

a. Domestic shareholder

Corporate shareholder	Individual shareholder	Withholding tax
- Dividends and capital gains are taxed at the standard rate of 33 1/3% (plus surcharges). - Return of capital is normally tax-free.	- Capital gains and dividends are subject to French income tax. - The return of capital is normally tax-free.	N/A

Corporate shareholder

The tax treatment of French corporate shareholders receiving dividends from a SIIC differs depending on whether the dividends are paid out of taxable or tax-exempt income and gains.

Dividends paid out of the tax-exempt income and gains are fully subject to French corporate income tax at the standard rate. They are not eligible for exemption pursuant to the domestic parent subsidiary regime.

Dividends paid out of the taxable portion are also subject to corporate income tax at the standard rate. However, if the qualifying parent companies hold at least 5% of the shares of the SIIC for at least two years, it could be eligible for the domestic parent subsidiary 95% dividend exemption.

A return of capital is normally tax-free. Any reduction of share capital or the distribution of share premium

BACK TO TOP

will be treated as a tax-free return only to the extent that all reserves or retained earnings have already been distributed. The latter condition does not apply in case of share redemption.

Capital gains earned on the sale of the listed parent company shares are subject to corporate income tax at the standard rate of 33 1/3% (effective tax rate of 34.43% for companies liable to the additional corporate income tax contribution of 3.3%). The rate could be reduced to 19% (effective tax rate of 19.63% or 21.66% for companies liable to the exceptional corporate income tax surcharge) pursuant to the long-term capital gain tax regime if the shares have been held for at least two years and can be considered qualified participation (e.g. treated as participating shares for accounting purposes, which is presumed in case of a detention exceeding 10% of the share capital.

Individual shareholder

Dividends paid out of the tax-exempt income and gains are subject to progressive tax rates of personal income tax (up to 49%) and to social contributions at a total rate of 15.5%.

Dividends paid out of the taxable income and gains are also subject to progressive tax rates of personal income tax (up to 49%), but only on 60% of their amount, as well as to social contributions at a total rate of 15.5%.

French individuals deriving capital gains from the sale of SIIC shares are subject to progressive tax rates of personal income tax (up to 49%) as well as to social contributions at a total rate of 15.5%. They may benefit from the mechanism of the progressive rebate on the taxable gain subject to personal income tax available after a two-year holding period. This rebate amounts to 50% for securities held less than eight years and to 65% for securities held at least eight years.

A return of capital distribution is normally tax-free. However, any reduction of capital shares or share premium distributions will be treated as a tax-free return of capital only to the extent that all reserves or profits have already been distributed. The latter condition is not applicable to share redemption.

Withholding tax

In principle, dividends paid to French tax residents are not subject to a withholding tax.

However, a specific 15% withholding tax applies on dividends distributed by the listed parent company or its subsidiaries having elected for the SIIC regime:

- To French public institutions, associations and non-profit sector;
- To the following French collective investment vehicles *(organismes de placement collectif)*: UCITS (OPCVM), real estate collective investment schemes *(organismes de placement collectif immobilier)* and closed-end investment companies (sociétés d'investissement à capital fixe), or to foreign collective investment vehicles fulfilling the conditions for benefitting from the general exemption of withholding tax on dividends (see 4.2) when such dividends are paid out of the tax-exempt revenues.

Such withholding tax does not apply to dividend distributions paid out of tax-exempt revenues by subsidiaries of SPPICAVs or both SPPICAVs and SIIC Parent Companies, having elected for the SIIC regime to the French collective investment vehicles mentioned above.

Moreover, a 20% withholding tax applies on such dividends distributed to legal persons who (i) hold directly or indirectly at least 10% of the distributing company and (ii) are not subject to CIT. Nevertheless, the levy is not made whenever the beneficiary of the distribution is a company bound by an obligation to distribute all the dividends it receives and if its shareholder holding is directly or indirectly at least 10% of the beneficiary capital and subject to CIT on such distributions.

This withholding tax is not in lieu of corporate or personal income tax and may neither be offset nor refunded.

BACK TO TOP

b. Foreign shareholders

Corporate shareholder	Individual shareholder	Withholding tax
Final withholding tax for dividends.	Final withholding tax on dividends.	- Generally, 30% withholding tax (or a reduced treaty tax rate). - EU Parent-Subsidiary Directive not applicable.

Corporate shareholder

Dividends distributed by a French parent company or a qualifying subsidiary having elected for the SIIC regime to non-resident shareholders are subject to a withholding tax at the rate of 30%. If the shareholders are residents of a treaty country, they may, however, benefit from an exemption or a reduced withholding tax rate, which is generally equal to 15%. Such withholding tax is often creditable against the income tax liability in their home jurisdiction.

However, the latest tax treaties concluded by France provide for specific provisions relating to distributions by REITs as advised by the OECD in the report Tax treaties issues related to REITs dated October 30, 2007, included in the 2008 update of the Model tax convention.

According to these provisions, the tax treaty reduced rates of withholding tax do not apply to dividends paid out of income or gains derived from immovable property by an investment vehicle:

- which distributes most of its income annually; and
- whose income and gains from such immovable property are exempted from tax

where the beneficial owner of these dividends holds, directly or indirectly, 10% or more of the capital of the vehicle paying dividends.

In such case, the dividends may be taxed at the rate provided for by French domestic law, i.e. at 30%. The 15% tax treaty withholding tax rate is thus applicable only for small investors – i.e. when the beneficial owner holds fewer than 10% of the capital of the vehicle.

France has included this provision in the tax treaties recently concluded (among others) with the United Kingdom (tax treaty dated June 19, 2008), Panama (tax treaty dated June 30, 2011), Andorra (tax treaty dated April 02, 2013), China (tax treaty dated November 26, 2013), Singapore (tax treaty dated January 15, 2015), Germany (tax treaty dated March 31, 2015) and Colombia (tax treaty dated June 25, 2015).

The 30% withholding tax does not apply to dividend payments made by a French parent company to collective investment vehicles established on the basis of foreign law, located in a member State of the EU or in another State or territory that has concluded with France a convention on administrative assistance in order to fight against tax fraud and evasion, and which fulfil both the two following conditions:

- Raising capital from a number of investors in order to invest in accordance with a defined investment policy in the interests of these investors; and
- Presenting characteristics similar to those of the following French collective investment vehicles *(organismes de placement collectif)*: UCITS *(OPCVM)*, real estate collective investment schemes *(organismes de placement collectif immobilier)* and closed-end investment companies *(sociétés d'investissement à capital fixe)*, etc.

However, according to the French tax authorities' doctrine, a specific 15% withholding tax is due when these dividend distributions are paid out of tax-exempt revenues under the same conditions as exposed previously on section 4.1.

BACK TO TOP

EU corporate shareholders are not eligible for the withholding tax exemption pursuant to the EU Parent-Subsidiary Directive to the extent that the dividends are paid out of the tax-exempt revenues.

A return of capital is normally tax-free. However, any capital share reduction or share premium distribution will be treated as a tax-free return of capital only if all reserves or profits have already been distributed. This latter condition does not apply in case of share redemption.

Capital gains realised on the sale of the listed parent company shares are taxable in France at a flat rate of 19% (for all non-individual shareholders irrespective of their State of residence and corporate shareholders EU resident or resident of a State member of the EEA that has concluded with France a convention on administrative assistance in order to fight against tax fraud and evasion) or 33 1/3%, in case of substantial participation (more than 10%) and subject to double tax treaty. There are uncertainties as to whether capital gains on the sale of the listed parent company shares are taxable in France when the seller holds less than a 10% participation.

Capital gains realised on the sale of qualifying subsidiaries' shares that have elected for the SIIC regime are taxable in France at the standard rate of 33 1/3% and subject to double tax treaty.

c. Anty-abuse measures

Specific levy of 20%
Applicable to the dividends paid by the parent company to domestic or foreign shareholders under certain circumstances.

The specific levy regime applicable to domestic distribution paid to exempted beneficiaries (see before, 4.3) also applies under certain circumstances to the dividends paid by the parent company to foreign shareholders.

The parent listed company must assess and pay a 20% levy in respect of the dividends distributed if the beneficiary of the dividends (i) is a French or foreign taxpayer other than an individual (ii) who holds, directly or indirectly, at least 10% of the financial rights of the parent company at the payment date, and (iii) who is either exempt from any corporate tax on the dividends or subject to tax thereon at a low rate (i.e. a rate lower than 11.12% corresponding to a third of the corporate income tax rate).

5 Tax treatment of foreign REITs and its domestic shareholders

Foreign REIT	Corporate shareholder	Individual shareholder
Election for SIIC regime possible.	Same treatment as domestic shareholders of SIIC.	Same treatment as domestic shareholders of SIIC.

Foreign REIT

In principle, the double tax treaties state that the income and gains deriving from property located in a foreign State are taxable in that foreign State.

Accordingly, the rental income of a foreign company is taxed in France as long as the relevant properties are located in France. In this respect, the foreign company can benefit from the SIIC exemption regime if it meets the applicable conditions and if it has validly elected for the SIIC regime (notably, the parent company and its corporate subsidiaries meet the SIIC requirements, see supra 2.2, 2.3 and 2.4). ■

BACK TO TOP

AUTHORS CONTACT | FRANCE

Elena Aubrée

Tel. +33 1 49 97 35 13

Elena.Aubree@avocats-mazars.com

MAZARS
Société d'Avocats

European Public Real Estate Association

Square de Meeus, 23
1000 Brussels, Belgium

T +32 (0) 2739 1010
F +32 (0) 2739 1020

W www.epra.com
E info@epra.com

EPRA
EUROPEAN PUBLIC
REAL ESTATE ASSOCIATION

GLOBAL
REIT SURVEY

EUROPE

Germany

G-REIT

A comparison of the major REIT regimes around the world.

2017

BACK TO TOP

1 General introduction

	Enacted year	Citation	REIT type
G-REIT	2007	Law on German real estate joint stock companies with publicly quoted shares (Real Estate Investment Trust law – REIT law).	Corporate type.

After intensive three-year political discussions, Germany implemented the German Real Estate Investment Trust (G-REIT) in 2007 in order to meet the market demands inspired by the introduction of the REIT in other European countries. The G-REIT is a joint stock company with specific rules laid out by the REIT law.

The REIT law came into force on June 01, 2007 with retroactive effect as of January 01, 2007. The REIT law is supported by changes in various tax laws, such as the German Income Tax Act and the Investment Tax Act. The REIT law has been amended by the Tax Amendment Act 2009 (Jahressteuergesetz 2009) and the UCIT IV Transformation Act in 2011 (OGAW IV Umsetzungsgesetz). One of the major changes was that shareholders may benefit from the privileged taxation generally applicable for dividend income if such dividends are sourced by pre-taxed profits of the G-REIT and certain further requirements are fulfilled. However, for corporate shareholders of a G-REIT, this privileged taxation has de facto been abolished (see under no. 4.1).

The tax authorities published on July 10, 2007 an administrative guidance according to which upon registration as a REIT with the Commercial Register, tax exemption is to be assumed to start with the beginning of the year of registration and, therefore, upon application, no tax prepayments are to be assessed.

According to Sec. 1 (3) no. 5 Investment Tax Act 2018 the G-REIT does not qualify as an Investment Fund in the meaning of the law. The ITA 2018 is applicable as of January 1, 2018. For further details see Sec. 56 ITA 2018.

Up to now the following three REITs are listed: Alstria Office REIT-AG, Hamborner REIT AG, and Fair Value REIT. No company is registered at the Federal Central Tax Office (Bundeszentralamt für Steuern – BZSt) as pre-REIT.

Sector summary*

Listing Country	Number of REITs	Number in EPRA REIT Index	Sector Mkt Cap (EUR€m)	% of Global REIT Index
Germany	4	2	€ 2,852	0.22%

Top REITs*

Company name	Mkt Cap (EUR€m)	1 yr return (EUR€) %	Div Yield	% of Global REIT Index
alstria office REIT AG	€ 1,813	1.77%	4.39%	0.15%
Hamborner REIT AG	€ 716	-2.76%	4.79%	0.07%

** All market caps and returns are rebased in EUR and are correct as at 30 June 2017. The Global REIT Index is the FTSE EPRA/NAREIT Global REITs Index. EPRA, July 2017.*

BACK TO TOP

2 Requirements

a. Formalities / procedure

Key requirements
- G-REIT: Registration with the Commercial Register. - Pre-REIT: Registration with the Federal Central Tax Office.

G-REIT

The G-REIT must be registered with the Commercial Register, which examines whether the G-REIT qualification requirements are met. The G-REIT comes into existence with its registration.

The main requirements for the registration of a G-REIT are as follows:

- joint stock company with minimum share capital of EUR 15 million;
- corporate seat and place of management in Germany;
- by-laws must provide for certain provisions (e.g. purpose of the company, compensation of shareholders with a shareholding of less than 3% in case of termination of the tax-exempt G-REIT status, etc.);
- listing at stock exchange;
- at least 25% widely held shares at IPO (after listing reduced to 15%);
- direct shareholding of a shareholder must be less than 10%;
- asset, equity and activity requirements (see under no. 2.4. and 2.5).

Pre-REIT

Before registration with the Commercial Register, a pre-REIT status can be obtained. A pre-REIT can be characterised as a joint stock company that does not yet have to fulfil all the requirements for a G-REIT. The Pre-REIT status requires registration with the Federal Central Tax Office. Similarly to the G-REIT, the Pre-REIT status allowed capital gains from the transfer of real estate to the pre-REIT to be subject to exit tax rules, which have since been abolished (see no. 2.3 “Listing requirements” and 3.2 “Transition regulations/Exit-Tax”). At the end of each business year following the year of registration, the pre-REIT must prove to the Federal Central Tax Office that its activities comply with certain G-REIT requirements.

For the registration as a pre-REIT the company must fulfil the following requirements:

- joint stock company;
- corporate seat in Germany.

The pre-REIT must fulfil at the end of the business year following the year of registration and each consecutive year the following requirements:

objectives of the pre-REIT must be limited to the objectives of a G-REIT;

- 75% of its total assets must consist of immovable property;
- 75% of its gross earnings must be derived from renting, leasing, letting and disposal of real estate;
- a pre-REIT service company’s assets may not exceed 20% of the pre-REIT’s total assets;

BACK TO TOP

- a pre-REIT service company's gross earnings may not exceed 20% of the pre-REIT's gross earnings.

The assets and gross earnings requirements mentioned above must be verified by an auditor upon the request of the Federal Central Tax Office.

With the exception of the exit tax rules, which are no longer applicable for purchases realised after December 31, 2009, the taxation of the pre-REIT follows the general tax rules applicable for corporations. As a consequence, there is no longer a need to obtain the pre-REIT status.

b. Legal form / minimum share capital

Legal form	Minimum share capital
Joint stock company.	EUR 15 million

Legal form

The only legal form that is permitted for a G-REIT is the joint stock company *(Aktiengesellschaft – AG).* The company's name must include the words *"REIT-Aktiengesellschaft"* or any other reference that contains the words "Real Estate Investment Trust" or the abbreviation 'REIT'. Because of its qualification as a joint stock company, the G-REIT is subject to the standard regulations of the Joint Stock Company Act and the Commercial Code. This is the case, unless the REIT Act specifically indicates otherwise.

Minimum share capital

A G-REIT must have a share capital of at least EUR 15 million. All shares must be voting shares. Different categories of shares are not allowed. Shares can only be issued against the full payment of the issuance price.

c. Shareholder requirements / listing requirements

Shareholder requirements	Listing mandatory
- 15% of the shares must be widely held (25% at the time of IPO). - A shareholder is not allowed to own directly 10% or more of the shares or the voting rights of the company.	Yes

Shareholder requirements

At least 15% of the G-REIT shares must be widely held, which means such shares must be owned by shareholders who may each hold less than 3% of the voting rights of the G-REIT. Consequently, at least six shareholders are needed to satisfy this 15% requirement. At the time of the stock exchange listing, the precondition of widely held shares must be fulfilled for at least 25% of the shares of the G-REIT.

In addition, a single shareholder is not allowed to directly hold 10% or more of the shares or the voting rights of a G-REIT (including shares held on his/her behalf by a third party). However, this limitation is not applicable to an indirect shareholding. Consequently, holding structures legally allow circumventing this threshold.

At the end of each calendar year, the G-REIT is obliged to inform the Federal Financial Supervisory Authority *(Bundesanstalt für Finanzdienstaufsicht)* of the shares that are widely held. The Federal Financial Supervisory Authority will inform the Federal Central Tax Office if the 15% widely held shareholding requirement is not met. The REIT law provides for further reporting requirements that apply to a shareholding of 3%, 80% and 85% of the G-REIT's voting rights.

BACK TO TOP

Listing requirements

A G-REIT's shares must be admitted to trading in an organised market in the meaning of the Securities Trading Law in a Member State of the European Union or in another signatory state to the Treaty on the European Economic Area (Iceland, Liechtenstein, Norway).

A pre-REIT must apply to be admitted to trading in an organised market mentioned above within three years of the application being made to register the joint stock company as a pre-REIT. The time allowed may be extended twice, for one year each time on application by the Federal Financial Supervisory Authority if there are exceptional circumstances justifying such an extension. Should no application be made within the time allowed, or should application be made within that time and be refused, the company will lose its status as pre-REIT.

d. Asset level / activity test

Restrictions on activities / investments
- 75% immovable property requirement. - 75% immovable property income requirement.

At least 75% of the total assets of the G-REIT must be comprised of immovable property and at least 75% of its gross earnings must derive from rental, leasing, letting and disposal of immovable property.

A G-REIT may only provide secondary activities (activities serving third party investment portfolio) via a 100% owned REIT service company. The assets related to such services are not allowed to exceed 20% of the total assets of the G-REIT. In addition, the gross earnings from such services are not allowed to exceed 20% of the gross earnings of the G-REIT.

A G-REIT must not engage in trading in real estate. Trading is assumed when the G-REIT receives revenues from the disposal of real estate within a period of five years, which exceeds 50% of the average value of its real estate portfolio within that same period. The valuation of the real estate portfolio will be based on fair value as defined in IAS 40.

Investments in immovable property that is used primarily (i.e. more than 50%) for residential purposes are prohibited if the property is located in Germany and was built prior to January 01, 2007. The G-REIT may invest in all kinds of real estate abroad insofar as the real estate can be owned by a REIT corporation, REIT partnership or a REIT trust or a corporation, partnership or trust comparable to a REIT under the laws of the respective foreign country.

The G-REIT is allowed to hold German real estate via a German partnership, but not via a German corporation. A German corporation may only be held for such purposes if the company acts as an unlimited liable partner in a real property partnership without any participation in the property of the partnership (i.e. the corporation is a general partner and holds no interest in the real estate partnership.) This refers to the structure of a GmbH & Co. KG, which is a partnership with an unlimited liable partner corporation. The partnership must have the same business objectives as the G-REIT itself.

Foreign real estate may be held through a German or foreign property partnership as well as through a 100% owned German or foreign property corporation of the G-REIT.

BACK TO TOP

e. Leverage

Leverage
The equity must equal at least 45% of the total asset value of immovable property (valuated at IAS 40).

The equity of the G-REIT, as generally shown in its consolidated accounts (if no obligation to consolidated accounts is existing, the single accounts are decisive) at the end of the fiscal year, must equal at least 45% of the total asset value of immovable property in the accounts (valued at IAS 40). As at least 75% of all assets at the end of each business year must be immovable assets, the equity must not fall below 33.75% of total assets. This means the leverage of a G-REIT cannot exceed 66.25%.

f. Profit distribution obligations

Operative income	Capital gains	Timing
95% of tax-exempt profits.	Deferral of 50% of the capital gains from real estate assets allowed.	Distribution is required until the end of the following business year.

Operative income

The G-REIT has to distribute at least 90% of its net income, calculated under German GAAP, to its shareholders until the end of the following business year.

Capital gains

Up to half of the proceeds from disposals can be transferred to a reserve. The distributable profits will be reduced accordingly.

Any unused reserves must be dissolved at the latest by the end of the second financial year after creation. The reserves can either be deducted from the acquisition or construction cost of real estate assets acquired or created in the respective two years or must be added to the distributable profits in the year in which they are dissolved.

g. Sanctions

Penalties / loss of status rules
- Several penalties. - Loss of REIT status.

Penalties will be levied by the competent tax office as follows:

- if less than 90% of the gross earnings are distributed, the penalty amounts from 20% to 30% of the difference;
- if less than 75% of the assets consist of immovable property, the penalty amounts from 1% to 3% of the difference;
- if less than 75% of the gross earnings is derived from qualifying income, the penalty amounts from 10% to 20% of the difference;
- if more than 20% of the gross revenue consists of real estate advisory or other related services to

BACK TO TOP

third parties, the penalty amounts from 20% to 30% of the earnings exceeding this threshold.

If for three consecutive years, the G-REIT continuously violates one and the same qualifying requirement as defined by the REIT law, it will lose its status as a tax-exempt corporation after the end of the third year. If the G-REIT continuously violates different qualifying requirements over five consecutive years, it will lose its status as a tax-exempt corporation after the end of the fifth year.

If the G-REIT performs forbidden real estate trading activities, it will lose its status as a tax-exempt corporation with effect from the financial year in which the limit is exceeded.

If the G-REIT is de-listed, it will lose its status as a tax-exempt corporation at the end of the financial year prior to the year of de-listing.

If 10% or more of the shares or the voting rights of a G-REIT can be attributed directly to one shareholder, this will not cause the G-REIT to lose its tax-exempt status; nor will the shareholder forfeit his dividend or voting rights. However, he would only be able to exercise the rights of a double tax treaty applicable for a shareholding of less than 10% of the G-REIT's shares.

If less than 15% of a G-REIT's shares are in free float for three consecutive years, the G-REIT will cease to be tax exempt from the end of the third year. The same applies if the aforementioned 10% threshold is violated for three consecutive years. These rules do not apply as long as the G-REIT cannot infer the breach from the notifications required under the Securities Trading Law.

3 Tax treatment at the level of the REIT

a. Corporate tax / withholding tax

Current income	Capital gains	Withholding tax
All income is tax-exempt.	Capital gains are tax-exempt.	Reduced withholding tax on distributions to the G-REIT.

Current income

The income of a G-REIT is not subject to corporate or trade income taxes irrespective of whether the income is generated from real estate assets or not. The tax exemption applies for the first time as of the beginning of the business year in which the G-REIT is registered as a REIT with the Commercial Register. The tax exemption only applies to the G-REIT's income.

Consequently, the income of a subsidiary or a partnership of the G-REIT (the latter is, according to German tax principles, only tax transparent for corporate income tax but not for trade income tax) remains subject to taxation at their level. In this context, it should be noted that German trade tax law provides under certain requirements for a trade tax exemption for income from real estate.

Capital gains

As in the case of the G-REIT's other income, capital gains are exempt from corporate and trade income taxes.

Withholding tax

Dividend distributions from German subsidiaries of the G-REIT to the G-REIT are, in the first place, subject to the standard withholding tax of currently 25%, but two-fifth of this tax can be reclaimed by the G-REIT upon application.

BACK TO TOP

Other Taxes

Taxes other than income taxes will be levied. Specifically, real estate transfer taxes will be levied on the acquisition and sale of real estate.

Accounting rules

The income is to be determined based on German GAAP. Real estate assets can only be depreciated using the straight-line method.

The thresholds that must be met by the G-REIT (see no. 2.4 and 2.5) are determined based on IFRS rules.

The financial statements of the G-REIT must be audited. The auditor must confirm inter alia that the threshold requirements were met.

b. Transition regulations/Exit-Tax

Conversion to REIT status
The G-REIT law does not provide for a tax-free conversion.

The G-REIT obtains tax exempt status at the beginning of the taxable year in which the joint stock corporation has been registered as a G-REIT in the Commercial Register. This event is treated as a taxable liquidation of the (prior) taxable joint stock corporation. The conversion of a property company into a G-REIT is thus (always) a taxable event and the REIT law does not provide for a tax-free conversion. The exit tax privilege initially granted no longer exists.

c. Registration duties

Registration duties
Real estate transfer tax.

The transfer of real estate to and from a G-REIT is not exempt from real estate transfer taxes of 3.5% to 6.5% of the sales price. For real estate transfer tax, the conversion of a corporation into a pre-REIT or G-REIT is not regarded as a taxable event according to German tax principles. The same applies for the conversion of a limited liable company (GmbH) into a stock corporation (AG).

4 Tax treatment at the shareholder’s level

a. Domestic shareholder

Corporate shareholder	Individual shareholder	Withholding tax
In general, fully taxable.	In general, final withholding tax of 25% plus a 5.5% solidarity surcharge on the withholding tax, totalling 26.375%.	- Final withholding tax for privately held shares. - Otherwise creditable/refundable withholding tax.

BACK TO TOP

Corporate shareholder

Before March 01, 2013, the taxation of dividends at the level of the corporate shareholder was dependent on the taxation of the underlying income (pre-taxed profits) distributed by the G-REIT. Pre-taxed profits of a G-REIT could be caused by the taxation of profits of the real estate of the G-REIT in a foreign jurisdiction or the taxation of a subsidiary or a partnership (with foreign real estate) of the G-REIT. If the underlying income had been taxed at least at the 15% German corporate income tax rate or a comparable foreign income tax rate and certain further requirements were met, dividends sourced by such pre-taxed profits were 95% exempt from corporate income tax at the shareholder level. As of March 01, 2013, dividends are fully taxable at the level of the corporate shareholder of a corporation as long as the shareholder owns less than 10% of the shares at the beginning of the year in which the dividends have been received. Because of the shareholder restrictions outlined under no. 2.3 above, this means that dividend income remains subject to corporate income tax at the level of the corporate shareholder at ordinary tax rates irrespective of whether the dividends are sourced by pre-taxed profits or not. The dividend income is also subject to trade income tax.

Capital gains on the disposals of G-REIT shares are always subject to corporate and trade income tax at ordinary tax rates.

Individual shareholder

From January 01, 2009 onwards, dividends and all (i.e. short- or long-term) capital gains on the disposition of shares in a G-REIT realised by individuals as non-business income are subject to a (in principle) final withholding tax of 25% (plus solidarity surcharge of 5.5% thereon).

Long-term capital gains on privately held G-REIT shares acquired prior to January 01, 2009 remain tax exempt provided that the shares were held for more than one year and the shareholder did not own an interest of 1% or more in the G-REIT at any time during the five years preceding the sale of the shares.

Capital gains on privately held shares acquired on January 01, 2009 and onwards are fully subject to personal income tax (i.e. the final withholding tax does not apply) where the shareholder owned an interest of 1% or more in the G-REIT during the five years preceding the sale.

Dividends received by individuals as business income are fully subject to personal and trade income tax (trade income tax will be credited for personal income tax under certain requirements), unless the underlying income has been taxed with corporate income tax as outlined above (see under corporate shareholder). In the case that the underlying income has been taxed, the dividends are only with 60% subject to personal income tax but remain fully subject to trade income tax.

Capital gains on the disposal of G-REIT shares held in a business are fully subject to personal and trade income tax.

Withholding tax

Dividends from a G-REIT, as well as other benefits granted in addition to or instead of dividends, are subject to a withholding tax at a rate of 25% plus a 5.5% solidarity surcharge on the withholding tax, in total 26.375%. In the case that the G-REIT shares are privately held by an individual shareholder, the withholding tax is final. Otherwise the withholding tax is creditable/refundable at the shareholder's level.

BACK TO TOP

b. Foreign shareholders

Corporate shareholder	Individual shareholder	Withholding tax
- Final withholding tax for dividends. - Generally, tax exemption for capital gains.	- Final withholding tax for dividends. - Generally, tax exemption for capital gains.	- 25% plus a 5.5% solidarity surcharge, resulting in a rate of 26.375% (or a reduced treaty tax rate or a reduced withholding tax rate for foreign corporate shareholders). - EU Parent-Subsidiary Directive not applicable.

Corporate shareholder

The withholding tax on dividends to foreign (non-resident) shareholders is a final tax, provided that the G-REIT shares are not assets of a German permanent establishment of such shareholder.

Capital gains from the disposal of G-REIT shares are taxable if the shares are assets of a permanent establishment, or if the foreign shareholder has held at least a 1% shareholding at any time within a five-year period prior to the sale of the shares. Usually, double tax treaties provide for a tax exemption of capital gains on the disposal of shares in Germany. However, most of the German tax treaties do not protect investors from the German capital gains tax as they give Germany the right to tax capital gains from the disposition of shares in a real estate company.

Individual shareholder

The same principles apply as for foreign corporate shareholders.

Withholding tax

German domestic tax law provides that the foreign corporate shareholder is principally entitled to a refund of two-fifths of the withholding tax resulting in a final tax of 15% (which is equal to the corporate income tax rate) plus a 5.5% solidarity surcharge, resulting to a rate of 15.825%.

A double tax treaty may reduce the dividend withholding tax rate that amounts under German tax law to a total of 26.375% (25% withholding tax plus 5.5% surcharge on the tax). Most German tax treaties provide that foreign shareholders are entitled to a reduced withholding tax rate of 15% if they are domiciled in the other treaty state. Entitlement to a refund also requires that the investor qualifies for the treaty benefit under the German anti-conduit rules.

A corporate shareholder will not be able to exercise his rights to a further withholding tax reduction which would accrue to him if his shareholding was 10% or more.

Because of the tax-exempt status of the G-REIT, the EU Parent-Subsidiary Directive is not applicable.

5 Tax treatment of foreign REITs and its domestic shareholders

Foreign REIT	Corporate shareholder	Individual shareholder
Fully taxable.	Like dividends from G-REIT if foreign REIT is a qualifying REIT.	Like dividends from G-REIT if foreign REIT is a qualifying REIT.

BACK TO TOP

Foreign REIT

According to Sec. 1 (3) no. 5 Investment Tax Act 2018, a foreign REIT in the meaning of Sec. 19 (5) of the German REIT law does not qualify as Investment Fund.

A foreign REIT's German source income is taxable in Germany at the standard rules and rates applicable to a non-resident corporate taxpayer.

Corporate shareholder

Dividends distributed from a qualified foreign REIT as defined by the REIT law are fully taxable at the corporate shareholder level. If the dividend was sourced by pre-taxed profits and the corporate shareholder owns at least 10% of the shares in the foreign REIT, 95% of the dividends would be exempt from corporate income tax. Capital gains from the disposal of the shares in a qualified foreign REIT would be fully taxable at the level of the corporate shareholder. A foreign REIT is qualified under the following cumulative requirements:

- the REIT is not domiciled in Germany;
- the gross assets of the REIT consist of more than 2/3 of immovable property;
- more than 2/3 of the gross earnings are derived from rental, leasing, letting and disposal of immovable property; the distribution deriving from immovable property of the REIT do not carry underlying foreign taxes like the German corporate income tax;
- the REIT is not under the supervision of a financial supervision commission;
- the shares of the REIT are listed at an organised market.

Foreign withholding taxes levied on distributions will generally be credited in Germany.

Dividends received from a non-qualifying foreign REIT as well as capital gains from the disposal of shares in a non-qualifying foreign REIT are taxed according to general German tax principles depending on the qualification of the foreign REIT as a corporation or transparent entity.

Individual shareholder

For the tax treatment of dividends distributed from a qualifying foreign REIT and capital gains from the disposal of shares in a qualifying foreign REIT see under no. 4.1.

Dividends received from a non-qualifying foreign REIT as well as capital gains from the disposal of shares in a non-qualifying foreign REIT are taxed according to German tax principles depending on the qualification of the foreign REIT as a corporation or transparent entity. ■

AUTHORS CONTACT | GERMANY

Tim Hackemann

Tel. +49 61 96996 21718

tim.hackemann@de.ey.com

Building a better working world

EPRA

EUROPEAN PUBLIC
REAL ESTATE ASSOCIATION

GLOBAL
REIT SURVEY

EUROPE

Greece

REIC

A comparison of the
major REIT regimes
around the world.

2017

1 General introduction

BACK TO TOP

	Enacted year	Citation	REIT type
REIC	1999	Law 2778/1999 (REIC Law)	Corporate type

Greek Law recognises the legal forms of Real Estate Mutual Funds (REMF) and Real Estate Investment Companies (REIC), which are basically regulated by Law 2778/1999 (hereafter 'REIC law'). Although the exact term 'REIT' does not exist in the Greek legislation, the REIC could be qualified as such. The REIC law was introduced in December 1999, and has been amended thereafter by different laws including recently enacted laws 4141/2013, 4209/2013, 4223/2013, 4261/2014, 4281/2014, 4370/2016, 4389/2016, 4410/2016 and 4416/2016.

Subsequent to the merger of REICs in Greece (four are listed at the moment), the majority of listed REICs have been set up and managed by Greek banks. The investor base of listed REICs is predominantly made up of Greece-resident companies and individuals, although a few foreign investors have entered the market over the last couple of years. Two new REICS were licensed in 2016 raising the number of total Greek REICs from four to six.

The tax and regulatory legislation applicable to Greek REICs is often imprecise and several grey areas continue to exist in spite of the latest tax reforms.

Sector summary*

Listing Country	Number of REITs	Number in EPRA REIT Index	Sector Mkt Cap (EUR€m)	% of Global REIT Index
Greece	4	1	€ 2,189	0.03%

Top REITs*

Company name	Mkt Cap (EUR€m)	1 yr return (EUR€) %	Div Yield	% of Global REIT Index
Grivalia Properties REIC	€ 890	33.43%	2.08%	0.03%

** All market caps and returns are rebased in EUR and are correct as at 30 June 2017. The Global REIT Index is the FTSE EPRA/NAREIT Global REITs Index. EPRA, July 2017.*

2 Requirements

a. Formalities / procedure

Key requirements
- Prior operating licence issued by the Hellenic Capital Market Commission required. - Functions are supervised and regulated accordingly.

BACK TO TOP

A Greek REIC has the legal form of a Société Anonyme (SA) and is subject to all the formalities and procedures set out by Greek Corporate Law (L.2190/1920). Moreover, its incorporation requires a prior operating license issued by the Hellenic Capital Market Commission. Its activities are also supervised and regulated accordingly.

Its operating activity must solely consist of managing a portfolio of real estate, certain ‘capital means’ (defined as certain highly liquid and short-term investments in bonds and certain marketable securities) and interests in other SAs whose sole purpose is to invest in real property and whose assets comprise solely of investments in real property. A thorough description of investment policy and real estate use must be submitted to the Hellenic Capital Market Commission for the issuance of the REIC´s operating license.

A REIC must file an application for its listing on the Athens Stock Exchange within two years of its incorporation. The Capital Market Commission may decide to extend the annual deadline for listing in the stock market for up to a total of 36 months subject to an application for extension being filed by the REIC and demonstration that a force majeure or unfavourable market conditions prevented listing. If a REIC is not accepted to the Athens Stock Exchange, then the Capital Market Commission will revoke its operation license.

For a REIC to be considered Greek and hence be regulated by REIC law, its statutory seat must be in Greece. The effective place of management criterion is used by the Greek tax authorities (and is now included in the wording of the new Income Tax Code) when an overseas entity has its effective place of management in Greece. Nevertheless, this scenario should be avoided in order to prevent the authorities from questioning the nationality of the company.

Currently under Greek law, it should be noted that no foreign managing company (even an EU company) may be the manager of a Greek REIC. In order for the REIC law to apply, the management company must be a Greek resident. REICs’ investments in securities (not in real estate) must be supervised by a custodian bank operating in Greece.

No possibility of a pre-REIC structure is provided by the Law.

b. Legal form / minimum share capital

Legal form	Minimum share capital
Listed Société Anonyme.	EUR 25million

Legal form

A REIC must have the legal form of a Société Anonyme listed on the Athens Stock Exchange operating in Greece.

Minimum share capital

The required minimum share capital amounts to EUR 25 million.

c. Shareholder requirements / listing requirements

Shareholder requirements	Listing mandatory
None. Transfer of REIC’s real property to shareholders, founders, Board members and CEOs and their relatives is forbidden.	Yes

BACK TO TOP

Shareholder requirements

The transfer of REIC's immovable property to founders, shareholders with more than a 5% holding, Board of Director Members, CEOs and by their relatives up to the third degree is forbidden.

No difference between resident and non-resident shareholders in regard of ownership (status, shareholding percentage, etc.) is provided by the Law.

Listing requirements

The REIC's stocks must be listed on the Athens Stock Exchange. Parallel listing is also allowed.

d. Asset level / activity test

Restrictions on activities / investments
- At least 80% of the total assets must be invested in real estate in Greece or in the EEA. - Investment in buildings under development is only allowed if the cost of development does not exceed 40% of the REIC's investment assets. - Greek REICs may invest in at least 80% of the shares of Sociétés Anonymes (A.E.) having as special purpose the investment in real estate and whose capital is solely invested in real property. - Moveable and immovable assets owned by a REIC for its own operation purposes may not exceed 10% of the REIC's investment assets. - Real Estate investments in non-EEA countries must not exceed 20% of the total Real Estate Investments. - May not invest in a single property exceeding 25% of the REIC's total assets.

At least 80% of the total assets must consist of real estate.

For REIC law purposes, 'real estate' means real estate situated in Greece, the or, subject to certain conditions, in a non-EEA third country (see below) that is owned by the company as full or bare owner or as a beneficial owner and that may be used for business facilities or for other commercial, touristic, residential or industrial purposes. Within the meaning of "real estate" as defined by L. 2778/1999, a building plot and a building under construction are also included.

Real estate situated in countries (outside the EEA) may also be included, provided that they do not exceed the 20% of total real estate investments of the company.

Greek REICs may invest in at least 80%of the shares of Sociétés Anonymes (A.E.) having real estate investments as their special purpose and of which the total capital is invested in real estate, or in holding companies investing solely in companies whose capital is invested in real estate as above.

A REIC may invest in development/redevelopment property as long as the construction/redevelopment costs do not exceed 40% of the total value of the investment of REIC in real estate, as the latter results after the completion of the works.

A Greek REIC may not invest in a single property exceeding 25% of its total assets.

The REIC may also invest in other non-real estate assets serving its operational needs that, together with real estate used for its operations, do not exceed 10% of the value of the investment real estate at time of purchase.

As stated above, 80% of the total assets of the REIC must be invested in real estate. A further 10% (maximum) can be invested in self-used assets. The remainder (10-20% of total assets) can be invested into securities. There are no legal restrictions if the securities consist of a subsidiary's shares. Regarding a partnership structure, the partnership interest would no longer be considered 'securities'. Hence, such investment is not allowed.

BACK TO TOP

e. Leverage

Leverage
- Overall leverage must not exceed 75% of the REIC's total assets. - Leverage linked to development property must not exceed 40% of value of the real estate under development. - Specific 10% of total net equity rule for the purchase of real estate.

Financing through either loans or credits must not exceed 75% of the REIC's total assets. The loans or credits can only be obtained from a financial institution.

Loans received by the REIC for the purchase of real estate for its operational needs (i.e. non-investment property) must not exceed 10% of the total net equity of the REIC minus the total investments in real estate. The value of such loans is not included in the 75% threshold mentioned above.

f. Profit distribution obligations

Operative income	Capital gains	Timing
50% of its annual net profits.	No obligation.	Annually.

Operative income

The REIC should generally distribute at least 50% of its annual net profits to its shareholders. The distribution of a smaller percentage or no distribution at all is only allowed pursuant to a Resolution taken at the Shareholders' Meeting (provided a clause exists in the REIC's Articles of Association) either for the creation of a tax-free reserve or for the distribution of free shares accompanied by a share capital increase.

Capital gains

Capital gains do not need to be distributed.

g. Sanctions

Penalties / loss of status rules
- Violations may trigger the imposition of penalties. - Non-listing of REIC's shares on the Athens Stock Exchange leads to the loss of REIC status.

If a REIC is not accepted to the Athens Stock Exchange, then the Capital Market Commission shall revoke its operation license and the company should be liquidated. As a consequence of liquidation, all tax benefits granted by the law will be retroactively rescinded.

Tax penalties may be applied at different levels on a case-by-case basis depending on the nature of the infringement.

BACK TO TOP

3 Tax treatment at the level of the REIT

a. Corporate tax / withholding tax

Current income	Capital gains	Withholding tax
Investment and liquid assets taxed at 0.375% or 10% of European Central Bank (ECB) interest rates plus 1%, whichever is higher.	Exempt due to the special tax treatment of the REIC.	No WHT except for dividend distributions received from Greek subsidiaries at a rate of 15%

Current income

REICs are subject to a special taxation rate, which amounts to 0.375% or 10% of the European Central Bank (ECB) interest rate in force (Reference Interest Rate) plus 1%, whichever is higher. The tax rate is applied to the average of the REICs investments plus any available funds (cash and securities) at their current value, as shown in their six-months investment tables, which are a legal requirement to produce. For example, assuming the ECB interest rate is 0.05 %, the tax rate would be calculated as follows: 10% x (0.05% + 1%) = 0.105% and because such rate is lower than 0.375%, the REIT will calculate tax using the higher tax rate of 0.375%. The tax is payable by the REIC. Its direct shareholders have no further tax liability upon receipt of dividends. Should a change of the Reference Interest Rate occur, a new taxation basis would be valid starting the first day of the month following the stated amendment.

Capital gains

Since REICs are subject to the special taxation rules described above, which exhausts any further tax liability of the company, there is no taxation on the capital gains on the sale of securities by the REIC. If a REIC sells listed shares, a 0.2% transfer duty will apply on the value of the shares transferred.

Other Taxes

As from January 01, 2014, REICs are subject to the Annual Real Property Ownership Tax (the so-called “ENFIA” tax). The ENFIA tax consists of the main ENFIA tax and the supplementary ENFIA tax (0.55% on the total tax value of the property owned). REICs are fully subject to both the main tax and the supplementary tax.

REICs are fully exempt from the Real Property Transfer Tax and the local municipality surcharge levied at 3.09% on the value of the property, payable by the purchaser on acquisition of real property. When a REIC sells real property, the purchaser is not exempt from the aforementioned transfer taxes.

Withholding tax

Income generated from foreign or Greek securities is not subject to any Greek withholding tax upon repatriation with the exception of dividends received from a Greek subsidiary. In respect of interest from bond loans, the said tax exemption is valid, provided that the bonds were acquired at least 30 days before the interest payment date. Dividends received by a Greek REIC from Greek entities are subject to withholding tax at 15%, which can be offset against the wealth tax imposed on its average net investments described above under “current income”. Any unused amount may be carried forward to be set off against tax on average investments in future tax returns. Income tax treaties may not apply to reduce the rate of withholding.

Accounting rules

The REIC can choose whether to follow Greek GAAP or IFRS until it is officially listed on a stock exchange. Then, it must follow IFRS.

BACK TO TOP

b. Transition regulations

Conversion to REIT status
Tax benefits upon mergers, spin-offs, etc. of real estate companies.

Greek REICs enjoy the tax benefits provided by Law 2166/1993 for certain cases of mergers, spin-offs etc. Benefits available may include exemptions from transfer taxes and capital gains.

c. Registration duties

Registration duties
Exemption from any Greek tax and stamp duties on REIC's share issue.

The issuance of a REIC's shares and the transfer of real estate to a REIC are exempt from any Greek tax duties, stamp duties or any kind of tax liability. Capital Concentration Tax (CCT) at 1% is payable in the case of a share capital increase. However, no CCT is imposed on the initial share capital injected upon formation of the REIC.

4 Tax treatment at the shareholder's level

a. Domestic shareholder

Corporate shareholder	Individual shareholder	Withholding tax
Tax-exempt on dividends received from REIC. Exempt from capital gains tax on sale of shares in a non-listed Greek REIC. If the REIT is listed, the gain is taxed at 29%.	Tax-exempt on dividends received from REIC except for special solidarity tax (up to 10%). Exempt from capital gains tax on sale of shares in Greek REIC, but subject to solidarity tax in most cases.	N/A

Corporate shareholder

The taxation of dividends distributed by the REIC should be exempt from any Greek withholding tax as well as corporate income tax at the level of the corporate shareholder, according to the wording of the law. Capital gains arising from the sale of shares in a non-listed Greek REIC are exempt from income tax. If the REIT is listed, the gain is taxed at 29%.

Individual shareholder

Dividend income from REICs received by an individual shareholder should be exempt from income tax but subject to special solidarity tax at rates up to 10%. The special solidarity tax is imposed on the individual's total income whether exempt or not. Capital gains arising from the sale of shares in a non-listed Greek REIC are exempt from income tax. If the REIC is listed, the gain will be taxable only in the case where the seller owns more than 0.5% of the share capital of the listed REIC and the shares transferred have been acquired after 1 January 2009. Accordingly, most retail investors would be exempt. The gain is subject to special solidarity tax at rates up to 10% in any case.

BACK TO TOP

Withholding tax

N/A

b. Foreign shareholders

Corporate shareholder	Individual shareholder	Withholding tax
No Greek withholding tax on dividends paid by REIC. Exempt from capital gains tax on sale of shares in Greek REICs in most cases.	No Greek withholding tax on dividends paid by REIC. Exempt from capital gains tax on sale of shares in Greek REICs in most cases.	N/A

Corporate shareholder

Dividends distributed by the REIC to a non-resident corporate shareholder should not be subject to withholding tax in Greece. Capital gains arising from the sale of shares in a non-listed Greek REIC are exempt from income tax. Capital gains from the sale of shares in listed REICs are also exempt on the additional condition that the foreign shareholder does not maintain a permanent establishment in Greece where the gain can be attributed.

It is not clear whether Greek REICs can benefit from double tax treaties entered into by Greece.

Individual shareholder

Dividends distributed by the REIC to a non-resident individual shareholder should not be subject to withholding tax in Greece. Capital gains arising from the sale of shares in a non-listed Greek REIC are exempt from income tax. Capital gains from the sale of shares in listed REICs are exempt if the shareholder is resident in a double tax treaty country and can access the treaty (regardless of whether the Greek REIC can access the treaty – see below). Regardless of residence, no income tax is levied on the gain if the seller owns less than 0,5% of the share capital of a listed company or if the listed shares were acquired prior to 1 January 2009.

It is not clear whether the Greek REICs would be awarded with a similar benefit from the same arrangement.

Withholding tax

N/A

5 Tax treatment of foreign REIT and its domestic shareholders

Foreign REIC	Corporate shareholder	Individual shareholder
No specific tax privilege.	No specific provision.	No specific provision.

Foreign REIC

The Greek REIC law only applies to Greek REICs and does not cover the cases of foreign REICs. Foreign REICs have not been dealt with by the Greek tax authorities and therefore it is unclear as to the treatment of foreign REICs under Greek law.

As such, the exact treatment should be determined on a case-by-case basis.

BACK TO TOP

Domestic corporate shareholder

There is no specific tax provision dealing with the taxation of income received by a company resident in Greece from a non-resident REIC. In the absence of specific rules, it is expected that such foreign-sourced income should be taxed in the hands of the Greek corporate shareholder according to the general rules applicable to income from a foreign source. Dividends from EU qualifying subsidiaries will be exempt from tax, provided that the conditions of the EU Parent/Subsidiary Directive are met. If the dividend income does not qualify for exemption under the EU Parent/Subsidiary Directive, then it is taxed as normal business income at 29% with a credit for any tax withheld at source. If the participation distributing the dividends is in the EU, then unlimited foreign tax credit is provided for both the dividends Withholding Tax and the underlying Corporate Income Tax.

Domestic individual shareholders

There is no specific tax provision dealing with the taxation of income received by an individual resident in Greece from a non-resident REIC. In the absence of specific rules, it is expected that such foreign-sourced income should be taxed in the hands of the Greek individual shareholder according to the general rules applicable to income from a foreign source. A 15% final tax is imposed on the amount of dividends and capital gains received plus a special solidarity tax up to 10%, which is imposed on total income (whether exempt or not). However, as this has not been dealt with by the Greek tax authorities previously, the exact treatment is unclear. ■

AUTHORS CONTACT | GREECE

Thomas Leventis

Tel. +30 210 67 81 100

tleventis@deloitte.gr

EPRA
EUROPEAN PUBLIC
REAL ESTATE ASSOCIATION

GLOBAL
REIT SURVEY

EUROPE

Hungary

REIT

A comparison of the
major REIT regimes
around the world.

2017

1 General introduction

BACK TO TOP

	Enacted year	Citation	REIT type
REIT	2011	Act on Real Estate Investment Companies	corporate type

Traditionally, limited liability companies have been the preferred vehicle for holding real estate investments in Hungary. The REIT regime was introduced into the Hungarian legislation in 2011. The key tax benefits arising for the investor from a Hungarian REIT structure are that the income generated by the REIT is, as a main rule, not taxable from Hungarian corporate income tax and local business tax perspective and distributions from the REIT are not subject to withholding tax in Hungary.

The REIT is governed by the Act on Real Estate Investment Companies (the "Act"). Public limited companies with a minimum starting capital of HUF 5 billion that are registered as a REIT (upon the request of the company) with the Hungarian tax authority (the "Tax Authority") may qualify as REITs if the conditions are met. The aim of the Act was to introduce the EU-wide known "REIT structure" into the Hungarian market.

The law acknowledges the following entities as REITs[1]:

- real estate investment pre-company;
- real estate investment company; and
- real estate project company (Special Purpose Vehicle, hereinafter "SPV").

The activities of a REIT or its 100% subsidiary SPV should be limited to the following in the territory of Hungary:

- sale of their own real estate;
- rental and operation of their own real estate (including particularly real estate investment for operation purposes, rental and operation of real estate owned by the Hungarian government or state, operating own warehouse and stock room, and rental of vacant warehouse and stock room);
- property management and facility management; or
- asset management.

Advantages of a Hungarian REIT structure:

- Unlike Hungarian real estate funds, a REIT is able to hold shares in a project company that also can also benefit from the REIT regime;
- A corporate income tax free status is available at REIT and SPV levels (including gains on asset deals);
- A local business tax free status is available at REIT and SPV levels (including gains on asset deals);
- REITs are subject to only 2% real estate transfer tax (RETT) levied on the transfer of Hungarian real estate or any rights related to such property and also on the acquisition of shares in companies owning domestic real estate (real estate holding company).

[1] Reference to 'REIT' in this document, included real estate investment pre-companies, real estate investment companies, or real estate project companies. Reference to only one of those entities, should be understood as a reference to that type of entity only.

BACK TO TOP

Limitations and obligations:

- REITs have an obligation to pay out 90% of their profits or distributable monetary assets each year as dividends, SPVs have an obligation to pay out 100% of their profits or distributable monetary assets each year as dividends;
- A starting capital of HUF 5 billion is required for a REIT;
- Strict registration obligations are administered by the Tax Authority;
- Limitations exist regarding top management;
- A compulsory quarterly market valuation of the property portfolio is required for REITs.

2 Main requirements

a. Formalities / procedure

Key requirements
REITs (including pre-companies) must be registered at the Tax Authority. Strict formal and practical requirements should be met.

REITs (including pre-companies) must be registered at the Tax Authority. Registration is only possible if REITs have no outstanding tax liabilities with the Tax Authority, customs authority or at the local municipalities.

During the registration procedure, information – amongst others the deed of foundation, availability of registered capital, related parties, name of the auditor and detailed information about the senior management – should be filed.

REITs (including SPV) should notify the Tax Authority within 30 days if there have been any significant changes to their status (including any changes to SPVs held).

REITs should not be undergoing voluntary closure, bankruptcy or liquidation procedures prior to or during their registration.

REITs should have experienced managers, who have a college or university degree, at least three years managerial experience and a clean criminal record. Further independence requirements should also be met.

REITs (including SPVs) should revalue their properties and accounts every quarter.

b. Legal form / minimum share capital

Legal form	Minimum share capital
Publicly Limited Company	5 billion HUF

Legal form

A REIT should be a publicly limited company, and – broadly – at least 25% of the shares should be tradable on controlled financial markets (i.e. certain defined stock exchanges).

BACK TO TOP

Minimum share capital

The minimum share capital (registered capital, capital reserve and profit reserve) is HUF 5 billion.

c. Shareholder requirements / listing requirements

Shareholder requirements	Listing mandatory
Limitation for banks and insurance companies and other REITs.	Yes, as a general rule, 25% of the shares should be traded on controlled financial markets.

Shareholder requirements

At least 25% of the shares should be tradable on controlled financial markets (i.e. certain defined stock exchanges). At least 25% of the shares should be owned by minority shareholders (below 5% each). Direct voting rights in a REIT, by banks and insurance companies, are limited to 10%.

REITs are allowed to own only a maximum of 10% of shares or voting rights in other REITs.

Listing requirements

The REIC's stocks must be listed on the Athens Stock Exchange. Parallel listing is also allowed.

d. Asset level

Restrictions on activities / investments
Investment policy limitations and liabilities are similar to those of real estate investment funds in Hungary;

A REIT cannot have shares in another company other than an SPV, other REITs or companies whose main activity consists of real estate building project management. REITs cannot have more than 10% shares or 10% of the voting rights in any other REIT.

Beside real estate, the assets of REITs may include assets that are necessary for performing their regulated activities, cash and cash equivalents (including bonds issued by governments or financial institutions), shares of entities issued in regulated markets, appropriate interest in other REITs, REIT SPVs or SPVs who engage in real estate building projects or hedge agreements on FX risks associated to their real estate activities, or debt and interest repayments.

However, 70% of the total assets should be in the form of real estate. A single real estate asset or shares in other REITs should not make up more than 30% of the total assets. When performing this calculation, the revaluation of the real estate (recognised in line with the Hungarian Act on Accounting) should be considered as well. However, in case of REITs performing under IFRS the value of real estate already includes the revaluation, regardless of the valuation model has been applied.

The supervisory board's permission is required when purchasing an asset with an asset value exceeding the 10% of the REIT's total assets.

e. Leverage

Leverage
Debt is limited to 65% of the value of the real estate assets

BACK TO TOP

The REIT's liabilities (other than equity) should not exceed 65% (SPV 70%) of the value of its real estate assets and investments.

f. Profit distribution obligations

Operative income	Capital gains	Timing
Any expected dividends should be distributed. SPVs should distribute their total profits of distributable monetary assets.	To the extent that it is included in the REITs' income, any capital gain realised on disposal of real estate or shares in other entities should be distributed.	Annually.

REITs have an obligation to pay dividends stipulated as expected dividends in their deed of foundation. If the available cash amount does not reach the value of expected dividends, then at least 90% of the distributable monetary assets must be distributed.

SPVs have an obligation to pay dividends at 100% of their distributable monetary assets each year.

REITs and SPVs should not enter into any agreement that limits their dividend payment obligation or that provides pre-emption rights to third parties in respect of their real estate assets (except for loan agreements with financial institutions).

Distribution of the profit should take place within 15 trading days after the annual report has been accepted by the shareholders.

g. Sanctions

Penalties / loss of status rules
REITs that do not meet the requirements are deleted from the records and lose tax privilege.

The Tax Authority will delete REITs from its records if the requirements are not met or not corrected within 90 days.

REITs should start their activities within six months of registration and they cannot suspend their activities for more than six months, otherwise the Tax Authority will delete them from its records.

REITs that do not meet the requirements determined by law, cannot apply the benefits (from the day when the resolution on the deletion from the registry issued by the Tax Authority becomes effective). From that point onwards, the REIT will be taxed similarly to an ordinary company.

As a general rule, if the real-estate pre-company is not registered as a REIT then it is liable to pay twice the corporate income tax and local business tax that were due without applying the REIT regime's tax benefits. Similar rule should be applied to the SPVs of REITs and pre-companies.

BACK TO TOP

3 Tax treatment at REIT level

a. Corporate tax / local business tax / withholding tax

Operative income	Capital gains	Withholding tax
- Corporate income tax and local business tax free status are available for REITs and SPVs. - Certain related party transactions could be subject to corporate income tax, if arm's length prices are not met.	Received capital gains are tax free for corporate income tax and local business tax purposes.	No withholding tax in Hungary for profit distributed to entities, other than individuals.

Current income

REITs should calculate their corporate income tax base according to the general CIT rules, with some exceptions; however, their corporate income tax base is not subject to tax.

Transactions with related parties that are not REITs are subject to transfer pricing rules. The difference between the arm's length prices and the applied prices in such transactions could be subject to corporate income tax at REIT level. Income realised on transactions with related parties that are not subject to the Hungarian REIT legislation will be subject to Hungarian corporate tax.

Tax losses cannot be carried forward.

REITs local business tax base is tax free.

Capital gains

By default, received capital gains are part of the profit before taxation. The received capital gains, as part of the total income of REITs, are free from corporate income tax and local business tax.

If a REIT owns more than 10% of the shares of a real estate project development company, then the capital gain realised on the sale of the shares or the gain realised on in-kind contribution will be subject to corporate income tax.

Foreign taxes

Considering that any REIT's income is tax free, it is not possible to credit or exempt foreign taxes on foreign-sourced income.

Accounting rules

An interim audit is required after registration and deregistration.

REITs should revalue their real estate units at least quarterly. For the revaluation, the general accounting rules are applicable. If the market value of a real estate unit is higher than its accounting book value, then the difference might be accounted for as income and/or as capital depending on the effects of the revaluation on the real estate units. In case of REITs performing under IFRS (including SPV), the value of real estate must be determined based on revaluation model or fair valuation model.

Apart from the above revaluation there are no special accounting rules applicable exclusively for REITs.

REITs (i.e. entities whose shares are traded on the regulated market) must use IFRS instead of Hungarian GAAP for local reporting purposes as of 2017 once their shares are introduced to the regulated market.

BACK TO TOP

b. Transition regulations

Conversion to REIT status
Possible.

If a company fulfils the requirement of REIT law, then it must initiate the REIT registration.

c. Registration duties

Registration duties
No duty on capital contribution.

The registration fee at the Court of Registration is currently HUF 100,000 for public limited liability companies.

There is no duty on capital contribution, except RETT if the subject of the contribution is a real estate unit.

4 Tax treatment at shareholder level

a. Domestic shareholder

Corporate shareholder	Individual shareholder	Withholding tax
- Dividends received are tax deductible for CIT purposes. - Capital gains are subject to corporate income tax, however participation exemption rules could apply.	- Individual shareholders are subject to 15% personal income tax on their dividend income. - 14% health care charge on dividends may be applicable which is capped at HUF 450,000 per individual, per calendar year.	There is no dividend withholding tax in Hungary on dividends paid to non-private individual entities

Corporate shareholder

According to the general rules, dividends received by corporate shareholders are tax deductible for CIT purposes in Hungary.

Capital gains are subject to corporate income tax; however, the general participation exemption rules could apply. Domestic or foreign participation of at least 10% is considered an “announced participation” and this should be reported to the Tax Authority within 75 days of the acquisition. The capital gains on such participations held for at least one year are exempt from corporate taxation. Any loss on write-offs, foreign exchange or losses incurred when cancelling from the books (except during transformations) should be added back to the corporate income tax base.

Individual shareholder

Individual shareholders are subject to personal income tax of 15% on their dividend income. There is a 14% health care charge on dividends. The personal income tax and the health care charge should be deducted and paid to the Tax Authority by the REIT.

Capital gains on the sale of shares in REITs are subject to personal income tax at 15%. Direct expenses

BACK TO TOP

related to the acquisition of the shares are deductible. There is a 14% health care charge on capital gains not derived from securities on an EEA exchange market.

Withholding tax

There is no dividend withholding tax in Hungary on dividends paid to non-private individual entities.

b. Foreign shareholders

Corporate shareholder	Individual shareholder	Withholding tax
Distributed dividends are not subject toHungarian corporate income tax.	- Foreign individual shareholders are subject to personal income tax at 15% on their dividend income. - 14% health care charge on dividends may be applicable, which is capped at HUF 450,000 per individual, per calendar year - Treaty rates may be applicable.	There is no dividend withholding tax in Hungary.

Corporate shareholder

Distributed dividends are exempt from Hungarian corporate income tax even if the receiver is not a Hungarian entity.

Hungarian REITs listed on an accepted stock exchange should not be qualified as real estate holding companies for Hungarian corporate tax purposes; therefore, the capital gains realised on the sale of shares in such Hungarian REITs should not be subject to corporate income tax in Hungary.

Individual shareholder

Foreign individuals are liable for personal income tax at 15% on gains realised on the sale of shares; however, the tax can be reduced or eliminated by an applicable double taxation treaty. 14% healthcare charge may be also applicable up to a limit of HUF 450,000 per annum.

Withholding tax

There is no dividend withholding tax in Hungary on dividends paid to non-private individual entities.

5 Tax treatment of foreign REITs and its domestic shareholder

Foreign REIT	Corporate shareholder	Individual shareholder
- Capital gain on the sale of shares of real estate companies could be subject to Hungarian corporate income tax. - Treaty exemptions may be applicable.	- Received dividends are exempted. - Capital gains are subject to corporate income tax, however participation exemption rules could apply.	- Individual shareholders are subject to personal income tax at 15% on their dividend income; and - 14% health care charge on dividends which may be applicable.

Foreign REIC

Foreign REITs could be taxed on Hungarian source income and capital gains on taxable Hungarian properties.

BACK TO TOP

The sale of a share in a so-called Hungarian real estate holding company is subject to corporate tax. Real estate holding companies, for Hungarian CIT purposes, are business entities whose shares are not traded on a recognised exchange market. In addition, real estate holding companies should also own real estate in Hungary constituting more than 75% of the balance sheet value of their assets or the consolidated balance sheet with their related parties. Their shareholders should be resident in jurisdictions that do not have tax treaties with Hungary. The tax is based on the selling price of the shares, reduced by the purchase price paid and other justifiable costs. The tax can be reduced or eliminated by an applicable double taxation treaty.

In the case of Hungarian real estate transactions, treaty rules are applicable.

Corporate shareholder

Dividends received from foreign sources (including foreign REITs) are free from Hungarian corporate income tax, unless the foreign payer qualifies as a controlled foreign company.

Capital gains are subject to corporate income tax; however, participation exemption rules could apply.

A domestic tax credit system is available for companies in order to avoid double taxation on foreign-source income. Hungarian tax treaties apply either the exemption or the credit method to prevent double taxation.

Individual shareholders

Under its double taxation treaties, Hungary mainly gives tax relief by way of exemption. The wording of each double-taxation treaty should be considered on its own merits. If the income is derived from a jurisdiction that does not have a tax treaty with Hungary, then the individual shareholders are subject to personal income tax at 15% tax on their dividend income from that source. However, foreign withholding tax can be credited against the Hungarian tax liability, with certain limitations.

By default, the 14% health care charge on dividends not derived from securities on an EEA exchange market is applicable; however, possible exemption could be investigated for each case. ■

AUTHORS CONTACT | HUNGARY

Gábor Matuss

Tel. +36 30 515 5006

Róbert Rátosi

Tel. +36 30 559 1690

Building a better working world

EPRA

EUROPEAN PUBLIC REAL ESTATE ASSOCIATION

GLOBAL REIT SURVEY

EUROPE

Ireland

REIT

A comparison of the major REIT regimes around the world.

2017

BACK TO TOP

1 General introduction

Citation	REIT type
Introduced by Finance Act 2013.	Corporate entity

Since the introduction of the Irish REIT tax legislation in Finance Act 2013, three REIT's, Green REIT Plc, Hibernia REIT plc and IRES REIT, have been established in Ireland which between them have managed to raise over EUR 2 billion.

Sector summary*

Listing Country	Number of REITs	Number in EPRA REIT Index	Sector Mkt Cap (EUR€m)	% of Global REIT Index
Ireland	3	3	€ 2,492	0.23%

Top REITs*

Company name	Mkt Cap (EUR€m)	1 yr return (EUR€) %	Div Yield	% of Global REIT Index
Green REIT Plc	€ 982	5.76%	3.23%	0.09%
Hibernia REIT Plc	€ 942	3.77%	1.13%	0.09%
Irish Residential Properties REIT	€ 568	26.94%	3.60%	0.05%

** All market caps and returns are rebased in EUR and are correct as at 30 June 2017. The Global REIT Index is the FTSE EPRA/NAREIT Global REITs Index. EPRA, July 2017.*

2 Requirements

a. Formalities / procedure

Key requirements
Notice must be filed to become a REIT/Group REIT. Certain conditions for REIT/Group REIT status.

A notice must be filed with the Irish Revenue Commissioners to become a REIT. The notice shall contain a statement to the effect that the REIT or a principal company of a "Group REIT" is:

i. Incorporated under the Irish Companies Acts 1990,

ii. Resident in Ireland for Irish tax purposes and not resident in another country,

iii. Listed on the main market of a recognised stock exchange in an EU Member State,

BACK TO TOP

iv. Not a closely controlled company for corporation tax purposes (unless owned by certain "qualifying investors" such as pension funds, life businesses, Qualifying Investment Funds (an Irish regulated non UCITs fund structure), charities and NAMA).

In respect of conditions (iii) and (iv), the REIT or principal company of a Group REIT has a grace period of three years from when it becomes a REIT to meet these conditions. This will enable companies to acquire REIT status and then have three years to diversify its shareholders and raise additional finance to facilitate a listing.

In addition, each of the following conditions should be met by the REIT or the Group REIT for each accounting period:

i. At least 75% of the aggregate income of the REIT or Group REIT must derive from carrying on a property rental business;

ii. The property rental business conducted by the REIT or Group REIT must consist of at least three properties. The market value of any one of these properties should not exceed 40% of the total market value of the property rental portfolio held by the REIT/Group REIT;

iii. The REIT or Group REIT must maintain a ratio of at least 1.25:1 in respect of property income and property finance costs to property finance costs;

iv. At least 75% of the aggregate value of the assets of the REIT or Group REIT relate to assets of the property rental business;

v. The debt of the REIT or the Group REIT shall not exceed 50% of the market value of the assets of the REIT or Group REIT;

vi. Subject to having sufficient distributable reserves, at least 85% of the REIT's or Group REIT's property income (excluding capital gains) must be distributed to shareholders within 9 months of the year end.

In respect of condition (ii) above, the REIT or Group REIT has a grace period of three years from when it becomes a REIT to meet this condition.

Every REIT or principal company in respect of a Group REIT shall by February 28 each year make a statement to the Revenue Commissioners confirming that the above conditions have been met.

Commencing January 01, 2015, where subsequent to the initial notice referred to above a new company is incorporated or acquired by the Group REIT as a wholly owned subsidiary; an amended notice must be filed with the Revenue Commissioners (Form REIT 2A) within 30 days of the new company becoming a member of the Group REIT. This amended notice must specify:

- The date from which the new company will become a member of the Group REIT;
- A statement that the conditions referred to above in relation to the Group REIT are reasonably expected to be met at the end of the accounting period in which the amended notice is made; and
- A list of all the members of the group to which the group REIT designation will apply.

Where the above amended notice is not made within 30 days from the date the new company becomes a member of a Group REIT, the principal company shall be deemed to have made a notice to the Revenue Commissioners that it has ceased to be a Group REIT from a date that is 30 days after the date the new company became a member of the group.

BACK TO TOP

b. Legal form / minimum share capital

Legal form	Minimum share capital
The REIT must be an Irish incorporated company listed on a main market of a recognised stock exchange in an EU Member State.	A Public Limited Company (PLC) must have an allotted share capital of not less than EUR 25,000.

Legal form

The REIT or a principal company of a Group REIT must be listed on the main market of a recognised stock exchange in an EU member state.

The REIT or principal company of a Group REIT must be an Irish tax resident and Irish incorporated company.

Other members of a Group REIT need not be Irish incorporated and can be tax resident outside Ireland.

Minimum capital

Public Limited Companies must have a nominal value of share capital of not less than EUR 25,000. An Irish REIT may only have one class of ordinary shares, but it can also offer non-voting preference shares which carry no rights to dividends other than dividends at a fixed rate.

c. Shareholder requirements / listing requirements

Shareholder requirements	Listing mandatory
Must not be a "close" company. A single corporate shareholder may not own 10% or more of the shares/voting rights.	The principal company of a REIT needs to be listed on a main market of a recognised Stock Exchange in an EU Member State.

Shareholder requirements

The REIT must not be a "close company". A company is "close" where it is controlled by five or fewer shareholders. However, where a listed company is under the control of five or fewer participators, it shall not be treated as close if shares in the company carrying not less than 35% of the voting power are "held by the public". Broadly, shares are considered "held by the public" if the shares do not comprise part of a principal shareholders holding. A principal shareholder is a shareholder that possesses more than 5% of the voting power of the company and where there are more than five such shareholders, if such person is one of the five persons who possesses the greatest percentages. Shares held by pension funds or non-close companies will be considered as "held by the public".

The close company rule will not apply where the shares in the REIT or principal company of a group REIT are controlled by "qualifying investors" i.e. pension funds, life businesses, Qualifying Investment Funds, charities and NAMA.

Where a shareholder holds 10% or more of the share capital with voting rights in the REIT or principal company of a Group REIT or is entitled to 10% or more of a distribution, and the REIT or Group REIT has not taken "reasonable steps" to prevent a distribution to such a shareholder, then the REIT or Group REIT shall be deemed as receiving an amount of income equal to the amount of the distribution to the shareholder. This income shall be taxable at the 25% rate and no loss allowance or expense may be set against it for the purposes of calculating the amount chargeable to tax. The 10% shareholding rule does not apply to a "qualifying investor" i.e. pension funds, life businesses, Qualifying Investment Funds,

BACK TO TOP

charities and NAMA.

It is not clear what will be considered as “taking reasonable steps” and there is no guidance to date on this point.

The above penalty for excessive share holdings will not apply in the first three years of the REIT. This provision should give the REIT time to attract new investors and thus diversify its shareholders.

Listing requirements

The REIC’s stocks must be listed on the Athens Stock Exchange. Parallel listing is also allowed.

As stated above, to qualify as a REIT the company must be listed on a main market of a recognised stock exchange in an EU Member State. The requirement for the listing to be on a main market, compared to listing on a smaller alternative market will result in additional costs/regulation and may deter smaller vehicles from taking up REIT status.

d. Asset level

Restrictions on activities / investments
- At least 75% of the REIT’s or Group REIT’s aggregate income must be derived from the property rental business. - At least 75% of the market value of the REIT must relate to assets of the property rental business. - Within three years of commencement, the REIT must hold at least three separate assets, none of which having a market value in excess of 40% of the market value of the property rental assets. - The REIT can hold Irish and non-Irish assets. - The property rental assets may be either commercial, industrial or residential.

A REIT can carry on a non-property rental business (the residual business). However, 75% of a REIT’s or Group REIT’s aggregate income must derive from its property rental business that is the business generating rental income from properties. Capital gains on the sale of assets are not considered income for the purposes of the 75% income test.

Where the REIT or Group REIT raises cash either by selling a rental property or raising cash from the issue of ordinary share capital and invests the cash in non–property rental assets, then the profits from such investments will be treated as profits of the property rental business during the first 24 months following the sale or share issue (“re-investment provision”). Following the 24-month period, the profits will be treated as profits of the residual business. This should give REITs time to consider various re-investment opportunities. It should be noted that the re-investment provisions will not apply to funds raised by way of a preference share issue.

In addition to the income test, there is an asset test that requires that 75% of the market value of the REIT or Group REIT relates to assets of the property rental business. On a strict technical reading of the legislation, the re-investment provisions will only apply to the 75% income test and not to the 75% asset test. However, the revenue is prepared to apply the re–investment provisions to the 75% asset test. Therefore, proceeds from share issues and property sales should be treated as property rental assets for a period of two years. The 75% asset and income test should limit the amount of investment in non-property rental generating assets.

In the case of a Group REIT, the 75% asset and income test will be determined using the consolidated accounts of the group.

A REIT or Group REIT must hold at least three separate property rental assets directly, and no one of these assets can exceed 40% of the market value of the total portfolio.

BACK TO TOP

Qualifying properties may be residential, industrial or commercial and in any location worldwide.

Offices used in carrying on the business of the REIT itself are unlikely to be considered property rental assets for the purposes of the asset tests mentioned above. It should also be noted that if these offices cease to be used for the residual business and begin to be used for the property rental business, the asset shall be deemed to have been sold and reacquired by the REIT at market value. The deemed gain will be subject to Capital Gains Tax at 33%.

e. Leverage

Leverage
Profit: Financing Ratio.

The REIT or Group REIT must maintain a profit financing ratio of at least 1.25:1. The ratio is calculated as follows:

Property income plus property finance costs: property finance costs.

Property financing costs will include interest, net swap or hedging costs, fees such as arrangement and commitment fees associated with raising debt finance.

Where the ratio is breached, the REIT shall be chargeable to tax at the rate of 25% on the amount by which the property financing costs would have to be reduced for the property financing cost ratio to equal 1.25:1 subject to certain limits.

For example, if the property income was EUR 100 million and the financing costs was EUR 500 million, then the Profit: Financing ratio would be 1.2:1. In order to bring the ratio back to 1.25: 1 then the financing costs would need to be reduced by EUR 100 million.

However, the taxable amount shall not exceed 20% of the property income of the REIT. Thus, the REIT or principal company of a Group REIT would be chargeable to tax at the rate of 25% on EUR 20 million (EUR 100 million @ 20%).

Increases in interest rates or drops in rental yields may negatively impact on this ratio and result in a penalty as described above. In addition, they may result in the company's or group's REIT status being cancelled.

While the Profit: Financing Ratio appears generous, it will need to be considered in conjunction with the requirement that debt shall not exceed 50% of the market value of the assets of the REIT/Group REIT i.e. all of the assets of the REIT/Group REIT and not just property rental assets.

f. Profit distribution obligations

Property income	Capital gains	Timing
85% of property income must be distributed to shareholders.	Not included in the distribution obligation.	On or before the tax return filing date for the relevant accounting period.

Property Rental Income

At least 85% of property rental income earned by the REIT/Group REIT in an accounting period must be distributed to shareholders on or before the REIT's tax return filing date i.e. within nine months of the period/year end.

BACK TO TOP

Where a REIT fails to make the required distribution, the REIT or the principal company of the REIT will be chargeable to tax at 25% on:

i. Where no distribution is made, the amount chargeable will be equal to 85% of the property income for the period,

ii. Where a distribution is made but it is less than 85% of the property income, then the amount chargeable will be the difference between the distribution made and the amount equal to 85% of the property income.

No deductions may be made in arriving at the amount chargeable to tax.

It should be noted that where the REIT is restricted under company law from distributing all or part of the property income (e.g. the company does not have sufficient distributable reserves) then regard will be had to this restriction when calculating the amount chargeable to tax. This will prevent a situation whereby, for example, a company is penalised for not distributing property rental income even though under company law it was not in a position to make a distribution as a result of not having sufficient distributable reserves.

Capital gains

The 85% distribution requirement does not apply to gains arising from the disposal of real estate. Profits arising on the proceeds, if not re-invested in property rental assets within 24 months, will be treated as "bad" income for the 75% income test. Similarly, if the proceeds are not re-invested in property rental assets within 24 months, the proceeds will be considered "bad assets" for the purposes of the 75% test.

Other Profits

There is no requirement to distribute non-property rental profits. However, as mentioned, these will be considered "bad" assets for the purposes of the 75% asset test and any income deriving from them will be considered "bad" income for the purposes of the 75% income test.

g. Sanctions

Penalties / loss of status rules
Tax penalties and potential loss of REIT status.

Penalties or the withdrawal of REIT status may arise where any of the conditions (See 2.1) are breached.

Every REIT or principal company of a Group REIT shall by the February 28 each year deliver a statement to the Revenue Commissioners confirming that all of the conditions have been met throughout the most recently ended accounting period. Where a condition has been breached and it is not possible to make such a statement, the REIT or principal company of a Group REIT shall provide details to the Revenue of the breach and how it intends to rectify such breach. Where, within a reasonable period of time as determined by the Revenue Commissioners, the REIT or principal company of a Group REIT fails to rectify the breach, then the Revenue Commissioners may issue a notice withdrawing REIT status and this withdrawal will take effect from the end of the previous accounting period.

The fact that a REIT will be given time to rectify a breach should ensure that a company does not automatically lose its REIT status due to an unavoidable breach e.g. increase in interest rates, drop in rental yields or property values etc.

In addition, penalties may arise in the following circumstances:

1. Where a shareholder holds 10% or more of the share capital with voting rights in the REIT or Group REIT or is entitled to 10% or more of a distribution, and the REIT or Group REIT has not taking reasonable steps to prevent a distribution to such a shareholder, then the REIT or Group REIT shall be deemed as receiving an amount of income equal to the amount of the distribution to the shareholder.

BACK TO TOP

This income shall be taxable at the 25% rate. (See 2.3 above)

2. The REIT or Group REIT must maintain a profit financing ratio of at least 1.25:1. Where this requirement is breached, the REIT shall be chargeable to tax at the rate of 25% on the amount by which the property financing costs would have to be reduced for the property financing cost ratio to equal 1.25:1. (See 2.5 above)

3. Where a REIT fails to make the required 85% distribution, the REIT or the principal company of the REIT will be chargeable to tax at 25% on the amount that was not distributed. (See 2.6 above)

3 Tax treatment at the level of REIT

a. Corporate tax /withholding tax

Current income	Capital gains	Withholding tax
- Income from a property rental business is exempt from corporation tax. - Residual business income is taxable at mainstream CT rates (i.e. 12.5% on trading profits, 25% on passive income or income from an 'excepted trade'). - Deposits of a REIT or a Group REIT are exempt from deposit interest retention tax (DIRT).	- Gains realised on disposals of assets used in the property rental business are not subject to tax. - Gains on the disposal of other investment assets are subject to Capital Gains Tax (Currently 33%). - Profits from trading in land are taxed at 25%.	Property income dividends paid by the REIT are subject to Dividend Withholding Tax at 20%.

Property Rental Income

Income from the property rental business is not subject to corporation tax. Non-rental business income (residual income) will be taxable at the rate of 25% unless such activities constitute a trade in which case such profits will be taxable at the 12.5% rate.

Capital gains

Capital gains or losses that arise on disposal of property used in a REIT's or Group REIT's property rental business are not chargeable to tax.

The REIT or Group REIT may develop property for use in its property rental business. Profits on the disposal of such developed properties may be taxable at the rate of 25% if the cost of such development exceeds 30% of the market value of the property at the date on which the development commenced and the property is sold within three years of the completion of development.

Thus, if the development costs do not exceed 30% of the market value of the property at the date on which the development commenced or if the development costs exceed the 30% threshold but are held for at least three years after completion of development, then any gains on disposal will be exempt.

Where properties are acquired which do not form part of the REIT's property rental assets and is not an investment, then profits on the disposal of such assets will be subject to corporation tax at 25%. For example, if a company acquired a portfolio of properties with the intention of disposing of non-core assets, then any profits on such disposals would be subject to corporate tax at 25%.

Withholding tax

Dividend Withholding Tax (DWT) at 20% will be levied on distributions made to all investors unless the

BACK TO TOP

investor is an exempt qualifying investor such as a pension fund and certain investment funds. For non-resident investors, this should be their final liability to tax. Certain non-residents may be entitled under their tax treaties to recover some of this DWT.

Other taxes

Irish stamp duty of 1% will apply to the purchase of shares in a REIT. The REIT itself will pay stamp duty on the purchase of Irish property. The rate of stamp duty on non-residential property will be 2%. The rate of stamp duty for residential property will be 1% on the first EUR 1 million and 2% on any amount in excess of EUR 1 million.

Foreign tax-resident companies

As mentioned above, a foreign tax resident company may be considered part of a group REIT. Broadly, companies that are tax-resident outside Ireland should not be within the charge to Irish corporation tax. However, such entities would be subject to the tax regimes in the countries in which they do business and therefore may suffer foreign tax. On repatriation to Ireland, such dividends to the extent paid out of property rental profits should be exempt. Dividends received by an Irish tax resident company that are paid out of non-rental profits, including capital gains, will be subject to tax in Ireland. A credit for foreign taxation should be available in Ireland to set against Irish tax.

Accounting rules

As the REIT/Group REIT will be listed on an EU stock exchange, it will be required to prepare consolidated accounts under International Financing Reporting Standards (IFRS).

For periods commencing on or after January 01, 2015, the individual accounts of the parent company and any of its subsidiaries must be prepared under FRS101, FRS102 or IFRS.

The consolidated accounts prepared under IFRS will be used in determining the 75% asset/income test. Thus assets/income such as inter-company debt receivables, interest and dividends should not be taken into account in determining the 75% asset/income test.

Transition regulations

Conversion into REIT status
Subject to the below, there is no conversion charge on converting a company to a REIT.

However, where the company held property prior to conversion, then that property is deemed to have been sold by the company at market value at the date of conversion. Any gain would be subject to tax at 33%.

Due to the recovering nature of the Irish property market, it may be common that the conversion triggers losses.

b. Registration duties

Registration duties
Irish stamp duty of 1% will apply to the purchase of shares in a REIT.

BACK TO TOP

4 Tax treatment at the shareholder's level

a. Domestic shareholder

Corporate shareholder	Individual shareholder	Withholding tax
- Distributions from an Irish REIT to an Irish corporate shareholder will be chargeable to tax at 25%, with some exceptions. - Generally, Capital Gains Tax at 33% will apply on any gains arising on a disposal of shares in a REIT.	- Irish resident shareholders will be liable to income tax at marginal rates plus Universal Social Charge (USC) and Pay Related Social Insurance (PRSI). - Capital Gains Tax at 33% will apply on any gains arising on a disposal of shares.	Withholding tax is deducted at 20% on Property Income Dividends.

Corporate shareholder

Subject to certain exceptions, Irish resident corporate shareholders will be liable to corporation tax at the rate of 25% on income distributions from a REIT.

Capital gains arising on the disposal of shares of an Irish REIT will be taxable at 33%.

Individual shareholder

Irish resident individual shareholders in a REIT will be liable to income tax on distributions at their marginal rates together with USC and PRSI. The Irish resident individual shareholders will receive a tax credit in Ireland for the withholding tax deducted by the REIT on payment of the dividend.

Capital gains arising on the disposal of shares of an Irish REIT will be taxable at 33%.

Withholding tax

Withholding tax is deducted at 20% on Property Income Dividends. Irish resident individuals and corporates will be able to credit this withholding tax against their final tax liability.

Non-Property Income Dividends will be subject to the normal Dividend Withholding Tax (DWT) rules. Thus, DWT will be deducted from dividends made to individuals. Generally, DWT will not be deductible on dividends made to corporates subject to certain conditions being met.

Irish resident pension funds, insurance companies and other exempt persons will be exempt from DWT.

b. Foreign shareholders

Corporate shareholder	Individual shareholder	Withholding tax
- 20% final withholding tax for property income dividends. - Disposal of shares in an Irish REIT is outside the scope of Irish capital gains tax.	- 20% final withholding tax for property income dividends. - Disposal of shares in an Irish REIT is outside the scope of Irish capital gains tax.	- Certain non-residents may be entitled to recover some or all of the DWT deducted from the Irish Revenue Commissioners. - Otherwise, foreign investor may be in a position to claim credit for DWT against taxes in their country of residence.

BACK TO TOP

Corporate shareholder

Foreign shareholders will receive property income dividends net of 20% withholding tax.

Certain shareholders may be in a position to claim a refund or part refund of this DWT from the Irish Revenue Commissioners depending on the provisions of the relevant tax treaty.

Otherwise a foreign tax credit should be available against the foreign tax charged on those profits (depending on the rules of the country in which the corporate is resident).

Other non-property income dividends will be subject to DWT but generally a corporate resident in an EU or treaty country or a corporate not resident in a non-EU/non-treaty country but under the control of persons resident in an EU or treaty country is exempt from DWT.

Normally, the disposal of shares deriving their value from land and buildings in Ireland would be subject to CGT in Ireland. However, as the REIT will be a public listed company, CGT will not arise on the disposal of such shares.

Individual shareholder

Foreign shareholders will receive property income dividends net of 20% withholding tax.

Certain shareholders may be in a position to claim a refund or part refund of this DWT from the Irish Revenue Commissioners depending on the provisions of the relevant tax treaty.

Otherwise a foreign tax credit should be available against the foreign tax charged on those profits (depending on the rules of the foreign country in which the individual is resident).

Other non-property income dividends will be subject to DWT but generally an individual resident in an EU or treaty country should be exempt from DWT.

Normally, the disposal of shares deriving their value from land and buildings in Ireland would be subject to CGT in Ireland. However, as the REIT will be a public listed company, CGT will not arise on the disposal of such shares.

Withholding tax

In respect of property income distributions, DWT of 20% will be charged on distributions made to a corporate or individual non-resident shareholder. Treaty relief may be claimed retrospectively.

DWT will apply on distributions made out of other non-property income subject to any of the normal exemptions.

5 Tax treatment of foreign REITs and its domestic shareholder

Foreign REIT	Corporate shareholder	Individual shareholder
Taxed under normal Irish tax rules.	May be tax exempt.	Subject to Income tax, PRSI and USC.

Foreign REIT

A REIT resident outside Ireland and investing in Irish property will be taxable under normal Irish rules as a non-resident landlord. Tenants will be obliged to pay the non-resident landlord rent net of income tax of 20%. The income tax should be paid by the tenant to the Revenue Commissioners.

Alternatively, the non-resident landlord may appoint a local agent. In this case the tenant will pay the rent gross but the agent will be assessed to tax on the rental income.

BACK TO TOP

Gains on the disposal of Irish property will be subject to Irish Capital Gains Tax at 33%. However, where a property was acquired in the period from December 07, 2011 to December 31, 2014 and continues in the ownership of the person who acquired that property for a period of at least seven years, then any uplift in the value of the property during the seven-year period will be exempt from Capital Gains Tax. This provision has not been extended beyond December 31, 2014.

Corporate shareholder

Distributions from a foreign REIT will be subject to Irish tax at the rate of 25%. Credit against the Irish tax liability should be available for foreign taxes paid.

Capital gains arising on the disposal of shares of a foreign REIT will be taxable at 33%.

Individual shareholder

An income distribution from a foreign REIT will be liable to Irish income tax at the tax payer's marginal rate together with PRSI and USC. A credit against the Irish tax liability may be available for foreign taxes paid.

Capital gains arising on the disposal of shares in a foreign REIT will be taxable at 33%. ■

AUTHORS CONTACT | IRELAND

Padraic Whelan
Tel. +353 1 4172848
pwhelan@deloitte.ie

Deirdre Power
Tel. +353 1 4172448
depower@deloitte.ie

Frank Murray
Tel. +353 1 4172438
fmurray@deloitte.ie

Michael Raine
Tel. +353 1 4172224
mraine@deloitte.ie

Deloitte.

EPRA
EUROPEAN PUBLIC
REAL ESTATE ASSOCIATION

GLOBAL
REIT SURVEY

EUROPE

Israel

REIT

A comparison of the
major REIT regimes
around the world.

2017

BACK TO TOP

1 General introduction

	Enacted year	Citation	REIT type
REIT	2006	Sections 64A2–64A11 of the Israeli Tax Ordinance ("ITO")	Corporate type

The REIT (Real Estate Investment Trust) regime was introduced into the Israeli tax legislation in 2006. The Israeli REIT is a 'flow-through' regime. As a result, each of the REIT investors is taxed on the distributed REIT incomes.

The REIT is governed by Sections 64A2–64A11 of the Israeli Tax Ordinance.

In this model, certain shareholders are exempt from tax on the income from the REIT. The exempted shareholders include:

1. Retirement fund or a public institution: As for public institution income, half of the tax should be exempt for the purposes of this exemption. For the purposes of this paragraph, "retirement fund" and a "public institution" as defined in Section 9(2) of the Israeli Tax Ordinance;
2. A resident of a treaty country managing a retirement age savings plan or a long-term savings plan similar to a fund and any pension fund that is a resident of a treaty country or managed by a resident of a treaty country to the extent that profits received from retirement savings are exempt from tax the in that resident country.

Other corporations that invest in the REIT are subject to corporate tax rates (24% in 2017). Individuals are subject to the individual marginal tax rate of up to 47% at the highest tax bracket (in 2017). Please note that as of January 01, 2017, individuals whose total chargeable income exceeds NIS 640,000 (in 2017) are subject to an additional 3% tax rate on part of their chargeable income.

2 Requirements

a. Formalities / procedure

Key requirements
- Special purpose company is required. - Incorporated in Israel. Controlled and managed from Israel. - Company's shares are listed for trading in a stock exchange in Israel within 24 months from the date of its incorporation. - Company's shares are listed for trading in a stock exchange in Israel within 36 months and at this period the company's value assets that are real estate for residential rental purposes or income-yielding real estates for housing for rent are not less than 30% of the entire assets of the company. - Certain assets value / ratio should be maintained. - Certain limitations on company's shareholders holdings ratio should be maintained.

The REIT regime applies to a new company that is established for this purpose or a company that commits to becoming a REIT.

BACK TO TOP

b. Legal form / minimum share capital

Legal form	Minimum share capital
Public company traded in the Tel Aviv Stock Exchange (TASE).	No

Legal form

A REIT must be a public company listed for trade on the Israeli stock exchange (TASE). It must be a tax-resident of Israel. Apparently, the REIT Subsidiaries can reside outside Israel, but the value of income-yielding real estate assets and the value of Israeli real estate for residential rental purposes located in Israel should be no less than 75% of the value of all the company's income-yielding real estate assets and real estate for residential rental purposes.

The company must meet these requirements on the testing dates, June 30 and December 31 of each year since its date of incorporation.

The REIT must submit an annual tax return that includes an accountant certificate that shows the company has met all the requirements of a REIT as mentioned above and hereinafter.

Minimum capital

No minimum share capital is required.

c. Shareholder requirements / listing requirements

Shareholder requirements	Listing mandatory
The REIT's shareholders' means of control should not exceed the limitations described	Yes

Shareholder requirements

As of three years from the date the company was listed for trading in a stock exchange in Israel, no more than 70% of the company's means of control are held by five shareholders or less.

However, as of five years from the date the company was listed for trading in a stock exchange in Israel, no more than 50% of the company's means of control are held by five shareholders or less.

In addition, as of the sixth year from the date the company was listed for trading in a stock exchange in Israel, no single shareholder will hold more than 30% of the company's means of control and, as of the ninth year, no more than 20% of the company's means of control.

The limitations on the company's shareholder apply on directly or indirectly holdings (a shareholder and his relative, as defined in Section 88 of the ITO, are considered a single shareholder).

"Means of control" is defined as one of the following: the right to profit, the right to appoint a director or manager in the company or similar function, voting rights, the rights to liquidation proceeds, or the power to order or instruct someone who holds any of the rights listed above to act on his behalf.

BACK TO TOP

Listing requirements

The company must be listed for trade in the TASE within a period of 24 months or 36 months from the date of incorporation under the provisions described above. The REIT may also be (dually) listed for trade abroad.

d. Asset level

Restrictions on activities / investments
- 95% or more of the value of the REIT's assets must consist of income-yielding real estate assets, real estate for residential rental purposes assets and liquid assets (cash, deposit, bond, etc.). - 75% or more of the value of the REIT's assets must consist of: (1) Income-yielding real estate. (2) Money received from the first issue of the REIT's securities that were listed for trading in the TASE during the two years following the day of issue. (3) Money received from an additional issue of the REIT's securities that were listed for trading in the TASE during one year following the day of issue. (4) Consideration from the sale of real estate during one year following the day of issue. - The value of the REIT's assets mentioned exceeds 200 million NIS. - the value of income-yielding real estate assets and the value of Israeli real estate for residential rental purposes located in Israel should be no less than 75% of the value of all the company's income-yielding real estate assets and real estate for residential rental purposes.

A REIT must fulfill all the restrictions stated below:

- 95% or more of the value of the REIT's assets must consist of income-yielding real estate assets, real estate for residential rental purposes assets and liquid assets (cash, deposit, bond, etc.).
- The value of income-yielding real estate assets and the value of Israeli real estate for residential rental purposes located in Israel should be no less than 75% of the value of all the company's income-yielding real estate assets and real estate for residential rental purposes.

The company must meet these requirements on the testing dates, June 30 and December 31 of each year since the date of its incorporation.

75% or more of the value of the REIT's assets must consist of:

1. Income-yielding real estate.
2. Money received from the first issue of the REIT's securities that were listed for trading in the TASE during the two years following the day of issue.
3. Money received from an additional issue of the REIT's securities that were listed for trading in the TASE during one year following the day of issue.
4. Consideration from the sale of real estate during one year following the day of sale.

The value of the REIT's assets mentioned exceeds 200 million NIS.

The company must meet these requirements on the testing dates, June 30 and December 31 of each year since the date of the REIT's listing for trading in the TASE.

"Income-yielding real estate" is defined as real estate that generates income from rent and from additional activities, as long as at least 70% of the real estate is developed and the real estate is not considered inventory in the funds books.

Holding of real estate association by REIT does not affect REIT's requirements while the real estate

BACK TO TOP

association invests in assets according to the REIT's requirements. In addition, the real estate income will be subject to tax as part of the REIT's income.

e. Leverage

Leverage
The REIT's debt should not exceed the ratio from the REIT's total assests as described.

The REIT's obligations (other than equity) do not exceed 60% of the income-yielding real estate value plus 80% of the real estate for residential rental purposes or income yielding real estates for housing for rent plus 20% of the other assets it holds.

The company must meet these requirements on the testing dates, June 30 and December 31 of each year since the date of the REIT's registration for trading in the TASE.

f. Profit distribution obligations

Operative income	Capital gains	Timing
90% of its chargeable income	100% of its capital gain from disposal of real estate.	- Distribution of the chargeable income must take place no later than April 30 of the following year. - Distribution of the capital gain must take place during a period of 12 months from the date of the disposal of real estate.

Operative income

The REIT is obliged to distribute at least 90% of its chargeable income, excluding capital gains and non-deductible expenses and including exempted income, calculated based on generally accepted accounting principles.

The REIT may choose to distribute an additional amount equal to the depreciation expenses.

Capital gains

The REIT is obliged to distribute 100% of its capital gain from disposal of real estate.

Timing

Distribution of the chargeable income must take place no later than April 30 of the following year since the date of the REIT's registration for trading in TASE.

Distribution of the capital gain must take place in a period of 12 months from the date of disposal of the real estate since the date of the REIT's registration for trading in the TASE.

g. Sanctions

Penalties / loss of status rules
Loss of tax privilege.

BACK TO TOP

The REIT will be taxed similarly to an ordinary company from the date in which the requirements are no longer met. However, if the company fails to meet the requirements on a testing date in any given year since the date of the REIT's registration for trading in TASE, but within a period of up to three months successfully meets the requirements, and continues to do so for a consecutive year, the company will be considered a REIT throughout the entire period.

A REIT that does not meet the requirements or chooses to discontinue its REIT status will be taxed as ordinary company from the date of its election or 90 days from the date of its application to the Israeli Tax Authority, according to the latest, or from the date that requirements are no longer met. Any decision to discontinue REIT status by choice requires the approval of the company's general meeting. Controlling shareholders or people with personal interest in the approval shall not be included in the count of voters.

If the company has begun to be wound up, then it shall cease to be a REIT.

3 Tax treatment at the REIT level

a. Corporate tax /withholding tax

Current income	Capital gains	Withholding tax
- No taxation of distributed eligible income. - Undistributed exceptional income is subject to 60% tax rate. Distributed exceptional income is subject to 70% tax rate. - Undistributed chargeable income from the disposition of real estate held for a period of less than 4 years will be subject to corporate tax rates or individual marginal tax rates. - Chargeable income as well as capital gain derived from yielding real estate assets for residential rental purposes not held for a short period will be subject to 20% tax rate. - income paid to the shareholders which exceed the taxable income and beyond to the amount of depreciation expenses will be subject to capital gain tax rate. - Other chargeable income will be subject to corporate tax rate.	- Distributed capital gains are exempted from tax. - Undistributed capital gains will be subject to corporate tax rate or individual marginal tax rates.	Upon distribution to the shareholders, a banking corporation or a member of TASE will withhold tax at the following rates: - Capital gains: 25%/30% for individuals, corporate tax rate for companies. However, regarding individuals, chargeable income from the disposition of real estate held for a period of less than 4 years will be withheld at the individual marginal tax rates. - Chargeable income or capital gains derived from yielding real estate assets for residential rental purposes not held for a short period will be subject to 20% tax rate. - Exceptional income: 70%. - Other chargeable income is subject to the regular corporate tax rate or individual marginal tax rates.

Current Income

The REIT is a 'flow-through' regime. However, the REIT is subject to taxes on undistributed income.

A 70% tax rate applies to 'exceptional income' upon distribution. 'Exceptional income' is defined as:

1. Income from the sale of inventory (real estate or otherwise);
2. Income other than the following to the extent that such income exceeds 5% of the revenues of the fund in that tax year:
   (a) Income-yielding real estate, residential rental real estate income and income from the sale of construction rights related to the income-yielding real estate;

BACK TO TOP

(b) Income from public traded securities, state bonds and deposits; and
(c) Inflation income considered as a business profits.

Exceptional income, which is not distributed, is subject to 60% tax rate. Distribution of the exceptional income in later years will be considered a dividend distribution and will be subject to 25/30% withholding tax rate. No credit will be granted to the shareholders for the REIT taxation.

Capital gains

Distributed capital gains are not subject to taxation. The REIT must distribute 100% of its capital gain income. Distribution of the capital gain must take place in a period of 12 months from the date of sale of the real estate.

Foreign taxes

Foreign taxes paid by the REIT will be deducted from the foreign taxable income that was subject to foreign taxes. However, no foreign tax credit will be granted to the REIT or to the REIT's shareholders.

Accounting Rules

There are no special accounting rules for a REIT. A REIT listed for trade in the TASE must follow the IFRS rules, as any other listed company.

Losses

The shareholders are not allowed to offset losses of the REIT from their income. A loss to a shareholder in the sale of the REIT's shares may be offset as stated in Section 92 of the Israeli Tax Ordinance or against the taxable income of the shareholders that the REIT transferred to him in that year.

b. Transition regulations

Conversion into REIT status
According to the rules mentioned in section 2

c. Registration duties

Registration duties
Under certain conditions, Reduced real estate 'purchase tax'.

Under certain conditions, for a transfer of income yielding real estate or real estate for housing for rent purpose by REIT in exchange for share allocation, the REIT will pay a reduced purchase tax of 0.5% of the real estate value. The reduced purchase tax rate also applies on a company which commits to become a REIT according to the requirements mentioned in section 2.

If the following conditions are not met, the company will pay the full purchase tax rate (in 2017 – 6%).

The reduced purchase tax of 0.5% also applies on REIT's income yielding real estate or real estate for housing for rent purpose acquiring.

4 Tax treatment at the shareholder's level

BACK TO TOP

a. Domestic shareholder

Corporate shareholder	Individual shareholder	Withholding tax
- Corporate tax rate is 24% in 2017. - Corporate capital gains tax rate is 25% in 2017.	- The Individual maximum marginal tax rate is 47% in 2017. - Individual capital gains tax rate is 25/30%.	As mentioned above.

Individual shareholder

The individual's income derived the REIT is subject to the individual's marginal tax rate. The maximum individual tax rate in 2017 is 47%. Individuals which their total chargeable income exceeds NIS 640,000 (in 2017) are subject to an additional 3% tax rate on part of their chargeable income.

Withholding tax

Upon distributions, the REIT must withhold tax that the shareholders would have paid had their investment been directly in the real estate. The individual or corporate tax rates are based on ordinary income. For example, the withholding tax would be 24% on corporate capital gains or ordinary business income based on the corporate tax rate.

The withholding tax is not a final tax assessment, the shareholder must submit an annual tax return which reflects his actual taxable income (including losses). Credit will be granted for the withholding tax charged by the REIT.

Distribution of exceptional income will be subject to 70% withholding tax. Distribution of the exceptional income that was not distributed in the year in which it was generated, in later years will be considered as a dividend distribution and will be subject to a 25%/30% withholding tax rate.

b. Foreign shareholders

Corporate shareholder	Individual shareholder	Withholding tax
- Withholding tax subject to tax rates applicable for Israeli companies. - 'Exceptional income' which is distributed is subject to 70% tax rate.	- Withholding tax subject to tax rates applicable for Israeli individuals. - 'Exceptional income' which is distributed is subject to 70% tax rate.	- Final withholding tax. - Treaty relief available to distributions of 'exceptional income' in later years.

Corporate shareholder

Distributions of current income and capital gains are subject to a withholding tax at the corporate tax rates applicable to Israeli investors. Treaty country resident pension funds and mutual funds are exempt from the withholding tax, excluding exceptional income, to the extent that the profits are exempt in their country of residence.

Individual shareholder

Distributions of current income and capital gains are subject to a withholding tax at the individual income

BACK TO TOP

tax rates applicable to Israeli investors.

Withholding tax

Treaty relief may be granted for distribution of the exceptional income in later years that is considered as a dividend distribution.

5 Tax treatment of foreign REIT and its domestic shareholder

Foreign REIT	Corporate shareholder	Individual shareholder
Taxed under normal Israeli tax rules.	- Taxed at corporate tax rate of 24% in 2017 if REIT is a flow-through entity. - Dividend is subject to 25% tax rate if the REIT is not a flow-through entity.	- Taxed at 47% in 2017 if REIT is a flow-through entity. - Dividend income will be subject to 25/30% tax if the REIT is not a flow-through entity.

Foreign REIT

A foreign REIT will be taxable under normal Israeli tax rules, based on its legal character (Corporation, Fund, Partnership etc.).

Corporate shareholder

A corporate shareholder in a foreign REIT that derived taxable income from foreign sources is subject to corporate income tax rate of 24% in 2017 as long as the REIT is considered a flow-through entity for Israeli tax purposes (regardless of its election under foreign country rules).

Dividend income is subject to 25%/30% tax rate. If the foreign REIT is not a flow-through entity, a tax credit is allowed.

Individual shareholder

An individual shareholder in a foreign REIT that derives taxable income from foreign sources is subject to individual income tax at the maximum rate of 47% in 2017, as long as the REIT is considered a flow-through entity. ■

AUTHORS CONTACT | ISRAEL

Tareq Dibbini

Tel. +972-3-6386808

tareqd@bdo.co.il

EPRA

EUROPEAN PUBLIC
REAL ESTATE ASSOCIATION

GLOBAL
REIT SURVEY

EUROPE

Italy

SIIQ

A comparison of the
major REIT regimes
around the world.

2017

BACK TO TOP

1 General introduction

	Enacted year	Citation	REIT TYPE
SIIQ/SIINQ	2007	- Law No. 296/2006 and subsequently issued Regulations and Guidance. - Amended by Law Decree No. 133/2014 (converted into Law No. 164/2014).	Corporate entity

The Italian REIT regime was introduced in Italy by the Law No. 296/2006, which provides for a special civil law and tax regime applicable to Italian listed real estate investment companies that meet certain requirements defined by law and whose main activity is the rental of real estate properties *(Società d'Investimento Immobiliare Quotate, SIIQs).*

The SIIQ regime is applicable also to non-listed Italian real estate investment companies that are subsidiaries of SIIQs, if certain conditions are met *(Società d'investimento immobiliare non quotate, SIINQs).*

The SIIQ regime has been subsequently amended by the Law Decree No. 133/2014 (converted into Law No. 164/2014), which entered into force on September 2014 and whose principal purposes was to faster the use of this investment vehicle in the Italian real estate sector and to increase the permeability between SIIQs and Italian real estate investment funds. With such amendment, specific provisions regarding the conversion of real estate investment funds in liquidation phase into SIIQs have been introduced, allowing the contribution of the real estate assets to SIIQs with almost no tax burdens both for direct and indirect taxes purposes.

The legal framework for SIIQs and SIINQs includes also the secondary legislation (Decree of the Ministry of Finance No. 174/2007), which at the date hereof has not been amended yet in order to implement the changes introduced by Law Decree No. 133/2014.

The Revenue Agency provided clarifications regarding the SIIQ regime with the Circular Letter No. 8/E/2008 and with the Circular Letter No. 32/E/2015 (the latter in order to clarify and implement the rules introduced with the Law Decree No. 133/2014). Moreover, with the Regulations of December 18, 2015, the Revenue Agency provided for the form to be filed in order to exercise the option for the SIIQ and SIINQ regime.

Sector summary*

Listing Country	Number of REITs	Number in EPRA REIT Index	Sector Mkt Cap (EUR€m)	% of Global REIT Index
Italy	5	2	€ 2,446	0.09%

BACK TO TOP

Top REITs*

Company name	Mkt Cap (EUR€m)	1 yr return (EUR€) %	Div Yield	% of Global REIT Index
Beni Stabili SpA	€ 1,434	19.50%	5.22%	0.06%
Immobiliare Grande Distribuzione SIIQ SpA	€ 627	11.17%	5.84%	0.03%

** All market caps and returns are rebased in EUR and are correct as at 30 June. The Global REIT Index is the FTSE EPRA/NAREIT Global REITs Index. EPRA, July 2017.*

2 Requirements

a. Formalities / procedure

Key requirements
Certain conditions are required for SIIQ status.

An eligible listed real estate investment company must file a specific form with the Italian Revenue Agency by the end of the fiscal year prior to the year in which the company shall apply the SIIQ regime. As anticipated, the form and the relative submission rules have been amended at the end of 2015 in order to take into consideration the changes in the requirements to be met to adopt the SIIQ regime.

SIINQs must opt for the special regime jointly with the SIIQ parent company. In such regard, the Revenue Agency (Circular Letter n. 8/E/2008) clarified that “jointly” must be intended as for the same or for a subsequent tax period to the tax period for which the SIIQ exercised the option.

It is not necessary that all the requirements to obtain the SIIQ status are met at the date of the filing of the form, since specific provisions have been introduced by the Law Decree No. 133/2014 extending the grace period during which such requirements must be met (so called “preliminary SIIQ regime” – see par. 2.3).

b. Legal form / minimum share capital

Legal form	Minimum share capital
Joint stock company.	Listing requirements (for SIIQs).

Legal form

The SIIQ must be a joint stock company (Società per Azioni) listed on a regulated market.

Following the entry into the SIIQ regime, the company’s name must include the words “Società d’Investimento Immobiliare Quotata” or ‘SIIQ’, therefore the company’s By-law must be amended accordingly *(together with other amendments required by law).*

The same requirements in terms of legal form *(Società per azioni)* and By-laws amendments must be satisfied also by the SIINQs.

Moreover, in 2009, the SIIQ regime was amended (by Article 12 of the Law Decree No. 135/2009 converted into Law No. 166/2009) in order to extend the SIIQ regime also to Italian permanent establishments of foreign REITS established in EU/EEA States that allow an adequate exchange of

BACK TO TOP

information with Italy.

Minimum share capital

The ordinary listing requirements in respect of share capital are applicable to SIIQs..

c. Shareholders' requirements / listing requirements

Shareholders' requirements	Listing mandatory	Listing Foreign Shareholders' Restrictions
- At least 25% of the shares must be 'widely held'. - A single shareholder is not allowed to own more than 60% of voting rights and profit participation rights. - For SIINQs, at least 95% of voting rights and profit participation rights must be owned by a SIIQ.	- Yes for parent company (SIIQ). - Not for subsidiaries (SIINQ).	No specific foreign shareholders restrictions has been enacted.

Shareholders' requirements

No single shareholder should hold, directly or indirectly, more than 60% of voting rights and profit participation rights.

The 60% shareholding requirement must be satisfied without interruption. An exception is provided if such requirement is not satisfied because of M&A transactions or capital market transactions, since in this case the SIIQ regime is suspended.

At least 25% of the SIIQ shares must be owned by shareholders that individually hold, directly or indirectly, less than 2% of voting rights and profit participation rights. It is worth noting that the 2% threshold is required for the access to the SIIQ regime, but it does not affect the SIIQ status after the election. The 25% requirement is not applicable to companies already listed on regulated markets.

It is worth noting that Law Decree No. 133/2014 has increased the maximum holding threshold allowed to a single shareholder from the previous 51% to the current 60% and has decreased the free floating threshold from the previous 35% to the current 25%.

The aforesaid ownership requirements must be met within the end of the first fiscal year of application of SIIQ regime. The SIIQ regime applies since the beginning of such fiscal year.

However, Law Decree No.133/2014 has introduced a "preliminary SIIQ regime" extending the timeframe within which the ownership requirements may be satisfied.

In particular, provided that the 25% free floating threshold is met within the end of the first fiscal year for which the option has been exercised, the 60% shareholding requirement must be met within 24 following months.

In this case the SIIQ regime has effect from the first day of the fiscal year in which the 60% threshold is satisfied.

Until both the ownership requirements are met, the Italian corporate income tax (IRES – standard rate 24%) and Italian regional tax on business activities (IRAP – standard rate 3,9%) are due pursuant to the ordinary rules.

On the contrary, the "entry tax" due for the access to the SIIQ regime (see par. 3.2) and other taxes

BACK TO TOP

(substitutive tax for direct taxes purposes and mortgage and cadastral taxes on the contribution of real estate assets to the SIIQ) are applied according to the more favourable rules set forth by the SIIQ regime. In the case that the ownership requirements are not timely met, such taxes are re-determined on the basis of the ordinary rules and the amounts already paid can be offset as tax credit.

With regard to ownership requirements for SIINQs, a SIIQ must own (also jointly with other SIIQs) at least 95% of the voting rights and profit participation rights of the SIINQ. Moreover, following the access to the special regime, the SIINQs must opt for the consolidation for tax purposes with the SIIQ parent company.

Listing requirements

SIIQ shares must be listed on the Italian stock exchange (Borsa Italiana) or any other recognised stock exchange of the EU/EEA Countries which allow an adequate exchange of information with Italy.

SIINQ shares must not be listed on a stock exchange.

d. Asset level / activity test

Restrictions on activities / investments

At least 80% of the SIIQ's assets must consist of ("asset test"):

(i) real estate properties to be leased (ownership or other rights);

(ii) participations accounted as fixed assets in SIIQs/SIINQs/Italian real estate investment funds whose real estate assets held for lease or participations in real estate investment companies, real estate investment funds, SIIQs and SIINQs are at least 80% of the total assets ("Qualifying REIFs").

At least 80% of SIIQ's positive components of income must be ("profit test"):

(i) proceeds from lease activity;

(ii) dividends from lease activity raising from participations in SIIQs/SIINQs/Qualifying REIFs;

(iii) capital gains realised on the disposal of real estate properties held for lease or of participations in SIIQs/SIINQs/Qualifying REIFs.

Asset test and profit test must be calculated on the basis of the financial statements (balance sheet and income statement) starting from the first year of application of the SIIQ regime. The Decree of the Ministry of Finance No. 174/2007 and the Revenue Agency (Circular Letter No. 32/E/2015) provide for further details regarding the tests (in particular, regarding assets and positive components of income to be excluded from the calculation).

As far as asset test is concerned, both non-Italian real estate properties held for leasing and real estate assets under construction or subject to renovation works are included in the asset test if they are intended to be leased.

Participations into Qualifying REIFs and proceeds from lease activity deriving from such participations have been included, respectively, into the asset test and profit test by the Law Decree No. 133/2014. In such regard, the Revenue Agency (Circular Letter No. 32/E/2015) clarified that real estate SICAFs (i.e. investment companies with fixed capital, introduced in Italy following the implementation of Directive 2011/61/EU - AIFM Directive) are relevant for the purposes of asset test and profit test if they have the requirements to be considered "qualifying" SICAFs under the SIIQ regime (see point ii) above), since they are subject to the same tax regime provided for real estate investment funds.

BACK TO TOP

Moreover, pursuant to Law Decree No. 133/2014, the profit test calculation have been amended in order to include capital gains on real estate properties and capital gains on participations in SIIQ/SIINQ/Qualifying REIFs/Qualifying SICAFs.

The same tests must be satisfied by the SIINQs.

There are no specific restrictions regarding the activities that may be carried out by SIIQs and SIINQs. However, only the income deriving from the lease activity would be exempt from taxation. Indeed, with reference to such income, SIIQs and SIINQs benefit from a favourable 'flow-through' tax treatment (26% withholding tax is applied to distributions). On the contrary, income deriving from activities different from the lease activity is subject to ordinary income taxes (see par. 3.1).

e. Leverage

Leverage
The leverage cannot exceed the ratio resulting from the company's By-law.

The company's By-law (after the election for the SIIQ regime) shall mandatory include the maximum leverage ratio allowed. This provision is aimed at protecting SIIQ's investors through the effective control of National Security and Exchange Commission (CONSOB) and of Bank of Italy.

f. Profit distribution obligations

Operative income	Capital gains	Timing
70% of net profits deriving from the lease activity	50% of capital gains from the lease activity	- Net profits: annually - Capital gains: in the two years subsequent to the disposal

Operative income

SIIQs must distribute at least 70% (before the amendments introduced by Law Decree No. 133/2014 such rate was 85%) of the lower of:

(i) net profits deriving from the lease activity or from participations in other SIIQs, SIINQs, Qualifying REIFs and Qualifying SICAFs;

(ii) total profits available for distribution, according to Italian civil law provisions.

Income is calculated by the SIIQ as IFRS adopter and, therefore, no depreciation of assets is admitted pursuant to IAS 40 (such increasing profit distribution obligations).

Capital gains

SIIQs must distribute at least 50% of net capital gains realised on the disposal of real estate properties held for leasing or on the disposal of participations in SIIQs, SIINQs, Qualifying REIFs and Qualifying SICAFs, in the two years subsequent to the disposal. Such obligation has been introduced by Law Decree No. 133/2014.

The Revenue Agency (Circular Letter No. 32/E/2015) clarified that unrealised capital gains accounted in the income statement according to the application of the "fair value model" under the IAS 40 for real estate properties are not subject to distribution obligations (until they are effectively realised through the disposal of the assets).

The described distribution obligations regarding operative income and capital gains operate also for SIINQs.

BACK TO TOP

g. Sanctions

Penalties / loss of status rules
No penalties.

The withdrawal of the SIIQ/SIINQ status occurs if the company fails: (i) to distribute at least 70% of the net profits or (ii) to distribute at least 50% of the net capital gains. In these events, the SIIQ status ceases starting from the year in which operative income/capital gains have been accrued.

Furthermore, the SIIQ/SIINQ loses its status if it does not meet the asset test or the profit test for three consecutive years (grace period extended from two to three years by Law Decree No. 133/2014).

Finally as regards SIIQs, they must uninterruptedly meet the maximum holding requirement of 60% (on the contrary the free floating requirement may be satisfied only at the moment of the option for the SIIQ regime, as described at par. 2.3).

There are no specific penalties in case of withdrawal of the SIIQ or SIINQ status.

3 Tax treatment at the level of REIT

a. Corporate tax /withholding tax

Current income	Capital gains	Withholding tax
- Income deriving from rental or lease activity are tax-exempt - Other income are subject to the ordinary corporate and local taxation.	- Capital gains deriving from the disposal of rented real estate properties and of participations in SIIQs, SIINQs, Qualifying REIFs and Qualifying SICAFs are exempt. - Other capital gains are subject to the ordinary corporate taxation.	Proceeds from lease activity distributed by Qualifying REIFs to SIIQs are not subject to withholding tax.

Current income

The SIIQ income deriving from the lease activity and from dividends/proceeds from the lease activity distributed by SIIQs, SIINQs, Qualifying REIFs and Qualifying SICAFs are exempt from corporate income tax (IRES) and from regional tax on business activities (IRAP). The tax exemption applies from the beginning of the fiscal year in which the SIIQ regime is adopted. Such income will be taxed only in the hands of the shareholders upon distribution applying a withholding tax (at 26% rate), as better described below (par. 4).

The same tax exemption applies also to the lease income realised by SIINQs.

Income deriving from activities different from the lease activity is subject to ordinary corporate income tax and regional tax on business activities (aggregate 27.9%).

With regard to such portion of income, SIIQs are subject to the ordinary corporate income tax provisions limiting the deduction of interest expenses to an amount equal to interest revenues and, for the exceeding amount, within the limit of 30% of the adjusted EBITDA. This provision may not apply to interest expenses on loans secured by a mortgage on real estate assets held for leasing under certain conditions that should be verified on a case by case basis.

BACK TO TOP

Capital gains

Capital gains on the disposal of rented real estate properties and of participations in SIIQs, SIINQs, Qualifying REIFs and Qualifying SICAFs are exempt from corporate income tax (IRES) and from regional tax on business activities (IRAP).

Capital gains different from those deriving from the lease activity are fully taxable according to the ordinary capital gains provisions.

Other taxes

Excluding income taxes, other taxes (e.g. IMU) ordinarily apply.

Withholding tax

No withholding tax is levied on dividends received by the SIIQ from other SIIQs and SIINQs deriving from rental activities.

Moreover, according to the amendments introduced by the Law Decree No. 133/2014, the 26% withholding tax ordinarily applied on proceeds distributed by Italian real estate investment funds is not applicable on proceeds from lease activity distributed by Qualifying REIFs and Qualifying SICAFs to SIIQs or SIINQs.

Dividends distributed to SIIQs or SIINQs by other entities are subject to the ordinary regime.

Accounting Rules

Since SIIQs are Italian public listed companies, they must adopt IFRS standards. In addition, SIIQs shall set-up two different sets of accounts with the purpose to distinguish the net profits deriving from the 'exempt' activity (i.e. the activities that can benefit from the tax flow-through treatment) and the other activities carried on, if any.

Moreover, pursuant to the special regime, also SIINQs are required to adopt the IFRS standards for their financial statements.

b. Entry TaxEntry Tax

Conversion into REIT status

Real estate properties contributed to a SIIQ can be subject to a 20% substitute tax on realised capital gains instead of the ordinary taxation (by option of the conferor), provided that the SIIQ retains the assets for a minimum three-year period.

Moreover, companies opting for the SIIQ regime are required to align the fiscal value of their real estate assets to their fair value, determined at the beginning of the first fiscal year in which the SIIQ regime applies (step-up of the fiscal value). Such increase of the fiscal value may be alternatively subject to a 20% substitutive tax (so called "entry tax") or included in the taxable income for corporate income tax (IRES) and from regional tax on business activities (IRAP) purposes (under the ordinary rules).

If the capital gains are subject to the 20% entry tax (which is payable in five annual equal instalments), the higher fiscal value of the assets will be effective from the fourth period following that in which the company opted for the SIIQ regime. If the assets are sold before such date, capital gains are taxed at the ordinary tax rate (i.e. IRES and IRAP aggregate 27.9%) while the 20% entry tax already paid can be offset as tax credit. Thus, applying for the SIIQ regime offers the opportunity of reducing the tax burden on latent capital gains.

BACK TO TOP

On the contrary, if capital gains are included in the taxable income, they are subject to the ordinary IRES and IRAP rules for the taxation of capital gains.

In addition, tax losses realised before the election for the SIIQ regime can be used to offset the tax base for the calculation of the 20% entry tax under the ordinary limits (i.e. within the limit of 80% of the taxable income, as clarified by the Revenue Agency in the Circular Letter No. 32/E/2015).

c. Registration duties

Registration duties
- EUR 200 registration tax, 2% mortgage and cadastral taxes. - cadastral taxes are due at the fixed amount (EUR 200 each); (ii) if the transfer is VAT exempt, registration tax is due at the rate of 9%, mortgage and cadastral taxes are due at the fixed amount of EUR 50 each.

Indirect taxes are applied to the transfers of real estate properties to a SIIQ as follows:

- Commercial buildings are exempt from VAT, but it is possible to opt for the VAT application (22% or 10%). In addition, the registration tax is applied at the lump sum of EUR 200 and, irrespective of the VAT application or not, 1.5% mortgage tax and 0.5% cadastral tax are levied. In the case that commercial buildings are transferred to a SIIQ from the companies that built them or carried out some restructuring works in the preceding five years, VAT compulsorily applies (at the rate of 22% or 10%).
- Residential buildings are exempt from VAT, registration tax is applicable at 9% (in any case the amount cannot be lower than EUR 1,000); mortgage and cadastral taxes are applicable at lump sum of EUR 50 each. Registration, mortgage and cadastral taxes applies at the lump sum of EUR 200 if VAT compulsorily applies (since the residential buildings are transferred by the companies which built them or carried out some restructuring works over the preceding five years) or if VAT applies by option (at a rate of 22% or 10% under certain conditions).

The contribution to a SIIQ of a portfolio consisting mainly of rented real estate properties falls out of the scope of VAT and is subject to registration, mortgage and cadastral taxes at the fixed amount (EUR 200 each).

4 Tax treatment at the shareholder's level

a. Domestic shareholder

Corporate shareholder	Individual shareholder	Withholding tax
- Full taxation of dividends from exempted income. - Dividends from non-exempted income subject to ordinary dividend taxation rules. - Full taxation of capital gains (participation exemption not applicable)	- A final withholding tax is levied on SIIQ exempted income. - Dividends from non-exempted income are subject to ordinary dividend taxation rules. - Full taxation of capital gains.	- 26% withholding tax on the distribution of exempted SIIQ income - Corporate and business shareholders can credit the withheld taxes.

BACK TO TOP

Corporate shareholder

Dividends deriving from the SIIQ's non-exempted income are subject to the ordinary tax regime therefore they are subject to corporate income tax (IRES rate 24%) on the limited amount of 5% of such dividends (i.e. effective IRES rate 1.20%).

Dividends deriving from the SIIQ's exempted income are fully taxable in the hands of corporate shareholders at IRES ordinary rate (24%) and the 26% tax withheld upon distribution (on account) is offset against corporate income tax.

Capital gains resulting from the disposal of SIIQ shares are fully subject IRES at the ordinary tax rate (24%) since the participation exemption regime is not applicable by law on SIIQs shares.

Individual shareholder

Dividends deriving from the SIIQ's non-exempted income are subject to the ordinary tax regime. In particular, a 26% final withholding tax applies in case of non-affiliated shareholdings (voting rights <2% and participation rights <5%) and dividends collected on affiliated shareholdings are subject to individual income tax (IRPEF) at progressive rates on the limited amount of 49.72% of such dividends (i.e., dividends would benefit from a 50.28% exemption for the purposes of the ordinarily applicable individual income tax). The 49.72% rate should be re-determined taking into consideration that IRES rate has been reduced from 27,5% to 24% starting from 1 January 2017.

Dividends deriving from the SIIQ's exempted income are subject to a final 26% withholding tax upon distribution.

In case the individual holds the SIIQ shares in the course of a business activity, dividends from the SIIQ's non-exempted income are subject to individual income tax (IRPEF) at progressive rates on the limited amount of 49.72% of such dividends (such rate should be re-determined).

While dividends from the SIIQ's exempted income are fully taxable in the hands of the shareholder at IRPEF progressive rates, and the 26% tax withheld at distribution (on account) is offset against individual income taxes.

Capital gains realised on the disposal of SIIQ shares by individuals not engaged in any business activity are fully subject to IRPEF at progressive rates in case of affiliated shareholdings, while are subject to a 26% substitute tax in case of non-affiliated shareholdings.

Capital gains realised on the disposal of SIIQ shares by individuals engaged in a business activity are fully subject to IRPEF at progressive rates.

Other taxes

No other taxes are levied.

Withholding tax

As anticipated, a 26% withholding tax applies on dividends paid out of the SIIQ's tax-exempted income upon distribution.

The withholding tax is applied as final for individual shareholders not carrying out a business activity, while it is applied on account for corporate shareholders and individual shareholders carrying out a business activity (they credit the withheld taxes to offset corporate income tax and individual income tax).

Distributions to pension funds and collective investment funds established in Italy are exempt from the withholding tax.

The withholding tax is levied by the financial intermediaries where the SIIQ shares are deposited.

BACK TO TOP

b. Non-resident shareholders

Corporate shareholder	Individual shareholder	Withholding tax
Final withholding tax	Final withholding tax	- Double tax treaty benefits apply. - Parent Subsidiary Directive not applicable.

Corporate shareholder

Dividends paid out of the SIIQ's non-exempted income are subject to the ordinary tax regime that foresees a 26% final withholding tax (provided that non-residents do not have a permanent establishment in Italy). This withholding tax rate may be reduced to 1.20% rate if the dividends are paid to companies that are resident in EU or in EEA Countries, provided that an adequate exchange of information with Italian Tax Authorities exists.

Dividends deriving from the SIIQ's exempted income are subject to a final 26% withholding tax upon distribution. Double tax treaties apply.

Capital gains deriving from the sale of shares in SIIQs are subject to the tax regime ordinarily applicable to the sale of Italian shares (including certain domestic and Double tax treaty exemptions available to non-residents). Double tax treaty protection will apply in most circumstances.

Individual shareholder

Dividends paid out of SIIQ's non-exempted income are subject to the ordinary applicable tax regime, which provides a 26% final withholding tax. Dividends deriving from SIIQs exempted income will be subject to a final 26% withholding tax when distributed under the SIIQ regime. Double tax treaties apply.

Withholding tax

Withholding taxes on dividends paid to non-resident shareholders are final, provided that the shares are not assets of a permanent establishment in Italy.

Non-resident shareholders may claim the Double tax treaties relief on the dividends (after amendments introduced by the Law Decree No. 133/2014).

The applicability of the Parent-Subsidiary Directive under the SIIQ regime is not allowed for the portion referring to dividends from the SIIQ exempt income. The Parent-Subsidiary Directive is only applicable to the portion of dividends from the SIIQ non-exempt income.

5 SIIQ/REIT cross border investments

Foreign REIT	Corporate shareholder	Individual shareholder
It follows the ordinary withholding taxation rule at rate of 24%	1.20% final taxation	26% final tax or 50.28% exemption depending on the number of the shares held (or % re-determined)

Foreign REIT

It follows the ordinary withholding income taxation rule applicable to non-residents. As a consequence, any income deriving from immovable property situated in Italy will be subject to the general 24% corporate income tax rate applicable to non-resident entities, if not covered by the provisions of any

BACK TO TOP

Double tax treaty.

Moreover, as regards foreign investors, the Law Decree No. 133/2014 amended the provision that extends the SIIQ regime to foreign REITs resident in EU/EEA white-list countries and having in Italy a permanent establishment. In particular, under the new rules, access to the SIIQ regime is also allowed to foreign REITs operating through a permanent establishment that carries out the lease activity in Italy exclusively through investments in Italian SIINQs. Consequently, starting from the fiscal year for which the option has effect, the lease income connected with the permanent establishment in Italy is subject to a 20% substitute tax. Under the new provisions the permanent establishment may carry out its real estate activity in Italy only through subsidiaries (SIINQs).

Corporate shareholder

Domestic corporate shareholder receiving dividend income from certain foreign REIT may benefit from a 95% exemption (if certain conditions are met). The remaining 5% will be taxed at the ordinary 24% corporate income tax rate. Thus, the effective domestic taxation of dividends received by a foreign REIT is equal to 1.20%. The only exception concerns REITs resident in a black-listed Country. In this case, the 95% exemption would no longer apply and the full amount of the dividends distributed will be subject to a 24% ordinary corporate tax rate.

Foreign tax credit will be limited to the taxable amount. ■

AUTHORS CONTACT | ITALY

Giuseppe Andrea Giannantonio

giuseppeandrea.giannantonio@chiomenti.net

CHIOMENTI

EPRA

EUROPEAN PUBLIC
REAL ESTATE ASSOCIATION

GLOBAL
REIT SURVEY

EUROPE

Lithuania

REIT

A comparison of the
major REIT regimes
around the world.

2017

BACK TO TOP

1 General introduction / history / REIT type

REIT objective	Enacted year	Citation	REIT type	REIT market
REIT for non-professional investors	2008	Law on Collective Investment Undertakings.	Investment Company / Investment Fund.	3 existing funds.
REIT for professional investors	2013	Law on Collective Investment Undertakings for Professional Investors.	Investment Company / Investment Fund	29 existing funds.

On the November 11, 2007, the Lithuanian Parliament amended the Law on Collective Investment Undertakings, which came into force on March 1, 2008. The Law regulates the activities of collective investment undertakings in which shares/units may be traded to non-professional investors. According to the law, a non-professional investor is an investor that does not have sufficient investing experience and is, therefore, subject to additional investors' protection measures.

The Law on Collective Investment Undertakings regulates the activities of collective investment undertakings for non-professional investors including the activities of Real Estate Investment Trusts (the REIT) for non-professional investors.

On July 1, 2013, the Law on Collective Investment Undertakings for Professional Investors was introduced into Lithuanian legislation. The law regulates the activities of collective investment undertakings in which shares/units may be traded only to professional investors. According to the law, a professional investor is (1) a regulated entity operating in the financial market, (2) an institutional investor whose main activity is investment in financial instruments, (3) a large company that meets certain criteria set in the law, (4) an individual/legal person with a minimum investment amount of EUR 125 000 or (5) an individual recognised by a professional investment institution as being able to assess investment risk.

The Law on Collective Investment Undertakings for Professional Investors regulates the activities of collective investment undertakings for professional investors including REIT activities for professional investors.

Since the Law on Collective Investment Undertakings and the Law on Collective Investment Undertakings for Professional Investors do not provide for a new form of entity, REIT for non-professional investors as well as for professional investors, is incorporated as a legal entity or an investment fund, managed by a management company.

2 Requirements

a. Formalities / procedure

Key requirements
- Special collective investment undertaking status required. - License from the Bank of Lithuania.

In order to become eligible to the regime, entities are required to have special collective investment undertaking status, which could be either (1) open-ended (a variable capital investment company or open-ended investment fund) or (2) closed-ended (a closed-ended investment company or closed-ended investment fund).

BACK TO TOP

A variable capital investment company/open-ended investment fund is defined as an entity whose shareholders/co-owners have the right to request, at any time, that their shares/investment units be issued or redeemed. Also, the amount of capital of a variable capital investment company varies depending on the issue and redemption of shares.

A closed-ended investment company/closed-ended investment fund is defined as an entity with a fixed number of shares/investment units outstanding that were re-purchased after the end of its activity or any other event indicated in the articles of incorporation and are not redeemed upon the request of the investor.

In order to have REIT status, the investment company or fund's management company must obtain a license from the Bank of Lithuania. The application for the license shall be accompanied by information about the company, its shareholders, members of its management bodies, the company's development program, and activities, initial capital and other documents, information and explanations specified in the licensing regulations approved by the Bank of Lithuania.

REIT bylaws must contain a number of specific provisions, which are verified by the Bank of Lithuania during the procedure of granting a license for the activities.

The Bank of Lithuania shall notify the applicant of its consent or refusal to grant a license within six months from the filing of all documents, information and explanations in the case of a REIT for non-professional investors being registered and within three months in the case of a REIT for professional investors being registered.

In the case that the applicant company is related to a management company, a public intermediary trading in securities, a credit institution or an insurance company licensed in another European Union Member State, a license may be granted only upon asking the opinion of the foreign supervisory authority.

b. Legal form / minimum share capital

REIT objective	Legal form	Minimum share capital
REIT for non-professional investors.	Joint stock company or investment fund managed by a management company.	EUR 40,000 for a joint stock company. EUR 125,000 for a management company.
REIT for professional investors.	Joint stock company, limited liability company, partnership or investment fund managed by a management company.	rEUR 40,000 for a REIT or management company organised as a joint stock company. EUR 2,500 for a REIT or management company organised as a private limited liability company. No share capital requirements for partnership.

Legal form

REITs for non-professional investors and REITs for professional investors may be organised in various legal forms.

A REIT for non-professional investors should have the form of either (1) a joint stock company incorporated under the Lithuanian law or (2) an investment fund managed by a management company. Additional statutory and management seat requirements apply.

A REIT for professional investors should have a form of either (1) a joint stock company, (2) a limited liability company, (3) a partnership, or (4) an investment fund managed by a management company.

BACK TO TOP

Additional statutory and management seat requirements apply.

Minimum share capital

REITs for non-professional investors and REITs for professional investors are subject to different share capital (monetary contributions of founders) requirements under Lithuanian legislation. In the case that a REIT is organised as an investment fund, share capital requirements are applied to the management company.

The following share capital requirements are applied to REITs for non-professional investors:

- The share capital of a REIT organised as a joint stock company should be not less than EUR 40,000.
- The share capital of a management company managing an investment fund should not be less than EUR 125,000.

The following share capital requirements are applied to a REIT for professional investors:

- The share capital of a REIT/management company of an investment fund organised as a joint stock company should not be less than EUR 40,000;
- The share capital of a REIT/management company of an investment fund organised as a private limited liability should not be less than EUR 2,500;
- No share capital requirements are applied to REITs organised as a partnership

c. Shareholder requirements / listing requirements

Shareholders' requirements	Listing mandatory
No requirements.	No.

Shareholders requirements

There are no specific shareholder conditions that have to be fulfilled to become eligible for the REIT status, either for local or for foreign shareholders.

However, since the REIT status is not harmonised with the Council Directive 85/611/EEC as of December 20, 1985, restrictions may apply for a distribution of a REIT's units or shares in another Member State of the EU; however, the local regulations of foreign countries would apply for this.

Listing requirements

Listing is not a mandatory requirement for obtaining REIT status. Private REITs are allowed.

BACK TO TOP

d. Asset level / activity test

Restrictions on activities / investments of REIT for non-professional investors
- No more than 20% of its net assets in securities of other companies; - No more than 30% of its net assets in a separate real estate asset or real estate company (exceptions under certain circumstances may apply); - No more than 20% of its net assets in real estate under development; - No more than 40% of its net assets in a single real estate property and any assets required for its maintenance; - No more than 30% of its net assets in securities issued by a single real estate company including liabilities arising from the transactions with real estate company involving derivatives; - No more that 30% of its net assets in the securities in a single real estate company and in the assets that such real estate company has invested in. - Further restrictions apply. - May invest in real estate abroad.

REITs for non-professional investors are allowed to invest in the following real estate assets: land, buildings and/ or premises constituting separate real estate objects registered in the name of the investment company, and other tangible assets necessary for the operation of the real estate.

Following the provisions of the Law on Collective Investment Undertakings, the assets of REITs for non-professional investors must consist of at least four separate real estate objects, i.e. the investment into a single real estate is not allowed. For the purposes of the diversification of assets, the REIT is allowed to invest:

- no more than 20% of its net assets in securities of other companies or other liquid assets;
- no more than 30% of its net assets in a separate real estate asset or real estate company (exceptions under certain circumstances may apply);
- no more than 20% of its net assets in real estate under development;
- no more than 40% of its net assets in a single real estate property and any assets required for its maintenance;
- no more than 30% of its net assets in securities issued by a single real estate company including liabilities arising from the transactions with real estate company involving derivatives;
- no more than 30% of its net assets in the securities in a single real estate company and in the assets that such real estate company has invested in.

REITs for non-professional investors are not permitted to invest in:

- real estate assets whose ownership is restricted as this may result in the loss of the ownership;
- real estate assets not registered in the real estate or any other comparable registry.

There are some specific cases where these investments are allowed:

BACK TO TOP

Investments abroad	Allowed directly and indirectly*
Investments in residential properties	Allowed
Investments in developments	Allowed
Investments in subsidiaries	Allowed

** In the case of an indirect investment, investments into units of other REITs registered in other EU or EEA Member States where they are regulated as strictly as in Lithuania.*

The investment portfolio of a newly incorporated REIT for non-professional investors is allowed, for four years from the approval of its instruments of incorporation, to not comply with the diversification requirements mentioned above. However, in all cases, this should not waive the obligation of the management company and REIT to invest its assets in compliance with the requirements set in the Law on Collective Investment Undertakings.

Restrictions apply regarding investment in the securities of foreign companies incorporated in non-EU or non-EEA member states.

The REIT for non-professional investors is allowed to invest in real estate objects in development, if their development is to be finished during an acceptable timeframe.

The REIT for non-professional investors is allowed to invest in:

- securities of companies whose primary business activity is purchase, reconstruction, lease, trade or development of real estate;
- shares or units of other REITs registered in other EU or EEA member states;
- other securities (including shares) and money market instruments dealt on regulated markets.

After a six-month period from the beginning of its activities, the net assets of the investment fund of a REIT for non-professional investors should reach a level of EUR 300,000. The net assets of a REIT as a joint stock company should reach a level of EUR 600,000 within 12 months of the receipt of a license from the Bank of Lithuania.

Capital adequacy requirements are stipulated for management companies managing investment funds aimed at non-professional investors. The capital of the management company cannot be less than the initial share capital of 125,000 EUR. If the value of assets managed by the management company exceeds 250,000,000 EUR, the management company is obliged to increase the capital by not less than 0.02% of the asset value in excess of EUR 250 million. However, once the capital reaches EUR 10 million, no further increase is required.

Following the provisions of the Law on Collective Investment Undertakings for Professional Investors, the assets of a REIT for professional investors must be invested in objects indicated in the REITs establishment documents.

The REIT for professional investors is not permitted to provide loans to its participants, except for the members of a partnership, provided that it is stipulated in the REIT's establishment documents.

The net assets of a REIT for professional investors should reach a level of EUR 1,000,000 within one year of the receipt of a license from the Bank of Lithuania. The assets and liabilities of a REIT for professional investors should reach a level of EUR 2,000,000 within two years of the receipt of a license from the Bank of Lithuania.

BACK TO TOP

e. Leverage

Leverage for REIT for non-professional investors
Limited to 50% of the value of real estate.

The REIT for non-professional investors may borrow up to 50% of the value of the REIT's real estate for the period defined in the REIT's establishment documents.

Leverage for the REIT for professional investors is not regulated by the law.

f. Profit distribution obligations

Operative income	Capital gains	Timing
No requirement.	No requirement.	No requirement.

g. Sanctions

Penalties / loss of status rules
- No tax penalties. - Administrative penalties. - Revoking of the license.

There are no tax penalties. However, the Bank of Lithuania has the right to apply the following measures to a REIT:

- warn about the shortcomings and set a term for their elimination;
- impose administrative penalties (up to EUR 57,924);
- temporarily suspend the license for the provision of one or more services;
- revoke the license for the provision of one or more services;
- oblige the management company or investment company to change its manager;
- suspend the distribution or redemption of shares;
- prohibit, for periods not longer than three months, the buying of securities or money market instruments;
- appoint an interim representative of the Bank of Lithuania to supervise activities.

BACK TO TOP

3 Tax treatment at the level of REIT

a. Corporate tax /withholding tax

Current income	Capital gains	Withholding tax
- Investment income (e.g. rental income, capital gains upon disposal of property and shares) is tax-exempt. - Dividend income or any other income from distributed profits is tax-exempt under certain conditions. Otherwise, corporate income tax at a rate 15% applies.	Tax-exempt.	Not creditable for investment fund.

Current income

According to the provisions of the Law on Corporate Income Tax, investment income of a REIT with a status of an investment company (rental income, capital gains upon disposal of shares) are treated as non-taxable income, except for dividend income or any other income from distributed profits. Capital gains upon disposal of real estate are also tax-exempt. Other types of business income (if any) are subject to 15% corporate income tax.

Dividends from foreign investments received by the investment company are tax-exempt if (1) the dividend payer is established in the EEA and is subject to corporate income tax therein or (2) participation exemption applies (if the investment company owns at least 10% of the voting shares of dividend payer for at least one year) and the payer is subject to corporate income tax. In other cases, dividends are subject to 15% corporate income tax.

Profit distributed to individual shareholders by a REIT with a status of a company that are not taxed at the level of the REIT are subject to 15% corporate income tax at the moment of distribution.

A REIT with a status of an investment fund is not a subject to tax. Therefore, the income of such a REIT, as well as dividends received, is not taxable.

Capital gains

The treatment is the same as for current income.

Withholding tax

Dividends distributed by the REIT to corporate recipients are taxable at 15% withholding tax.

Accounting rules

Financial statements of the REIT should be drawn up in compliance with the Lithuanian GAAP, which is very close to IFRS. However, REITs whose securities are traded on regulated markets should draw up financial statements according to IFRS. Lithuanian laws make a distinction between group and single financial statements; therefore, single statements should be prepared for the group, but only in the case of mandatory consolidation.

The REIT whose securities are not traded on regulated markets has an option between Lithuanian GAAP and IFRS.

[1] If not specified, the tax treatment of the REIT for professional investors describes situations where REIT is established in a form of a joint stock company. Please note, that depending on the legal status of the REIT, tax treatment might be different.

BACK TO TOP

For the purposes of corporate income tax calculations, the financial results of the REIT (calculated according to IFRS or Lithuanian GAAP) would be decreased by non-taxable income, i.e., investment income, and increased by non-deductible expenses, i.e., expenses related to the non-taxable income etc.

b. Transition regulations

Conversion into REIT status
N/A

c. Registration duties

Registration duties
- Land registration fees and real estate registration fees apply. - Notary fees are 0.45% of the value of property, capped at approx. EUR 5,792.

Land ownership registration fees and real estate ownership registration fees apply. Their calculation is based on the value of the property. For example, when registering a building valued at EUR 300,000, the fee is approximately EUR 150.

Notary fees are 0.45% of the value of the real estate but not less than EUR 28.96 and not more than EUR 5,792.40.

4 Tax treatment at the shareholder’s level

a. Domestic shareholder

Corporate shareholder	Individual shareholder	Withholding tax
- Withholding tax of 15% on dividends. - Generally, capital gains are subject to 15% corporate income tax.	- Final withholding tax of 15% on dividends. - Capital gains exceeding EUR 3,000 are subject to 15% income tax.	Creditable.

Corporate shareholder

Dividends distributed to domestic corporate shareholders are subject to withholding tax at a rate of 15%.

The amount of corporate income tax withheld and paid to the budget by a REIT with a status of a company may be set off against the amount of corporate income tax to be paid by the corporate shareholder.

Capital gains realised on the sale of the REIT’s shares are generally subject to 15% corporate income tax rate.

Return of capital distribution due to the redemption of shares shall be treated as capital gains from the sale of shares and taxed accordingly.

BACK TO TOP

Individual shareholder

Dividends distributed to domestic individual shareholders are subject to the final withholding tax at a rate of 15%.

If the REIT distributes dividends to individual shareholders the profit from which was tax-exempt, the distributed dividends will be subject to 15% residents' income tax and 15% corporate income tax.

Capital gains realised by an individual resident shareholder on the sale of REIT shares are tax-exempt if the amount is less than EUR 500. The exceeding amount of capital gains is subject to 15% residents' income tax.

Return of capital distribution due to the redemption of shares shall be treated as capital gains from share sale and taxed accordingly. However, no exemptions apply.

Withholding tax

AThe obligation to calculate and pay the tax falls on the REIT. The tax must be paid until the 10th day of the month that follows the dividend payment. It is possible to credit withholding tax against the taxes payable on the same income; however, the credit should not exceed the tax due.

b. Foreign shareholder

Corporate shareholder	Individual shareholder	Withholding tax
- Final withholding tax of 15% on dividends. - Capital gains are tax-exempt.	- Final withholding tax of 15% on dividends. - Capital gains are tax-exempt.	- Treaty benefits available.

Corporate shareholder

Dividends paid to foreign shareholders are subject to 15% withholding tax.

Capital gains from the sale of shares are not subject to corporate income tax in Lithuania.

Return of capital distribution is not subject to profit tax in Lithuania.

Individual shareholder

Dividends paid to foreign shareholders are subject to 15% withholding tax.

Capital gains from the sale of shares are not subject to the resident's income tax in Lithuania.

Return of capital distribution is not subject to the resident's income tax in Lithuania.

Withholding tax

The obligation to calculate and pay the tax on dividends paid to corporate shareholder falls on the REIT. The tax must be paid until the 10th day of the month that follows dividends payment.

A non-resident shareholder may be entitled to a withholding tax reduction under a Treaty on Avoidance of Double Taxation.

5 Tax Treatment of foreign REIT and its domestic shareholder

BACK TO TOP

Foreign REIT	Corporate shareholder	Individual shareholder
Rental income and capital gains on disposal of property shall be subject to 15% withholding tax.	- Dividends are subject to 15% profit tax. - Generally, capital gains are subject to 15% profit tax.	- Residents income tax of 15% on dividends. - Generally, capital gains are subject to 15% income tax.

Foreign REIT

As indicated, investment income is treated as non-taxable in the hands of the REIT, provided that its activity is regulated by the Lithuanian Law on Collective Investment Undertakings. Since this is not the case for a foreign REIT, its local rental income and capital gains on disposal of property shall be subject to 15% withholding tax.

Corporate shareholder

Dividends received by domestic corporate shareholders from foreign REITs are subject to 15% profit tax.

Individual shareholder

Dividends received by domestic individual shareholders from foreign REITs are subject to 15% Lithuanian residents' income tax. ■

AUTHORS CONTACT | LITHUANIA

Indre Minkuviene

Tel. +370 5 274 2130

indre.minkuviene@lt.ey.com

EPRA
EUROPEAN PUBLIC
REAL ESTATE ASSOCIATION

GLOBAL
REIT SURVEY

EUROPE

Luxembourg

SIF

A comparison of the major REIT regimes around the world.

2017

BACK TO TOP

1 General introduction

Fund Name	Enacted year	Citation	REIT type
SIF	2007	Law relating to specialised investment funds.	- CContractual Type - Corporate Type - Other Type
RAIF	2016	Law relating to Reserved Alternative Investment Funds.	- CContractual Type - Corporate Type - Other Type

Although Luxembourg has not yet enacted a REIT regime per se, the specialised investment fund (SIF) regime enacted on the February 13, 2007 has developed into a specialised property fund regime for years.

A SIF shall be any undertaking for collective investment situated in Luxembourg (i) the exclusive object of which is the collective investment of its funds in assets in order to spread the investment risks and to ensure for the investors the benefit of the results of the management of its assets, and (ii) the securities or partnership interests of which are reserved to one or several well-informed investors, and (iii) the constitutive documents or offering documents or partnership agreement of which provide that it is subject to the provisions of the law of February 13, 2007, as amended, relating to specialised investment funds (the SIF Law).

In 2016, the Reserved Alternative Investment Fund (RAIF), a new type of investment fund was launched, as further detailed below. This new type is almost in every respect similar to a SIF, with the most important difference being that a RAIF is not directly supervised by the *Luxembourg Commission de Surveillance du Secteur Financier* (CSSF), but indirectly regulated via its mandatorily appointed authorised alternative investment fund manager (AIFM).

In addition, there are plans to enact a separate REIT regime comparable to those of other European countries. This new REIT regime is currently under discussions amongst the authorities and the market players.

2 Requirements regarding the SIF

a. Formalities / procedure

Key requirements
- Authorisation and ongoing supervision by the Luxembourg supervisory authority. - Requirement for a depositary.

Every SIF must be authorised by the supervisory authority of the financial sector, the CSSF. The CSSF will review and authorise the SIF's (i) constitutive documents (i.e. the Articles of Association for the corporate form of SIF, or the management regulations for the contractual SIF) and (ii) offering document and (iii) approve the various intervening parties in the SIF (e.g. depositary, central administration, portfolio managers), its risk management process and other internal procedures (conflict of interest policy, etc.). The CSSF will also look at the identity of the persons in charge of the management of the SIF (members of the board of directors, day-to-day managers, where applicable, etc.). Where the SIF qualifies as an

BACK TO TOP

Alternative Investment Fund (AIF) under Directive 2011/61/EC (AIFMD) transposed into Luxembourg legislation by the law of July 12, 2013 on alternative investment fund managers (AIFM Law), the CSSF will review compliance with the regulatory regime deriving from and in particular the appointment of an authorised or registered alternative investment fund manager.

Upon authorisation, each SIF is entered on the official SIF list maintained by the CSSF. Registration on this list signals that the SIF is subject to ongoing prudential supervision by the CSSF.

A SIF must entrust the custody of its assets to a depositary bank that is either (i) a credit institution having its registered office in Luxembourg, (ii) the Luxembourg branch of a credit institution having its registered office in another member state of the European Union, or (iii) for closed-ended real estate SIFs (i.e. SIFs that do not foresee redemption rights for a period of five years from the date of the initial investment), a Luxembourg entity having the status of professional depositary of assets other than financial instruments. The duties of the depositary of a SIF depend on the SIF qualifying as AIF or not:

- In respect of SIFs qualifying as AIFs, the depositary rules derive from the AIFMD (assets safekeeping, cash flow monitoring and oversight duties); and
- In respect of SIFs which do not qualify as AIFs, the depositary's duties should be understood in the sense of "supervision", which implies that the depositary must have knowledge at any time of how the assets of the SIF have been invested and where and how these assets are available.

For property investments, the depositary will monitor the acquisition and disposition process of either the property or property rights directly in an asset transaction, or of the intermediate special purpose vehicle(s) if the property is held via special purpose vehicles.

b. Legal form / minimum share capital

Legal form	Minimum share capital/Net Assets*
- Contractual form (FCP). - Corporate form (SICAV). - Other form (e.g. SICAF).	EUR 1.25 million.

Legal form

A SIF may be organised under any of the following three categories:

i. Common Fund (Fonds Commun de Placement or FCP):
The contractual type fund is a co-ownership of assets with no legal personality, which is managed, on behalf of the joint owners, by a management company based in Luxembourg. An investor in an FCP receives, as a counterpart for its investment, units of the FCP, which may be issued in registered or in bearer form and which represent a portion of the net assets of the FCP. Unlike shares of a corporate type fund, units of an FCP do not offer statutory 'shareholder' rights (unless expressly provided for in the management regulations of the FCP). Unit holders are only liable up to the amount contributed by them.

ii. Investment Company with Variable Capital (Société d'Investissement à Capital Variable – SICAV):
A SIF may be incorporated in the form of a public limited company (société anonyme-SA), a corporate partnership limited by shares (société en commandite par actions-SCA), a limited partnership (société en commandite simple-SCS), a special limited partnership (société en commandite speciale-SCSp), a private limited liability company (société à responsabilité limitée-Sàrl) or as a cooperative company organised as a public limited company (société cooperative organisée sous forme de société anonyme-SCoopSA). The SICAV acronym only refers to the variable capital concept, whereby the variations in the capitalisation of the SIF are organised without any specific formal requirements.

BACK TO TOP

iii. SIF which are neither FCPs nor SICAVs
This third category is a residual category allowing the formation of a SIF under other legal forms or arrangements such as an association or even a fiduciary contract or any of the corporate forms mentioned under item (ii) though with a fixed capital (and then referred to as a SICAF).

All of the above fund types may furthermore be organised as single funds or as umbrella (multi-compartment) funds. An umbrella fund (which merely exists through its compartments or sub-funds) is segregated into one or more compartments or sub-funds, each of which corresponds to a separate pool of assets and liabilities. Each compartment or sub-fund is linked to a specific pool of properties or property rights, which are ring-fenced from the properties or property rights in other compartments/sub-funds.

Although the umbrella fund constitutes a single legal entity (if a SICAV or SICAF) or a single contractual arrangement (if an FCP), unless otherwise provided for in the fund documentation, the assets of a compartment or sub-fund are exclusively available to satisfy the rights of investors and creditors existing in relation to that compartment or sub-fund only.

The umbrella structure and its terms must be detailed in the constitutive documents of the SIF. In addition to the umbrella structure, it is also possible to create various classes of units or shares in a SIF or within each compartment or sub-fund. Such classes of units or shares may differ, inter alia, as to their fee structure, distribution policy and type of target investors.

Minimum capitalisation

The minimum capitalisation for a real estate SIF is EUR 1.25 million. This minimum must be reached within 12 months from the authorisation of the SIF and may be constituted by the subscribed capital increased by the share premium or the value of the amount constituting partnership interest. In the case of an umbrella SIF, this minimum capital requirement applies to the SIF as whole and not to a single compartment.

c. Shareholder requirements / listing requirements

Shareholder requirements	Listing mandatory
Well-informed investors .	No

Shareholders' requirements

Units, shares and other securities issued by SIFs are reserved to 'well-informed' investors. 'Well-informed' investors are institutional investors, professional investors as well as any other investor that:

a. has declared in writing his adhesion to the status of well-informed investor, and

b. (i) invests a minimum of EUR 125,000 in the SIF, or
(ii) has obtained an assessment from a credit establishment as defined in directive 2006/48/CE, from an investment firm as defined in directive 2004/39/CE, or from a management company as defined in directive 2009/65/CE, certifying his expertise, his experience and his knowledge to appraise in an appropriate manner an investment in a SIF.

Listing requirements

There are no mandatory listing requirements to fulfil in order to achieve SIF eligibility.

BACK TO TOP

d. Asset level / activity test

Restrictions on activities / investments
Principle of risk-spreading

A SIF may invest into any (transferable) real estate asset or right, and more particularly, in (i) real estate (i.e. lands and buildings) registered in the name of the SIF, (ii) participations in real estate companies (including loans to such companies) the exclusive object and purpose of which are the acquisition, development and sale together with the letting and tenanting of real estate, and (iii) various long-term real estate related interests such as rights to ground rents, long-term leases and option rights over real estate investments.

By and large, a SIF may invest in any type of real estate assets and pursue any type of real estate investment strategy subject to compliance with the principle of risk spreading. Although the SIF Law does not provide for quantitative investment restrictions, the CSSF has issued further guidance in its Circular 07/309.

In general, the CSSF considers that the risk-spreading principle is complied with if a SIF does not invest more than 30% of its assets or subscription commitments into (i) a single property, (ii) the same property right or (iii) the same issuer of property rights. Property where economic viability is linked to another property is not considered a separate item of property for this purpose.

However, the CSSF may provide exemptions from the restrictions laid out in Circular 07/309 on a case-by-case basis (e.g. the 30% rule may not apply during a start-up period). The CSSF may also request that additional restrictions are adhered to, in cases of SIFs with specific investment policies.

e. Leverage

Leverage
No quantitative restrictions.

Though the SIF Law does not provide for quantitative borrowing restrictions, the CSSF requires a clear disclosure of the contemplated borrowing ratio in the offering document. The CSSF will typically review borrowing ratios in light of market trends and may object to those ratios that are clearly outside those trends.

f. Profit distribution obligations

Operative income	Capital gains	Timing
No obligation	No obligation	N/A

There are no profit distribution obligations or restrictions applicable to SIFs for as long as the minimum capitalisation is complied with. The net assets may, in principle, not fall below the legal minimum of EUR 1.25 million.

BACK TO TOP

g. Sanctions

Penalties / loss of status rules
- Withdrawal from the official list. - Dissolution and liquidation. - Criminal penalties.

The non-compliance with the SIF Law, applicable CSSF Circulars and certain other rules or regulations, may result in the striking of the fund from the official SIF list by the CSSF, subsequently triggering a liquidation of the SIF. Criminal penalties may apply to those involved with the management or administration of a real estate SIF, although not to the fund itself.

3 Tax treatment at SIF level

a. Corporate tax /withholding tax

Current income	Capital gains	Withholding tax
Tax-exempt.	Tax-exempt.	Tax-exempt.

Current income, Capital gains and Withholding tax

Luxembourg specialised real estate funds are fully exempt from corporate income, municipal business and net wealth tax on the profits derived from investments, whether such profits constitute current income or capital gains. They are also exempt from withholding tax upon dividend distribution, capital reduction, interest payment, etc.

Capital duty

As such, no capital duty will be levied on the issuance of shares or increase in capital. That said, a fixed registration duty of EUR 75 would be applicable on transactions involving Luxembourg notaries (i.e. incorporation, amendments of by-laws and transfer of seat to Luxembourg).

Withholding tax

Dividend distributions made by a specialised real estate fund are not subject to dividend withholding tax.

Real estate tax

Specialised real estate funds owning Luxembourg real property may be subject to certain real estate taxes and transfer taxes in Luxembourg.

VAT

Based on established Luxembourg VAT administrative practice, Luxembourg regulated funds are considered as VAT-able persons carrying out VAT exempt operations without being entitled to recover input VAT incurred on expenses. They are released from the obligation to be VAT registered in Luxembourg, unless they are liable to declare and pay Luxembourg VAT on services received from foreign suppliers or owning and letting immovable property subject to Luxembourg VAT.

Management services provided to a Luxembourg specialised real estate fund in principle are exempt from Luxembourg VAT.

Accounting rules

Specialised real estate funds may either apply Luxembourg generally accepted accounting standards or IFRS.

BACK TO TOP

b. Transition regulations

Conversion into REIF (SIF) status
Taxation of underlying assets or properties.

The conversion may be a realisation event for tax purposes and, thus, trigger the taxation of any underlying properties or assets provided that Luxembourg has the right to tax according to the relevant double tax treaties. Each conversion thus requires a detailed analysis of the potential tax implications.

On the contrary, if capital gains are included in the taxable income, they are subject to the ordinary IRES and IRAP rules for the taxation of capital gains.

In addition, tax losses realised before the election for the SIIQ regime can be used to offset the tax base for the calculation of the 20% entry tax under the ordinary limits (i.e. within the limit of 80% of the taxable income, as clarified by the Revenue Agency in the Circular Letter No. 32/E/2015).

c. Registration duties

Registration duties
Luxembourg real estate transfer tax (max. 10%).

Luxembourg specialised real estate funds are subject to registration duties such as real estate transfer tax *(droit de mutation à titre onéreux)* on real estate acquisitions and transfers located in Luxembourg (i.e. 7%/10% depending on the municipality and the type of real property). If real property is contributed to a Luxembourg company against the issuance of shares, a reduced rate of 1.4% (for Luxembourg City) is applicable.

4 Tax treatment at the shareholder's level

a. Domestic shareholder

Corporate shareholder	Individual shareholder	Withholding tax
- Corporate income tax (max. 20.33%) combined with municipal tax (max combined rate of 27.08% for Luxembourg city in 2017). - Net wealth tax (0.5%).	Income tax (max. 42%).	N/A

Corporate shareholder

A corporate domestic shareholder will be fully subject to tax on any income derived from a Luxembourg specialised real estate fund in the form of a SICAV or SICAF. Therefore, dividends, capital gains and return of capital received by such shareholder are fully subject to Luxembourg corporate income tax (max. 20.33%) and municipal business tax, which may lead to an aggregate tax burden of up to 27.08% (for Luxembourg-City for 2017). Income received from a Luxembourg specialised real estate fund in the form of an FCP or SCS (inclusive of SCSp) is, in principle, also taxable, but not to the extent the corporate shareholder could apply the participation exemption or a double taxation treaty in relation to the fund's underlying investments, if applicable.

BACK TO TOP

A corporate domestic shareholder will also be subject to net wealth tax levied on its net assets. Since 1 January 2016, the net wealth tax rate has been amended and the minimum corporate income tax has been abolished and replaced by minimum net wealth tax applying to all corporate entities having their statutory seat or central administration in Luxembourg.

A digressive scare of net wealth tax rate applies as follows:

- 0.5 % of the unitary value up to EUR 500 million;
- 0.05 % of the unitary value exceeding EUR 500 million.

By the way of derogation from net wealth tax rates above, new minimum net wealth tax charges apply as follows:

a. EUR 4,815 if the sum of financial assets, receivable by affiliated companies, transferable securities and cash at bank exceeds 90 % of the total gross assets and EUR 350,000 (based on the closing balance sheet of the preceding year);..

b. For all other entities that do not fall within the scope of the minimum of EUR 3,210, the minimum net wealth tax charge should range from EUR 535 to EUR 32,100 (including the solidarity surtax) depending on the entity's total gross assets based on the closing balance sheet of the preceding year) as follows:

Total gross assets in EUR	Minimum tax in EUR
Up to 350,000	535
From 35,001 to 2,000,000	1,605
From 2,000,001 to 10,000,000	5,350
From 10,000,001 to 15,000,000	10,700
From 15,000,001 to 20,000,000	16,050
From 20,000,001 to 30,000,000	21,400
As from 30,000,001	32,100

Shares and units in a Luxembourg specialised real estate fund in the form of a SICAV or SICAF are fully subject to net wealth tax. Units in FCP or SCS (including SCSp) in the form of a specialised real estate fund are, in principle, also subject to Net Wealth Tax, but not to the extent the corporate shareholders could apply the Luxembourg participation exemption on a double taxation treaty to the fund's underlying investments, if applicable.

Individual shareholder

Income and profit received by an individual domestic shareholder from a Luxembourg specialised real estate fund will be fully subject to Luxembourg tax and borne by the recipient (max. 42%).

Interest paid by the fund to an individual domestic shareholder managing his or her own private wealth is subject to a final 10% withholding tax at the level of the fund and is not included in the taxpayer's income tax return.

Capital gain on the disposal of shares of a Luxembourg specialised real estate fund earned by an individual

BACK TO TOP

domestic shareholder in the management of his or her own private wealth is not subject to tax if the gain was realised at least six months after the acquisition of the shares and provided that the investment in the fund does not represent a substantial (< 10%) shareholding in the fund.

b. Foreign shareholder

Corporate shareholder	Individual shareholder	Withholding tax
No taxation.	No Taxation.	N/A

Income derived by foreign shareholders who have neither a permanent establishment nor a permanent representative in Luxembourg to which or to whom the shares or units of the Luxembourg fund are attributable are not subject to taxes in Luxembourg.

5 Tax treatment of foreign REIT and its domestic shareholder

Foreign REIT	Corporate shareholder	Individual shareholder
Net wealth tax	Fully taxed	Fully taxed

Corporate shareholder

A corporate domestic shareholder will be fully subject to tax on any income derived from a foreign REIT, unless the foreign REIT would qualify under the Luxembourg participation exemption. Therefore, dividends, capital gains and return of capital received by such shareholder should be fully subject to Luxembourg corporate income tax (max. 20.33%) and municipal business tax, which may lead to an aggregate tax burden of up to 27.08% (for Luxembourg-City for 2017). Income received from a foreign REIT that is considered tax transparent from a Luxembourg tax perspective is, in principle, also taxable, but not to the extent the corporate shareholder could apply the participation exemption or a double taxation treaty in relation to the fund's underlying investments, if applicable.

A corporate domestic shareholder will also be subject to net wealth tax levied on its net assets at the rates described above in the section 4 of this Survey. In principle, shares and units in a foreign REIT are fully subject to net wealth tax. Units in a foreign REIT that is considered as tax transparent from a Luxembourg tax perspective are, in principle, also subject to net wealth tax, but not to the extent the corporate shareholders could apply the Luxembourg participation exemption on a double taxation treaty to the fund's underlying investments, if applicable.

Individual shareholder

Income and profit received by an individual domestic shareholder from a foreign REIT should be fully subject to Luxembourg tax in the hands of the recipient (max. 42%), unless a specific exemption under a double taxation treaty exists.

6 The "Reserved Alternative Investment Fund (RAIF)"

The Luxembourg law on the reserved alternative investment funds (RAIF Law) was published on 28 July 2016.

The new RAIF regime is substantially based on the regime for Specialised Investment Funds (SIFs) previously described and the RAIF Law has therefore been drafted by adopting many provisions from the SIF Law. The main similarities concern (i) the various legal forms (corporate and contractual) that are

BACK TO TOP

available, (ii) the absence of limitation as regards eligible assets or investment policies, (iii) the possibility setoff setting up an umbrella structure with multiple compartments and share/unit classes, as well as (iv) in terms of flexible subscription, redemption and distribution features. In addition, in principle, RAIFs will be subject to a 0.01% subscription tax (or a zero rate in certain circumstances). However, the main difference is that RAIFs will not be subject neither to prior CSSF approval nor ongoing supervision by the CSSF.

The RAIF regime is applicable:

- to Luxembourg AIFs managed by an authorised and fully licensed AIFM (which can also be based in an EU Member State other than Luxembourg), which must be an external entity (contrary to a SIF-AIF, a RAIF cannot be managed internally);
- that invest in accordance with the principle of risk spreading (except for exclusive SICAR-like investments);
- whose securities or partnership interests are reserved for well informed investors; and
- whose incorporating documents (i.e. articles of association, management regulations or partnership agreement) expressly provide that they are subject to the provisions of the RAIF Law (therefore the RAIF regime is optional).

Being managed by an authorised and fully licensed EU-based AIFM, the RAIF will also benefit from all EU AIFMs' passporting advantages through a regulator-to-regulator notification regime. Consequently, the RAIF's units/shares and interests will be distributed by way of the marketing passport across Europe, to professional investors only. Subject to an opinion and positive advice from the European Securities and Markets Authority (ESMA), the EU Commission may decide to extend the passport to non-EU AIFMs, which may then, subject to compliance with the AIFMD requirements, also manage RAIFs and benefit from the passport. A Luxembourg approved statutory auditor *(Réviseur d'entreprises agréé)* must audit the RAIF's annual accounts.

It should be noted that several investment regimes available in Luxembourg can be combined in order to comply with differing investor needs. In a first stage, a RAIF could be set up in a limited amount of time without prior CSSF approval in order to quickly organise a first closing for investors that do not compulsorily need a directly supervised structure. At a later stage, the RAIF could be converted into an SIF with prior CSSF approval in order to attract further investors who wish or are required to invest in a directly supervised investment vehicle. ■

AUTHORS CONTACT | LUXEMBOURG

Alexandre Jaumotte

Tel. +352 49 48 48 5380

alexandre.jaumotte@lu.pwc.com

Nicolas Schulz

Tel. +352 49 48 48 4211

nicolas.schulz@lu.pwc.com

Alexandre Tréguier

Tel: +35249 48 48 3359

a.treguier@lu.pwc.com

EPRA
EUROPEAN PUBLIC
REAL ESTATE ASSOCIATION

GLOBAL
REIT SURVEY

EUROPE

Netherlands

FBI

A comparison of the
major REIT regimes
around the world.

2017

BACK TO TOP

1 General introduction

	Enacted year	Citation	REIT type
FBI	1969	FBI (art. 28 CITA)	In principle, corporate type (only for corporate taxpayers).

The Netherlands introduced the Fiscal Investment Institution regime *(fiscale beleggingsinstelling:* **FBI***)* in 1969. An FBI is in principle subject to Dutch Corporate Income Tax, albeit at a rate of zero per cent (0%) (a *de facto full* exemption). The FBI regime has been incorporated in the Dutch Corporate Income Tax Act 1969 *(Wet op de vennootschapsbelasting* 1969: **CITA**) and should be considered a tax facility. It may also apply to passive, portfolio investments other than real estate.

The FBI regime was amended to comply with EU law regulations in 2007. From that moment on, it has become possible for a foreign entity to apply for the regime. Further, certain restrictions that prohibited foreign shareholders to invest in an FBI have been abolished.

Sector summary*

Listing Country	Number of REITs	Number in EPRA REIT Index	Sector Mkt Cap (EUR€m)	% of Global REIT Index
The Netherlands	5	5	€ 26,695	2.57%

Top REITs*

Company name	Mkt Cap (EUR€m)	1 yr return (EUR€) %	Div Yield	% of Global REIT Index
Unibail-Rodamco**	€ 22,001	-1.31%	4.51%	2.12%
Wereldhave	€ 1,729	12.91%	7.17%	0.17%
Eurocommercial Properties NV	€ 1,701	-3.68%	5.86%	0.16%
Vastned Retail	€ 698	6.03%	5.59%	0.07%
NSI NV	€ 566	10.54%	6.83%	0.05%

** All market caps and returns are rebased in EUR and are correct as at 30 June 2017. The Global REIT Index is the FTSE EPRA/NAREIT Global REITs Index. EPRA, July 2017.*
*** Main listings done on Euronext Amsterdam. For Index purposes, classified as Dutch company.*

2 Requirements

a. Formalities / procedure

Key requirements
Application in the corporate income tax return.

BACK TO TOP

In the Netherlands, an eligible investment company may elect to apply for the FBI regime by making the appropriate election in its corporate income tax return, which is filed after the end of the relevant tax year.

The FBI regime is a corporate income tax regime and its application is not contingent on the satisfaction of regulatory requirements for purposes of for instance the Financial Supervision Act *(Wet op het financieel toezicht:* **FSA**). However, less restrictive shareholder requirements apply if the FBI is under supervision of the Netherlands Authority for the Financial Markets (see 2.3 below).

b. Legal form / minimum share capital

Legal form	Minimum share capital/Net Assets*
- Dutch public limited liability company (NV). - Open-ended mutual investment fund (FGR). - Comparable foreign legal entity.	- BV: None - NV: EUR 45,000 - FGR: None

Legal form

A Dutch public liability company (**NV**), a private limited liability company (**BV**), an open-ended mutual investment fund *(fonds voor gemene rekening:* **FGR**) and comparable foreign legal entities are eligible for the FBI regime. Comparable foreign legal entities are not required to have Dutch residency but they should be liable to Dutch corporate income tax.

If an FBI takes the legal form of an FGR(an entity that in itself does not have legal personality), it is required to have a management company. An FBI can only be

self-managed if it is in the form of a company, although a management company could also be used in that situation.

Minimum share capital

The FBI regime does not impose any requirements as to minimum share capital. However, minimum capital requirements do follow from Dutch company law and are as follows for the various Dutch entities:

BV: None

NV: EUR 45,000

FGR: None

BACK TO TOP

c. Shareholder requirements / listing requirements

Shareholder requirements	Listing mandatory
If listed or regulatory licensed: - One single corporate entity may stand alone – or together with affiliates – not hold 45% or more of the shares. - One single individual may not hold 25% or more of the shares. If not listed or licensed: - The shares in the FBI must for at least 75% be owned by individuals/non-taxable corporate entities/ regulated FBIs. - One single individual may not hold 5% or more of the shares. Further, in both cases: Dutch corporate entities may not own 25% or more of the shares in the FBI through interposition of foreign entities.	No

Shareholders' requirements

The FBI shareholder requirements are more lenient if either the FBI is listed on any recognised stock exchange, it (or its manager) has a licence pursuant to the FSA or it (or its manager) benefits from an exemption of a license requirement as a result of being subject to regulatory supervision by another EU member state (hereinafter referred to as a 'regulated FBI'). If the FBI does not meet any of these requirements (hereinafter referred to as a 'non-regulated FBI'), more stringent shareholder requirements must be met.

In case of a regulated FBI, the shareholder requirements can be summarised as follows:

- a single corporate entity (a regulated FBI excluded) that is subject to any form of profit tax or an entity whose profits are taxed in the hands of its participants (i.e. a transparent entity) may not own 45% or more of the shares together with affiliated entities; and
- a single individual may not own 25% or more of the shares.

In case of a non-regulated FBI, the shareholder requirements are as follows:

- at least 75% of the shares must be held by any combination of: (i) individuals; (ii) corporate entities that are not subject to any form of profit tax or that are exempt therefrom and whose profit is not taxed in the hands of the beneficial owner of those profits; and (iii) directly or indirectly by regulated FBIs; and
- a single individual may not own 5% or more of the shares.

Irrespective of whether the FBI is regulated or not, all FBIs must meet the condition that their shares are not owned for 25% or more by Dutch resident entities through the interposition of non-Dutch entities which have a capital divided into shares or of non-Dutch mutual funds.

However, it is approved by the Dutch Ministry of Finance that non-regulated FBIs, having a non-regulated FBI as shareholder that owns more than 25% of the shares, will meet the shareholder requirements, provided the non-regulated FBI distributes 95% of the available profits before closing its financial year. Therefore, multi-layer FBI structures are possible to a certain extent.

BACK TO TOP

Listing requirements

Listing is not required, but it does offer access to less restrictive shareholders requirements.

d. Asset level / activity test

Restrictions on activities / investments
- FBIs are only permitted to invest in passive, portfolio investments. - FBIs are allowed to invest abroad.

The statutory purpose and the actual activities of an FBI must be exclusively restricted to portfolio investing. As such, the FBI is in principle prohibited to be engaged in activities that go beyond that scope. This means that investments must have the objective of realising a return in terms of yield derived from investment and appreciation in value that one may reasonably expect from regular investment management (i.e. investments in shares, bonds and real estate).

An FBI investing in real estate must restrict its activities to the ‘passive’ renting out of and investing in real estate. The permitted activities of an FBI itself include: (i) the granting of guarantees for the benefit of affiliated companies whose assets comprise at least 90% of real estate (and associated rights); and (ii) financing such companies with external loans.

Furthermore, real estate development is, in principle, not regarded as a ‘passive’ investment activity. However, development activities on behalf of an FBI itself are specifically permitted. These activities should be carried out by a subsidiary that is subject to tax at the standard statutory corporate income tax rate (the taxable amount up to EUR 200,000 will be subject to a rate of 20%; in excess thereof the rate is 25%). This ‘development subsidiary’ is not allowed to carry out any other activity than development activities for the FBI’s portfolio of properties and it should charge the FBI an at arm’s length (development) fee. For practical purposes, the law provides for a safe harbour rule to avoid discussions about the nature of relatively small investment activities: improving and expanding existing real estate objects will not be considered ‘development activities’ as long as the investments involved do not exceed 30% of the relevant property’s market value determined under the Value of Immovable Property Act (Wet waardering onroerende zaken: “**WOZ**”).

In addition, as of 2014, ancillary business activities are permitted if they are related to the FBI’s portfolio of properties. These activities should also be carried out via a regularly taxable subsidiary (standard corporate tax rates of 20/25%). This subsidiary should charge the FBI an at arm’s length (service) fee. The allowed ancillary business services may not exceed certain statutory qualitative and quantitative limits.

An FBI is allowed to invest in foreign assets. It would, however, still be subject to the same restrictions. It may hold shares and/or interests in subsidiary corporations and / or in partnerships.

e. Leverage

Leverage
- 60% of the tax book value of directly / indirectly held real estate; and - 20% of the tax book value of all other investments.

The debt of the FBI may not exceed:

- 60% of the tax book value of directly/indirectly held real estate; and
- 20% of the tax book value of all other investments.

BACK TO TOP

Debt is defined as the total amount borrowed by the FBI, which is, in principle, calculated on a non-consolidated basis.

The 60% leverage ratio for investments in real estate also applies to equity investments through shares in affiliated companies whose assets comprise at least 90% of real estate (and associated rights). Further, intra-group loans to such real estate subsidiaries of an FBI may be externally funded up to 100%. Therefore, intra-group loans to real estate subsidiaries effectively fall outside the FBI's leverage restriction. Consequently, an FBI will be able to attract external financing in order to provide

back-to-back financing to real estate group subsidiaries without deteriorating its leverage limitations.

f. Profit distribution obligations

Current income	Capital gains	Timing
100% of taxable profit.	Capital gains / losses can be allocated to a tax-free reserve.	Within eight months after the end of its financial year.

Current income

Dutch tax law requires that an FBI distributes all (100%) of its profits to its shareholders within eight months after the end of its financial year. The amount of taxable profit is calculated on the basis of the regular rules applicable to corporate income taxpayers, with some exceptions especially provided for FBIs. In accordance with the regular rules, depreciation on passively held real estate is limited.

Capital gains

The net balance of unrealised capital gains on securities and realised capital gains on all other investments may be added to a so-called reinvestment reserve *(herbeleggings-reserve)*. These capital gains are excluded from the taxable profit of the FBI and are not subject to the profit distribution obligation (see 3.1 below).

g. Sanctions

Sanction
Cancellation of FBI status.

If at any point in time an FBI fails to meet any of the requirements to qualify as an FBI, such FBI status will be cancelled as from the start of the financial year during which such failure occurred, except for a failure of the profit distribution obligation, which will cancel the FBI status as from the start of the accounting year of which the profits should have been distributed under this requirement.

The main consequence of a loss of the FBI status is that the relevant entity will become a regular taxpayer for Dutch corporate income tax purposes so that its profits, determined in accordance with the regular Dutch tax accounting principles, will be subject to Dutch corporate income tax at the standard rates (20/25%). Prior to the day on which the FBI becomes (or returns to be) a regular taxpayer for Dutch corporate income tax purposes, its assets are revalued to fair market value. Consequently, any capital gain realised as a result of this revaluation is still subject to the FBI-regime (i.e. taxed at 0%).

3 Tax treatment at REIT level

BACK TO TOP

a. Corporate tax /withholding tax

Current income	Capital gains	Withholding tax
Real estate income is part of the taxable profit and is subject to a corporate income tax rate of 0% (effective exemption).	Capital gains/losses can be allocated to a tax-free reserve and are thus effectively exempt from corporate income tax.	Withholding taxes incurred are not refunded; FBIs are granted a Dutch dividend tax remittance rebate instead.

Current income, Capital gains and Withholding tax

Luxembourg specialised real estate funds are fully exempt from corporate income, municipal business and An FBI is subject to corporate income tax in the Netherlands at a rate of zero per cent (0%). The taxable profits of an FBI are in principle determined on the basis of the same tax accounting principles that apply to taxpayers regularly subject to Dutch corporate income tax. The taxable profits typically include the direct investment result and, if the reinvestment reserve is not applied, the net balance of capital gains and losses. However, some exceptions on the determination of the taxable profit apply to an FBI. Without being exhaustive, the main exceptions are:

- the participation exemption does not apply to investments in entities made by an FBI;
- subject to conditions and limitations, an FBI can elect to apply a rounding-off reserve (afrondingsreserve);
- subject to conditions and limitations, an FBI can elect to apply a reinvestment reserve (see 2.6 above); and
- certain particular items that are not deductible for regular corporate income taxpayers are taken into account in calculating the taxable profit of an FBI;

Capital gains

The FBI can elect to apply a reinvestment reserve. By doing so, the balance of capital gains and losses is excluded from the taxable income and allocated to the reinvestment reserve. The remainder of taxable income represents the annual distribution obligation (see 2.6 above).

Withholding tax

Given that an FBI is liable to Dutch corporate income tax at a rate of zero per cent (0%), the FBI is effectively unable to credit Dutch or foreign withholding taxes suffered against its Dutch corporate income tax liability. Moreover, unlike taxpayers who are regularly subject to Dutch personal income tax or corporate income tax, the FBI is not entitled to a refund of Dutch dividend withholding tax upon request.

However, subject to certain conditions and limitations, the FBI is allowed to apply a rebate to its obligation to remit the amount of Dutch dividend withholding tax that the FBI has to withhold in respect of its recurrent compulsory distribution of profits in an amount equal to the amount of withholding taxes suffered by the FBI *(afdrachtvermindering)*. As such, the FBI can impute the domestic and foreign withholding tax it suffered on the obligation to pay Dutch dividend withholding tax that it withholds from distributions it makes to its shareholders.

With respect to such a rebate in respect of foreign withholding taxes suffered (on interest and dividend only), certain limitations apply. Such limitations are: (i) a maximum underlying tax rate of 15% may be taken into account with respect to foreign source tax on dividends and interests; and (ii) the rebate is further reduced if and to the extent the FBI has shareholders who are entitled to a reduction or rebate of

BACK TO TOP

Dutch dividend withholding tax under a prevailing arrangement for the avoidance of double taxation or by virtue of the Dutch Dividend Withholding Tax Act.

Accounting rules

There are no special commercial accounting rules for FBIs. A listed FBI is required to follow IFRS rules, just like any other listed company.

b. Transitional regulations

Conversion into REIT status
- All assets and liabilities are assessed at market value. - Tax recognised reserves must be realised and should be added to the taxable profits. - Hidden capital gains and losses must be recognised and are subject to corporate income tax at regular rates.

At the end of the year immediately prior to the year as of which the entity converts to an FBI, all its assets and liabilities must be revalued to market value. Hidden capital gains are therefore realised and subject to Dutch corporate income tax in accordance with the regular rules. Tax-free reserves must also be realised and added to the taxable profits. The final tax charge prior to conversion is levied at the regular Dutch corporate income tax rates (20/25%), i.e. a special conversion regime is not available.

c. Registration duties

Registration duties
- No capital duties. - A real estate transfer tax of 6% applies if the FBI acquires Dutch real estate or shares of Dutch real estate companies (a 2% rate applies to residential real estate).

A 6% real estate transfer tax *(overdrachtsbelasting)* applies if the FBI acquires Dutch real estate (a 2% rate applies to residential real estate). In addition, an acquisition leading to an interest of at least one third in a real estate company is subject to real estate transfer tax as well. Real estate transfer tax is levied from the acquirer of Dutch real estate (or the shares of the Dutch real estate company).

4 Tax treatment at shareholder level

a. Domestic shareholder

Corporate shareholder	Individual shareholder	Withholding tax
Dividends and capital gains are taxable.	Taxpayer is typically taxed on the basis of a deemed income.	- In principle, withholding tax of 15%. - Creditable.

Corporate shareholder

A Dutch corporate investor’s investment in shares of an FBI in principle disqualifies for the Dutch participation exemption regime. Therefore, any benefits derived from this shareholding in terms of dividends and capital gains will be included in the taxable profits subject to corporate income tax at the standard rates (20/25%).

BACK TO TOP

In principle, Dutch corporate investors can credit the Dutch dividend withholding the tax they have suffered on dividends distributed by the FBI against their Dutch corporate income tax liability (full credit). Any excess of dividend withholding tax is refundable. Application of the dividend tax remittance rebate *(afdrachtvermindering)* by the FBI does not affect the entitlement to a credit for such Dutch shareholder.

Individual shareholder

The income tax consequences of a Dutch individual shareholder depend on the qualification of the FBI participation for the investor. In most cases, income from the investment will be taxed annually as a 'benefit from savings and investments' *(voordeel uit sparen en beleggen)*. Such benefit is deemed to be 2.871% per annum of the 'yield basis' *(rendementsgrondslag)* for a yield basis up to EUR 100,000 at the beginning of the year, to the extent that such yield basis exceeds the 'exempt net asset amount' *(heffingsvrij vermogen)* of EUR 25,000 (2017). For a yield basis from EUR 100,001 up to EUR 1,000,000, the deemed benefit will be 4.6% and, finally, for a yield basis exceeding EUR 1,000,000, will be deemed to realise a benefit of 5.39%. These benefits are taxed at a rate of 30%. The fair market value of the investment in the FBI forms part of the total yield basis of an individual taxpayer. Actual benefits derived from the participation in the FBI, including any gains realised on the disposal of the shares therein, are not as such subject to Dutch income tax.

If an individual owns, alone or together with certain family members, an interest of 5% or more in an FBI (only possible if the FBI is regulated), the dividend distributions and capital gains are subject to the so-called 'substantial interest' taxation rules *(aanmerkelijk belang)*. Basically, all results from a substantial interest (dividends and capital gains included) are taxed at a flat rate of 25%, if and when received.

If an individual owns FBI shares in the course of his enterprise, the results from the interest could be subject to tax at progressive income tax rates (up to 52%).

Individual shareholders are allowed to credit the Dutch dividend withholding the tax they have suffered on dividends distributed by the FBI against their personal income tax liability in the Netherlands (full credit). Application of the dividend tax remittance rebate *(afdrachtvermindering)* by the FBI does not affect the entitlement to a credit for such Dutch shareholder.

Withholding Tax

Distributions of profits in whatever name or form made by an FBI are subject to 15% Dutch dividend withholding tax. Distributions made from the reinvestment reserve *(herbeleggingsreserve)* are considered capital repayments for withholding tax purposes and therefore are not subject to Dutch dividend withholding tax (if certain formalities are complied with). The repayment of nominal share capital is generally not subject to Dutch dividend withholding tax. However, the redemption of share premium is only free from Dutch dividend withholding tax if the FBI does not have any net profit *(zuivere winst)*, such as available profit reserves or hidden reserves.

As stated above, Dutch taxable corporate and individual shareholders are allowed to credit the Dutch dividend withholding tax against their corporate income tax or personal income tax liability in the Netherlands.

A Dutch entity that is not subject to Dutch corporate income tax (e.g. pension funds), can claim a refund of Dutch dividend withholding tax suffered on distributions by an FBI.

BACK TO TOP

b. Foreign shareholder

Corporate shareholder	Individual shareholder	Withholding tax
Generally speaking, should not be subject to corporate income tax.	Generally speaking, should not be subject to personal income tax.	- In principle, withholding tax of 15%. - Tax treaty relief might apply. - Parent-Subsidiary Directive does not apply.

Corporate shareholder

Generally speaking, foreign corporate investors should not be subject to Dutch corporate income tax with respect to their investment in an FBI. However, a foreign corporate investor that owns a so-called 'substantial interest' in a Dutch FBI (generally speaking, 5% or more of the FBI's aggregated nominal share capital) may be liable to Dutch corporate income tax on the dividends received and capital gains realised in respect of this substantial interest (standard rates of 20/25%). Conventions for the avoidance of double taxation concluded by the Netherlands may limit the Netherlands in fully exercising these taxing rights.

Individual shareholder

Generally speaking, foreign individual investors should not be liable to Dutch personal income tax with respect to their investment in an FBI. However, a foreign individual investor who owns a so-called 'substantial interest' in a Dutch (regulated) FBI (generally speaking, 5% or more of the FBI's aggregated nominal share capital) may be liable to Dutch personal income tax at a flat rate of 25% on the dividends received and capital gains made in respect of this substantial interest. Conventions for the avoidance of double taxation concluded by the Netherlands may limit the Netherlands in fully exercising these taxing rights.

Withholding tax

Distributions of profits, in whatever name or form, made by an FBI are subject to 15% Dutch dividend withholding tax.

Distributions made from the reinvestment reserve (herbeleggingsreserve) are considered capital repayments for withholding tax purposes and therefore are not subject to Dutch dividend tax (if certain formalities are complied with). The repayment of nominal share capital is generally not subject to Dutch dividend withholding tax. However, the redemption of share premium is only free from Dutch dividend withholding tax if the FBI does not have any net profit (zuivere winst), such as available profit reserves or hidden reserves.

A corporate shareholder that is neither subject to corporate income tax in its country of residence nor would be subject to Dutch corporate income tax if the entity were established in the Netherlands can file a request to the Dutch tax authorities for a refund of Dutch dividend withholding tax. For non-EU/EEA investors, their investment must fall within the scope of the EU free movement of capital.

Furthermore, a partial reclaim of Dutch dividend withholding tax is possible under certain conditions following European Court of Justice case law that has meanwhile been incorporated into Dutch tax law. Such may be the case if the foreign shareholder is confronted with a levy (i.e. the withheld dividend tax, potentially up to 15%) that is more burdensome (i.e. higher) than the tax treatment that shareholder would have received if it had been a Dutch resident. For the treatment of Dutch domestic shareholders, reference is made to 4.1 above.

BACK TO TOP

5 Tax treatment of foreign REIT and its domestic shareholder

Foreign REIT	Corporate shareholder	Individual shareholder
A foreign REIT should be tax-exempt.	No specific tax privileges.	No specific tax privileges.

Foreign REIT

A foreign entity that is comparable in nature, form and behaviour to the qualifying Dutch FBI and that complies with all the FBI requirements (shareholder, leverage, distribution obligation, etc.) can obtain FBI status in respect of its qualifying Dutch sources of income (Dutch real estate, etc.). In that case, qualifying FBI income derived from Dutch taxable sources will be subject to a corporate income tax rate of zero per cent (0%).

Corporate shareholder

The participation exemption, in principle, does not apply to a participation in a Dutch resident or foreign resident company that qualifies as an FBI. Hence, a Dutch corporate shareholder owning a participation in a foreign entity that qualifies as an FBI cannot apply the participation exemption in respect of income and capital gains derived from the participation in the FBI.

A participation of a Dutch corporate taxpayer in a foreign REIT is, in principle, eligible for the participation exemption, provided certain conditions are met, although anti-hybrid rules might be triggered if the foreign REIT regime applies a mechanism of deductible dividends.

Individual shareholder

There is no specific tax privilege. General rules apply (see 4.1 above). ■

AUTHORS CONTACT | NETHERLANDS

Etienne M.S. Spierts

Tel. +31 20 578 57 70

etienne.spierts@loyensloeff.com

Robin Willemstein

Tel. +31 20 578 55 88

robin.willemstein@loyensloeff.com

LOYENS LOEFF

European Public Real Estate Association
Square de Meeus, 23
1000 Brussels, Belgium
T +32 (0) 2739 1010
F +32 (0) 2739 1020
W www.epra.com
E info@epra.com

EPRA
EUROPEAN PUBLIC
REAL ESTATE ASSOCIATION

GLOBAL
REIT SURVEY

EUROPE

Spain

SOCIMI

A comparison of the
major REIT regimes
around the world.

2017

BACK TO TOP

1 General introduction / history / REIT type

	Enacted year	Citation	REIT type	REIT market
SOCIMI	2009	Act 11/2009	Corporate type.	Spanish Alternative Stock Market ("MAB") segment and Spanish continuous market (only to the main SOCIMI).

Act 11/2009 governing the 'Sociedades Anónimas Cotizadas de Inversión en el Mercado Inmobiliario' (known as 'SOCIMI') introduced a long-awaited REIT vehicle to the Spanish real estate market. However, a substantial change of the SOCIMI regime was enacted in December 2012, with effect as of January 01, 2013. As a result, the new SOCIMI system has been assimilated to other European REITs, in which the main feature is the elimination of direct taxation on the SOCIMI, transferring such taxation to the final investors. Specifically, the SOCIMI will be taxed at a 0% rate. Furthermore, and like in other European REIT systems (i.e. SIICs or UK-REITs), a special levy of 19% has been introduced with the aim of avoiding schemes in which profits distributed by the SOCIMI are free or subject to low taxation at investor level.

Sector summary*

Listing Country	Number of REITs	Number in EPRA REIT Index	Sector Mkt Cap (EUR€m)	% of Global REIT Index
Spain	5	4	€ 11,682	0.64%

Top REITs*

Company name	Mkt Cap (EUR€m)	1 yr return (EUR€) %	Div Yield	% of Global REIT Index
Merlin Properties Socimi SA	€ 5,196	20.74%	2.76%	0.36%
Hispania Activos Inmobiliarios SOCIMI SA	€ 1.578	40.85%	2.17%	0.12%
Axiare Patrimonio SOCIMI SA	€ 1,160	31.88%	1.20%	0.09%
Lar Espana Real Estate SOCIMI SA	€ 729	16.51%	0.47%	0.07%
Inmobiliaria Colonial SA**	€ 2,991	17.40%	1.97%	N/A

** All market caps and returns are rebased in EUR and are correct as at 30 June 2017. The Global REIT Index is the FTSE EPRA/NAREIT Global REITs Index. EPRA, July 2017 .*
*** Colonial converts to SOCIMI with retrospect to 1 January 2017.*

BACK TO TOP

2 Requirements

a. Formalities / procedure

Key requirements
- To be listed on regulated or alternative markets. - Decision to apply the special tax regime.

SOCIMIs must be listed on a regulated market in Spain, in the European Union (or within the European Economic Area) or on a regulated market of any country or territory with which there is an actual exchange of tax information uninterruptedly for the entire tax period. Furthermore, after the amendment of the SOCIMI Act in December 2012, listing on alternative markets is also permitted. Likewise, this alternative listing is allowed not only on the Spanish alternative market *(Mercado Alternativo Bursátil*, "**MAB**") but also on any alternative market of the European Union (i.e. Alternative Investment Market), the European Economic Area or on any country or territory with which there is an actual exchange of tax information. Furthermore, some SOCIMIs are listed on the Spanish Continuous Market *(Mercado Continuo)* (e.g. Merlin Properties Socimi, S.A.)

Sector summary*

Listing Country	Number of REITs	Number in EPRA REIT Index	Sector Mkt Cap (EUR€m)
Spain – MAB	34	0	€ 6,474

** All market caps and returns are rebased in EUR and are correct as at 30 June 2017. The Global REIT Index is the FTSE EPRA/NAREIT Global REITs Index. EPRA, July 2017.*

Furthermore, the decision to apply this special tax regime must be adopted by the general shareholders meeting and notified to the Tax Authorities prior to the final quarter of the financial period in which it is intended the special tax regime be applied (for example for financial year January 01, 2017 – December 31, 2017, the decision must be adopted before October 01, 2017). This tax regime will take effect as from that financial period (2017) until notification is given to stop applying this special regime.

b. Legal form / minimum share capital

Legal form	Minimum share capital
Listed join stock corporation (Sociedad Anónima).	EUR 5 million.

SOCIMIs must take the form of a listed joint stock corporation with a minimum share capital of EUR 5 million. Furthermore, the SOCIMI's shares must be nominative and only one single class of shares is permitted.

Besides, it is compulsory that their corporate name include the name or acronym by which they are known in Spain; i.e. '*Sociedad Anónima Cotizada de Inversión en el Mercado Inmobiliario, Sociedad Anónima*' or 'SOCIMI, S.A.'.

Lastly, the SOCIMI's main corporate object must consist of:

i. The acquisition and development (refurbishment included) of urban real estate for rental purposes.

BACK TO TOP

ii. The holding of shares of other SOCIMI or REITs that have a similar corporate purpose and similar income distribution requirements.

iii. The holding of registered shares in the capital stock of Sub-SOCIMI: non-listed companies – regardless of whether or not they are tax resident in Spain – whose primary corporate purpose is the acquisition of urban real estate for rental and who are subject to equivalent investing, income distribution and leverage requirements.

This SUB-SOCIMI may not hold shares in the capital stock of other entities. Furthermore, the SUB-SOCIMI's shares must be nominative. Only a SOCIMI or other entity as defined in the point II above may be the sole shareholder of the SUB-SOCIMI´s share capital.

iv. The holding of shares/participations in real estate collective investment schemes.

Please note that foreign SOCIMIs or REITs must be tax residents of countries or territories with which there is an actual exchange of tax information. The real estates located abroad owned by non-resident entities described in the point II above shall be of a similar nature to the real estates located in Spain.

c. Shareholder requirements / listing requirements

Shareholder requirements	Listing mandatory
- No threshold of ownership percentage. - Minimum free float depending on the listing system .	Yes

Shareholder requirements

There is no prohibition on the acquisition of a holding exceeding a certain percentage of the share capital. However, different free float requirements would apply depending on the listing system (see below).

Listing requirements

Listing is mandatory, but there is a two-year grace period as of the date of the application for the SOCIMI regime to become listed.

The SOCIMI's shares must be listed in Spain, in the EU or in the European Economic Area on (i) an official regulated secondary market (e.g. Spanish Continuous Market *(Mercado Continuo or Bolsa)*); or (ii) a multilateral alternative market (e.g. MAB). Furthermore, the SOCIMI´s shares can be listed on a regulated market of any country or territory with which there is an actual exchange of tax information.

As a general rule, the minimum free float for listing on the Spanish Continuous Market is 25%. In the case of MAB listing, shareholders holding a percentage of less than 5% of the share capital must own a number of shares that, as a minimum, represent either (i) an estimated market value of EUR 2 million; or (ii) 25% of the SOCIMI's issued shares. Such calculation will include the shares made available to the liquidity provider to carry out is liquidity duties.

Notwithstanding the above, and according to the MAB Regulations, prior to 31 July 2017, a SOCIMI would have a maximum term of 12 months as from its listing to ensure that its shares are effectively distributed within several shareholders throughout the market (i.e. after a 12 months period the free float requirement would not be fulfilled anymore by making available the free float shares at the disposal of the Liquidity Provider). As from 1 August 2017, this provision shall cease to be applicable.

Finally, the MAB Regulations provide for a lock-up period of one year as from the "listing date", only applicable to reference shareholders.

d. Asset level / activity test

BACK TO TOP

Restrictions on activities / investments
- Asset test: At least 80% of their assets must be invested in: (a) urban real estate (acquired or developed) for rental or, (b) other SOCIMIs, (c) foreign REITs and (d) Spanish or foreign qualifying subsidiaries ("Sub-SOCIMI") and real estate collective investment schemes. - Revenue test: At least 80% of the SOCIMI's revenue must derive from (i) the lease of qualifying assets, and/or (ii) the dividends distributed by qualifying subsidiaries. - Minimum holding period: Qualifying assets are subject to a minimum three-year holding period owned by the SOCIMI.

Asset test

At least 80% of the SOCIMI's assets shall consist of "Qualifying Assets":

i. Urban real estate for rental purposes, plots destined to the development of the real estate for rental purposes (so long as the development starts within three (3) years period following to the purchase date)

ii. Shares in similar entities (i.e. other SOCIMI, SUB-SOCIMI, international REITs)

iii. Shares in real estate Collective Investment Schemes.

This percentage (i.e. 80% of the SOCIMI´s assets) shall be calculated on the consolidated balance sheet, if so.

There is no asset diversification rule and SOCIMIs are entitled to hold a single property asset.

Please note that for the purpose of the provisions of the Spanish SOCIMI regulation, the following shall not be considered as real estates:

i. Real estates with special features to cadastral effects according to the Spanish Cadastral Act

ii. Real estates assigned to third parties in virtue of agreements equivalents to leasing for the purposes of the Spanish Corporate Income Tax (Ley del Impuesto sobre Sociedades).

The real estates acquired shall be owned by the SOCIMIs (including, for these purposes, surface rights, elevation rights and rights to build under the existent building that are filed in the Land Registry, as well as the real estates assigned by third parties to the SOCIMIs in virtue of agreements equivalent to leasing for the purposes of the Spanish Corporate Income Tax (Ley del Impuesto sobre Sociedades)).

Activity test

Furthermore, at least 80% of the SOCIMI's revenues must derive from the lease of Qualifying Assets or from dividends distributed by qualifying subsidiaries (Sub-SOCIMI, foreign REITs and real estate collective investment schemes). Therefore, SOCIMIs are able to develop ancillary activities that represent less than 20% of the total SOCIMI´s revenues during the tax-period.

Lease agreements between related entities would not be deemed a qualifying activity and therefore, the rent deriving from such agreements cannot exceed 20% of the SOCIMI's total revenue.

Capital gains derived from the sale of Qualifying Assets are in principle excluded from the 80/20 revenue test. However, if such Qualifying Asset is sold prior to the minimum three-year holding period, then (i) the capital gain would compute as non-qualifying revenue; and (ii) it would be taxed at the standard corporate income tax rate, currently set at 25%. Furthermore, the entire rental income derived from this asset would be also subject to the standard corporate income tax rate (25%).

BACK TO TOP

Minimum holding period

Finally, Qualifying Assets must be owned by the SOCIMI for a three-year period since (i) the acquisition of the asset by the SOCIMI, or (ii) the first day of the financial year that the company became a SOCIMI if the asset was owned by the company before becoming a SOCIMI. In the case of urban real estate, the holding period means that these assets should be rented; the period of time during which the asset is on the market for rent (even if vacant) will be taken into account, with a maximum of one year.

However, if such Qualifying Asset is sold prior to the minimum three-year holding period, then (i) the capital gain would compute as non-qualifying revenue; and (ii) it would be taxed at the standard CIT rate, currently set at 25%, Furthermore, the entire rental income derived from this asset would be also subject to the standard CIT rate (i.e. 25%).

e. Leverage

Leverage
No restrictions

The reform of the SOCIMI Act enacted in 2012 has eliminated the leverage restrictions.

Recently approved tax limitations by the Spanish Government (tax deduction of financial expenses and annual depreciation, carrying-forward of tax losses and tax credits) should have no practical impact provided that the SOCIMI is taxed at 0% CIT rate on all income.

f. Profit distribution obligations

Operating income	Capital gains	Timing
80% as a general rule (i.e. profits obtained from rental income and ancillary activities). 100% of profits stemming from dividends distributed by qualifying entities.	50% of profits derived from the transfer of qualifying property and holdings where the holding period has been met. The remaining 50% must be reinvested in Qualifying Assets in three years.	In a maximum of six months as from the financial year end. Dividends must be paid to the SOCIMI's investors within one month.

The SOCIMIs that have opted for the SOCIMI special tax regime, are obliged to share their profits in the form of dividends to their shareholders, once the required obligations have been duly completed, as follows:

Operative income

It is compulsory to distribute 100% of profits stemming from dividends distributed by qualifying entities.

Capital gains

At least 50% of the profit corresponding to income derived from the transfer (where the holding period has been met) of real estate assets and qualifying holdings must be distributed. The other 50% of that profit must be reinvested in Qualifying Assets in a period of three years or, otherwise, distributed to the SOCIMI's shareholders. If the object of the reinvestment (i.e. the new Qualifying Assets) is transmitted before the period of three years, the profit must be distributed to the SOCIMI´s shareholders.

BACK TO TOP

Other profits

At least 80% of the rest of profits must be distributed..

Timing

All income must be effectively paid to the shareholders in the month following the date of the distribution resolution. The distribution resolution needs to be adopted within six months of the financial year end.

g. Sanctions

Penalties / loss of status rules
- Loss of SOCIMI status (i.e. loss of the SOCIMI special tax regime). - Penalties of between EUR 1,500 and EUR 30,000 in the event of failure to comply with information obligations.

The recent reform of the SOCIMI Act has softened the circumstances in which the SOCIMI can be sanctioned with the loss of the SOCIMI status (as regards SOCIMI special tax regime). In particular, such circumstances are:

i. Loss of listed status

ii. Substantial failure to comply with the information and reporting obligations, unless such failing is remedied in the annual accounts

iii. Failure to adopt the dividend distribution resolution or the failure to effectively pay the dividends within the deadlines established in the SOCIMI Act. In this case, the loss of SOCIMI status would have effects in the tax year in which the profits not distributed were obtained.

iv. Waiver of the SOCIMI regime by the taxpayer

v. Failure to meet the requirements established in the SOCIMI Act unless such failure is remedied the following year. However, the failure to observe the minimum holding period of the assets would not give rise to the loss of SOCIMI status, but (i) the assets would be deemed non-qualifying assets; and (ii) income derived from such assets would be taxed at the standard corporate income tax rate (i.e. 25%).

Should the SOCIMI fall into any of the above scenarios, the SOCIMI special tax regime will be lost and it will not be eligible for the special tax regime for three years.

On the other hand, in the event of non-compliance with information obligations stated by the SOCIMIs Act, the SOCIMIs Act establishes penalties of between EUR 1,500 and EUR 30,000 depending on the kind of information not provided.

3 Tax treatment at BE-REIT level

a. Corporate tax / withholding tax

Current income	Capital gains	Withholding tax
- 0% of corporate income tax rate (general rule). - A special levy of 19% on dividend paid to certain shareholders may be imposed on the SOCIMI.	Same rules apply.	General withholding tax rules.

BACK TO TOP

The SOCIMIs that fulfil the legal requirements may opt for the SOCIMI special tax regime, which will also be applicable to SOCIMI shareholders. The decision to apply this special tax regime must be adopted by the general shareholders meeting and notified to the Tax Authorities prior to the final quarter of the financial period in which the special tax regime is intended to apply.

The SOCIMI special tax regime is incompatible with the implementation of the special regime provided for Title VII of the Spanish Corporate Income Tax *(Ley del Impuesto sobre Sociedades)*, except for mergers, divisions, transfers of assets, exchanges of shares and change of registered office of a European company or a European cooperative society from one Member State to another, the international fiscal transparency system and certain leasing.

Furthermore, in case a SOCIMI generates negative tax bases, the following are not applicable: (i) Article 25 of the Spanish Corporate Income Tax *(Ley del Impuesto sobre Sociedades)* and (ii) the deduction or exemption regime provided for Chapter II, III y IV of the Title VI of the Spanish Corporate Income Tax *(Ley del Impuesto sobre Sociedades)*.

Current income

As per January 01, 2013, all the income received by a SOCIMI will be taxed under the Spanish Corporate Income Tax ("CIT"), at a 0% rate. Nevertheless, rental income stemming from Qualifying Assets being sold prior to the end of the minimum holding period (three years) would be subject to the standard CIT rate (i.e. 25%).

Capital gains

As a general rule, a SOCIMI will be taxed under CIT with a 0% flat rate being applicable.

Nevertheless, a SOCIMI will be taxed at the standard CIT rate of 25% if the relevant asset has been sold prior to the end of the minimum holding period (three years) in the circumstances described above.

Other taxes

The incorporation/share capital increase of a SOCIMI, as well as the contribution of assets to the latter, are eligible for a capital duty exemption. See also section 3.3.

Withholding tax

General withholding tax rules normally apply in connection with payments made by a SOCIMI. However, dividend payments within a SOCIMI group would be exempt from withholding taxes.

Anti-abuse Measures

The SOCIMI will be taxed at a 19% rate over the full amount of dividends distributed to shareholders representing 5% or more of the total share capital, when the mentioned dividends, at shareholder level, are exempted from taxes or will be taxed at lower rate than 10%. This rate shall be considered as CIT.

The preceding paragraph shall not apply when the shareholder is a company which be applied SOCIMI Act. See also section 4.3.

Accounting rules

SOCIMIs will apply Spanish GAAP. Furthermore, according to the SOCIMI Act, the SOCIMI will be obliged to keep separate accounts for each of the properties held. Additionally, the SOCIMI will be obliged to report some information in the descriptive memorandum (e.g. reserves from financial years preceding, distributed dividends, etc.).

BACK TO TOP

b. Sub-SOCIMI

Current income	Captial gains	Withholding tax
0% of corporate income tax rate (general rule).	Same rules apply.	General withholding tax rules. No withholding tax over the dividends paid within a SOCIMI group.

Some qualifying subsidiaries resident in Spain for tax purposes could, even if not listed, enjoy the same special tax regime as a SOCIMI. In particular, such SUB-SOCIMI must:

i. Be wholly owned by (i) a Spanish SOCIMI (ii) a foreign REIT or (iii) a foreign company assimilated to a SOCIMI.

ii. Have a main corporate object consisting of the acquisition and development (refurbishment included) of urban real estate for rental purposes.

iii. Not hold a stake in other subsidiaries (two levels of subsidiaries are not permitted).

iv. Meet the same SOCIMI mandatory dividend distribution requirements and the 80/20 asset/revenue tests.

If the above conditions are met, the Sub-SOCIMI could apply for the special tax regime within the same terms and deadlines as the ones described above.

c. Registration duties

Registration duties
95% exemption on Transfer Tax and Stamp Duty.

A 95% rebate of Transfer Tax (tax rate between 6% and 11%) and Stamp Duty (tax rate between 0.75% and 2.5%) is applicable to residential real estate acquired for rental purposes, provided that the assets acquired are maintained during the three-year holding period.

Likewise, the incorporation and increase of capital operation in relation to SOCIMIs, as well as non-cash contributions, will be exempted of Transfer and Stamp Duty (ITP and AJD), in the modality of company operations.

Please note that there are some special provisions in relation to the Spanish Value Added Tax (VAT) and the Canary Islands tax system (special regime similar to VAT) as regards SOCIMIs.

d. Transition regulations

Conversion into REIT status
- No exit tax payment. - Tax losses carried forward generated before becoming a SOCIMI are maintained. - The requirements of the SOCIMI regime must be met in the two years following the decision to opt for this tax regime.

BACK TO TOP

No exit tax payment is due as a result of the conversion into a SOCIMI. However, upon the transfer of a real estate asset the stake of the capital gain that corresponds to period pre-SOCIMI under the general tax regime (currently set at 25%).

Tax losses existing prior to the application of the special tax regime can be offset with future positive tax bases of SOCIMI taxable income. This is a scenario that would only arise in cases where the asset maintenance requirements (three years) are breached or where it finds itself in any of the scenarios where it would lose its special tax regime (de-listing, failure to distribute dividends, etc.).

Even if a SOCIMI does not meet all the necessary requirements, it can apply the special tax regime provided that the requirements are met in the following two years after the decision to opt for this tax regime is made.

4 Tax treatment at the shareholder's level

a. Domestic shareholder

Corporate shareholder	Individual shareholder	Withholding tax
Dividends and capital gains are fully taxable, but if dividend participation regime applies, dividends are 95% tax free and capital gains are in principle taxed at a rate of 0.412%.	- Withholding tax on dividends at 30% is the final tax burden (15% for BE-REITs investing in healthcare). - In principle, capital gains are tax-exempt.	- In principle, 30% withholding tax (15% for BE-REITs investing in healthcare). - Withholding tax exemption in case of participation of at least 10% in the share capital of the BE-REIT.

Corporate shareholder

i. Dividends will be subject to general taxation. Consequently, dividends received from the SOCIMI will be included in the taxable base of the shareholder and will, in principle, be taxed at the standard 25% CIT rate. No deductions are allowed (i.e. deduction for double taxation).

ii. Capital gains will be taxed at the standard 25% tax rate. Deduction or exemption to avoid double taxation does not apply. As from 1 January 2017, the exemption to avoid double taxation (art. 21 of Spanish Corporate Income Tax 27/2014 Act) does not apply to the positive incomes obtained.

Individual shareholder

i. Dividends will be subject to general taxation. Consequently, dividends received from the SOCIMI will be taxed at the fixed Personal Income Tax rate (currently, between 19% and 23%). No exemptions are allowed.

ii. Capital gains will also be subject to general taxation. Consequently, dividends received from the SOCIMI will be taxed at the fixed rate (currently between 19% and 23%). No deductions are allowed (i.e. deduction for double taxation).

Withholding tax

Dividends distributed to shareholders are subject to general rules regarding withholding taxes.

BACK TO TOP

b. Foreign shareholder

Corporate shareholder	Individual shareholder	Withholding tax
General rules apply, but without the possibility to apply exemption on capital gains for listed investment funds.	General rules, but without the possibility to apply exemption on dividend income and on capital gain for listed investment funds.	General rules apply EU Parent-Subsidiary Directive and double taxation treaties could apply provided that the relevant conditions are met.

Corporate shareholder

The following relates to foreign corporate shareholders not acting in Spain through a permanent establishment (if the foreign corporate shareholders were acting in Spain through a permanent establishment, the applicable tax treatment would be the same as for Spanish resident corporate shareholders). In this respect, we should highlight the following:

i. Dividends will be subject to Non-Resident Income Tax at the standard withholding tax rate (currently 19%). This standard rate can be reduced or eliminated as per the application of the EU Parent-Subsidiary Directive or the relevant double taxation treaties that may be applicable.

ii. Capital gains will also be subject to Non-Resident Income Tax at the standard rate for capital gains (currently 19%). Again, this standard rate can be reduced or eliminated as per the application the relevant double taxation treaties. The exemption on capital gains derived from the transfer of shares of listed investment funds regulated would not be applicable. However, capital gains obtained by those shareholders owning a percentage lower than 5% in the listed SOCIMI would be exempt from Spanish taxation.

Individual shareholders

The tax treatment for foreign individual shareholders would be similar to the tax treatment applicable to corporate foreign shareholders, with the following specialities:

i. The foreign shareholder will not be entitled to exemptions.

ii. The foreign shareholder will not be eligible under the EU Parent-Directive.

Withholding tax

Dividends distributed to non-resident shareholders are subject to general withholding tax provisions. Thus, non-resident corporate shareholders could be eligible under the EU Parent-Subsidiary Directive and the relevant double taxation treaties, provided that the relevant conditions were met.

c. Anti-abuse Measures

Specific levy of 19%
Applicable to the dividends paid by the SOCIMI to domestic or foreign shareholders under certain circumstances.

A special levy regime applies to the dividends paid by the SOCIMI to domestic or foreign shareholders under certain circumstances.

The SOCIMI must assess and pay a 19% levy in respect of the dividends distributed if the beneficiary of the dividends is a Spanish or foreign taxpayer (i) that holds at least 5% of the financial rights of the SOCIMI,

BACK TO TOP

and (iii) that is either exempt from any corporate tax on the dividends or subject to tax on the dividend received (i.e. a rate lower than 10%).

This special levy will be accrued on the date in which the dividend distribution is formally approved by the SOCIMI. Payment to the Tax Authorities will be due within the two months following to the distribution resolution.

5 Tax treatment at the shareholder's level

Foreign REIT	Corporate shareholder	Individual shareholder
Taxed in Spain, as a non-resident, for the income derived from real estate assets located in Spain. Potential application of the SOCIMI regime to the Spanish subsidiary of the foreign REIT.	Subject to taxation in Spain. Specific analysis of foreign REIT is required.	Subject to taxation in Spain. Specific analysis of foreign REIT is required.

Foreign REIT

The foreign REIT could be subject to taxation in Spain, as a non-resident, on the income derived from the real estate assets located in Spain.

If the foreign REIT is investing in Spain through a Spanish subsidiary, such Spanish subsidiary could enjoy, under certain circumstances, the Sub-SOCIMI regime described above.

Corporate shareholder

Subject to taxation in Spain. Double-taxation relief credit or participation exemption may be available; specific analysis of foreign REIT is required though.

Individual shareholder

Subject to taxation in Spain. Double-taxation relief credit may be available; specific analysis of foreign REIT is required though. ■

AUTHORS CONTACT | SPAIN

Álvaro Otero Moyano

Tel. +34 91 452 00 13
alvaro.otero@cms-asl.com

C/M/S/ Law.Tax

European Public Real Estate Association
Square de Meeus, 23
1000 Brussels, Belgium
T +32 (0) 2739 1010
F +32 (0) 2739 1020
W www.epra.com
E info@epra.com

EPRA
EUROPEAN PUBLIC
REAL ESTATE ASSOCIATION

GLOBAL
REIT SURVEY

EUROPE

Turkey

REIC

A comparison of the
major REIT regimes
around the world.

2017

BACK TO TOP

1 General introduction

	Enacted year	Citation	REIT type
REIC	- 1995 - 2014 - 2017	- Capital Markets Law no. 6362 (“CML”) - Communiqué on Principles Regarding Real Estate Investment Companies, Serial III No. 48.1 (“Communique”) - The Communiqué Revising the Communiqué on Principles of Real Estate Investment Companies, Serial III number 48.1.a (“Communique number 48.1.a ”) - The Communiqué Revising the Communiqué on Principles of Real Estate Investment Companies Serial III number 48.1.b (“Communique number 48.1.b”)	Corporate type National Stock Exchange Commission.

The concept of a ‘trust’ does not exist in Turkey, so REITs are structured as Real Estate Investment Companies (REICs).

REIC is a capital market institution that can invest in real estate, capital market instruments based on real estate, real estate projects and rights based on real estate.

REICs were introduced in 1995 after the completion of the necessary legal arrangements by the Capital Markets Board (CMB). Turkish REICs are corporate income tax-exempt stock companies that must be listed on an organised stock market in Istanbul.

The Turkish real estate market has grown very rapidly and has demonstrated remarkable performance during the past couple of years. In parallel with the increase in demand and high-quality office and retail space, the brand new mortgage system and decreasing interest rates have been the main catalysts for the noteworthy pick up of the real estate market.

REICs have entered the Turkish real estate market as an advantageous vehicle that offers easy access to the profits of huge real estate portfolios. Thus, REICs have attracted the attention of both local and foreign investors. The listed REICs’ total asset value reached a level of approximately EUR 16,056 billion as of March 31, 2017.

From a legal aspect regarding the issues on REICs, the first separate and significant regulation was the Communiqué on Principles of Real Estate Investment Companies Serial III number 48.1 published by Capital Markets Board of Turkey (CMB) on 28 May 2013. This communiqué sets forth the general and fundamental principles such as incorporation, legal form, capital, management structure and other requirements on the REICs.

The first amendment, namely Communiqué number 48.1-a, was published by CMB on 23 January 2014. It consists of provisions pertain to Infrastructure Real Estate Investment Companies (IREICs), which were published at the beginning of 2009 and integrated to the Communiqué 48.1 as a type of REIC. Therefore, REICs that are incorporated to manage portfolios composed of infrastructure investment and services and other infrastructure related market instruments under the provisions of Communiqué number 48.1-a can operate as IREIC and also benefit from the Corporate Income Tax exemption.

CMB published the Communiqué number 48.1-b containing the last amendments, which were mostly focused on the IREICs in the official gazette on 17 January 2017. Principally, the purpose of these amendments is to improve the provisions in respect to initial capital, profit distributions, assets or other minor amendments, which we will elaborate under the following titles and put these provisions of IREICs into practice.

BACK TO TOP

Sector summary*

Listing Country	Number of REICs	Number in EPRA REIC Index	Sector Mkt Cap (EUR€m)	% of Global REIC Index
Turkey	25	4	€ 6,363	0.17%

Top five REICs*

Company name	Mkt Cap (EUR€m)	1 yr return (EUR€) %	Div Yield	% of Global REIT Index
Emlak Konut Gayrimenkul Yatirim Ortakligi AS	€ 2,781	2.80%	3.290%	0.14%
Torunlar Gayrimenkul Yatirim Ortakligi	€ 612	-059%	2.03%	0.01%
Is Gayrimenkul Yatirim Ortak	€ 332	-1.79%	4.78%	0.01%
Dogus GE Gayrimenkul Yatirim Ortakligi	€ 256	25.61%	0.00%	0.01%

** All market caps and returns are rebased in EUR and are correct as at 30 June 2017. The Global REIT Index is the FTSE EPRA/NAREIT Global REITs Index. EPRA, July 2017.*

2 Requirements

a. Formalities / procedure

Key requirements
- Regulated and closely monitored by the Capital Markets Board (CMB). - Statutes must be in accordance with the law and the procedures of the Communiqué. - Founders must have no records of legal prosecution due to bankruptcy or other offences. - Unless otherwise stated, particular,rules applying to the REICs are also applicable for the IREICs.

According to article 6 of the Communiqué, REICs may be constituted by way of establishing new joint stock companies, or existing joint stock companies can be converted into REICs by amending their articles of association in accordance with the procedures of the Communiqué and CML.

For the purpose of establishing a REIC, the founders are required to apply to the CMB in order to obtain its approval for establishment with an application for establishment form, the format and procedures of which are determined by the CMB and the documents specified in this form.

For either the establishment or the conversion of a company into a REIC, CMB approval must be obtained. In order to obtain the approval for establishment from the CMB, the applicant companies are required to hold the qualifications specified below:

- Prospective REICs must be established in the form of joint stock companies with registered capital.
- Prospective REICs must be established in order to offer the shares representing at least 25% of the issued capital to the public within three months after the establishment and principles determined by the Communiqué.
- The initial capital should not be less than TRY 30 million for the year 2017 and if a company manages

BACK TO TOP

a portfolio consisting of exclusive infrastructure investment and services, the initial capital of this company is required to be at least TRY 100 million. CMB is authorised to amend the mentioned amounts indicating initial capital annually.

- If the initial capital is less than TRY 60 million, at least 10% of the shares representing the initial capital should be issued for cash; if the initial capital is TRY 60 million or more, at least TRY 6 million of the shares representing the initial capital should be issued for cash and, in case a company manages a portfolio consisting of exclusive infrastructure investment and services, at least TRY 10 million of the shares representing the initial capital must be issued for cash. The shares can only be issued in registered or bearer form.
- The phrase “Real Estate Investment Company” must be included in the commercial title.
- Real person founders indirectly and ultimately holding at least 20% or more of the concerned company’s shares and real person founders indirectly holding privileged shares providing management control in the concerned company’s shares must meet the conditions mentioned in the Communiqué.
- Directors and the members of the board of directors of the company must meet the conditions mentioned in the Communiqué.

The articles of association of the prospective REIC must be in conformity with the provisions of CML and the Communiqué and affirmative opinion of the CMB needs to be obtained.

In order for the approval of the transformation of other companies into REICs, those companies should meet the following requirements:

- Applicant companies are required to be in the registered capital system or should have applied to the CMB for this purpose.
- Applicant companies are required to declare their commitment to the CMB that at least 25% of the issued capital of that company shall be offered to the public within three months after the conversion and principles determined in the Communiqué.
- The present paid-in capital or issued capital and its equity should not be less than TRY 30 million whereas this amount for IREICs should not be less than TRY 100 million.
- If the present paid-in capital or issued capital is less than TRY 60 million, at least 10% of the shares representing present paid-in capital or issued capital should be issued for cash.
- If the present paid-in capital or issued capital is TRY 60 million or more, at least TRY 6 million of the shares representing present paid-in capital or issued capital should be issued for cash.
- An application needs to be filed with the CMB in order to change its commercial title so that the phrase “Real Estate Investment Company” is included.
- Real person shareholders indirectly and ultimately holding at least 20% or more of the concerned company’s shares and real person shareholders indirectly holding privileged shares providing management control in the concerned company’s shares must meet the conditions mentioned in the relevant legislation.
- Directors and the members of the board of directors of the companies must meet the conditions mentioned in the Communiqué.

An application needs to be filed to amend the articles of association to comply with the provisions of the relevant legislation and obtain the affirmative opinion of the CMB.

The CMB evaluates the application in terms of conformity to with the provisions of CML and the Communiqué. Upon obtaining the relevant approval from the CMB, an additional application shall be filed

BACK TO TOP

with the Ministry of Trade and Customs requesting for the approval of the amendments in the articles of association in the case of a conversion or the approval for establishment in the case of establishment.

Companies to be established shall acquire a legal identity upon registration of the company with the Trade Registry in accordance with the related provisions of the Turkish Commercial Code no 6102 ("Turkish Commercial Code").

Corporations to be converted shall call the shareholders and, if necessary, the preferred stockholders of the company to a meeting in accordance with article 421 and 454 of the Turkish Commercial Code so that the changes in the articles of association of the concerned company can be approved. With the approval of the amendments and registration with the Trade Registry, the conversion transactions shall be completed.

Further requirements, other than those explained above, may be imposed by the CMB during the approval process.

b. Legal form / minimum share capital

Legal form	Minimum share capital
Joint stock company	TRY 30 million (for REICs) and TRY 100 million (for IREICs)

Legal form

The general guidelines of joint stock companies are regulated with the Turkish Commercial Code. REIC specifics shall be determined by the CML and the Communiqué. The company's name must include "real estate investment company".

Share capital

The minimum capital requirement for a REIC is TRY 30 million for the year 2017 and TRY 100 million for IREICs. These amounts may be amended annually by the CMB.

If the initial capital is less than TRY 60 million, at least 10% of the shares, TRY 60 million or more, shares representing at least TRY 6 million of the initial capital should be issued for cash, and companies that will exclusively manage a portfolio consisting of infrastructure investment and services must issue shares representing at least TRY 10 million of the initial capital for cash.

c. Shareholder requirements / listing requirements

Shareholder requirements	Listing mandatory
Only for company founders.	Yes

Shareholder requirements

It is required in the real estate investment companies that:

- Real or legal person founders must not have any payable tax;
- Real or legal person founders must not be bankrupt, go bankrupt, or have any postponement of bankruptcy;
- Real or legal person founders must not have any responsibility for actions that cause cancellation of an enterprise's activity permits by CMB;

BACK TO TOP

- Real or legal person founders must not be condemned;
- Real or legal person founders or the corporations that they are shareholders of must not be subject of a liquidation decision;
- Real or legal persons must have obtained the resources needed for foundation from their own commercial, industrial and other legal activities free from any kind of collusion, and must have financial power to fund the subscribed capital amount;*
- Real or legal persons must have the honesty and the reputation required for the business;
- Real or legal persons must not have been convicted of crimes under the Law on Prevention of Financing of Terrorism no. 6415; and
- Real or legal persons must not have been banned on trading pursuant to the investigations of insider trading and manipulation under CML.

*This requirement is not applied in the conversion applications.

In terms of CMB regulations, there are no restrictions on foreign shareholders

Listing requirements

At least 25% of the REIC's shares should be offered to the public. REICs are obligated to apply to CMB for offering share certificates representing 25% of their capital to the public within three months as of their establishment or registration of their articles of association's amendment before the trade registry.

d. Asset level / activity test

Restrictions on activities / investments
- Only transactions permitted by the Communiqué are allowed. - Must primarily deal with portfolio management. - The portfolio of a general purpose REIC is required to be diversified. - If a REIC is established to display activity in a specific area or invest in a specific project, 75% of its portfolio must consist of assets mentioned in its title and/or articles of association. - Cannot be involved in the construction of real estate. - Cannot commercially operate any hotel, hospital, shopping center, etc. - Cannot provide services by its personnel to individuals or institutions in project development, project control, financial feasibility and follow-up of legal permission except for the projects related or to be related with the portfolio. - Cannot make any expense or commission payment which is not documented or which materially differs from the market value. - Cannot sell or purchase real estate for short-term consistently.

The portfolio of a general purpose REIC is required to be diversified based on industry, region and real estate and to be managed with a long-term investment purpose.

In case a REIC is established with the purpose of operating in certain areas or investing in certain projects, at least 75% of the REIC's portfolio must consist of assets mentioned in its title and/or articles of association.

REIC's are required to invest in real estates, rights supported by real estates and real estate projects at a minimum rate of 51% of their portfolio values. They can invest in time deposits and demand deposits in TRY or any foreign currency for investment purposes at a maximum rate of 10% of their portfolio values. The rate of vacant lands and registered lands that are in the portfolio for a period of five years and have

BACK TO TOP

not been subject to any project development should not exceed 20% of the portfolio value.

In addition to these, the minimum 75% rate of the portfolio of the companies that will exclusively manage a portfolio consisting of infrastructure investment and services should consist of these corresponding infrastructure investment and services.

REIC's cannot:

- Engage in capital market activities other than portfolio management for its own portfolio limited to the investment areas;
- Be involved in construction of real estate as a constructor;
- Commercially operate any hotel, hospital, shopping center, business center commercial parks, commercial warehouses, residential sites, supermarkets and similar type of real estates and employ any personnel for this purpose;
- Engage in deposit business, conduct business and operations resulting in deposit collection;
- Engage in commercial, industrial or agricultural activities other than the transactions permitted;
- Grant loan or commit in any debit/credit transaction not related to good/services purchase and sale with their participations;
- Make any expense or commission payment that is not documented or materially differs from the market value; or
- Sell or purchase real estate for short-term consistently.

REICs can invest in foreign real estate and capital market instruments backed by real estate at a maximum rate of 49% of the portfolio value.

e. Leverage

Leverage
Short-term credits limited to five-times the shareholders' equity.

In order to meet the short-term fund demands or costs related to the portfolio, a REIC can obtain credits at a rate of five times its shareholders' equity.In order to calculate the maximum limit of such credits, the obligations of the company arising from financial leasing transactions and non-cash credits shall be taken into account.

A REIC can issue debt instruments within the restrictions of the capital market legislation. As for the issued debt securities, the aforementioned credits shall be deducted from the issue limit calculated according to the capital market legislation.

Companies can issue asset-backed securities-based on sales contracts or on the promise to sell real estate from the portfolio.

f. Profit distribution obligations

Operating income	Capital gains	Timing
REICs determine their own profit distribution politics	Will be regarded within the distributable profit.	Annually or quarterly.

BACK TO TOP

The CMB sets out specific rules with respect to the timing, procedures and limits of profit distributions. As REICs are public companies, profit distributions of REICs are subject to the general regulations of the CMB regulating the profit distribution of public companies. According to the communiqués regarding dividend distributions, public companies are free to determine their own profit distribution politics. The distributable profit is calculated in line with both CMB and Turkish Commercial Code regulations.

In order to secure the capital position of the REIC, the lesser of the net distributable profit calculated in line with the statutory accounts or in line with CMB regulations should be distributed.

The public companies may freely determine their dividend distribution policy under the CMB's new Dividend Distribution Communiqué through their general assemblies. General assemblies should determine their policy on whether to distribute any dividend, the rate and type (i.e. in cash) of the dividend, the time of the dividend payment and whether to pay advance dividends. The general assembly of the company must determine the time of the dividend payment provided that the distribution payment process is initiated no later than by the end of the relevant financial year of that general assembly meeting.

Moreover, based on the CMB communiqué public companies may freely decide to:

- Distribute dividends entirely in cash;
- Distribute dividends entirely as shares;
- Distribute dividends partially in cash and partially as shares and keep the remaining as reserves; and
- Keep all the profits as reserves.

However, the public companies whose shares are not traded in the exchange must distribute the dividend fully and in cash. Also, the rate of the dividend for those companies cannot be less than 20% of the net distributable profit calculated under the Communiqué.

REICs are entitled to make advance dividend distributions quarterly. Such advance dividend distributions are subject to CMB regulations as well. Advance dividend distributions can only be realised in cash. Advance dividend distributions shall not exceed half of the net interim profit remaining after subtracting the legal reserves and accumulated losses.

Besides, the advance dividend distribution amount shall not exceed the lower one of the following amounts:

a. Half of the previous year's net profit amount;

b. The total amount of other distributable sources, except the net profit amount stated in the financials of the corresponding interim period.

In addition to above-mentioned provisions, a temporary clause with regards to profit distribution for the IREICs is stipulated under the Communique number 48.1-b published on 17 January 2017. According to article 45 of the Communique number 48.1-b, which regulates prohibition of the cash profit distribution before the public offering of shares or sales to the qualified investors, will not be applicable for the IREICs until 31 December 2017.

g. Sanctions

Penalties / loss of status rules
Modification of the articles of association to exclude real estate investment company operations.

BACK TO TOP

If REICs do not apply to the CMB by completing the public offering application form and the documents mentioned in this form within the time periods, or if the application is found inappropriate due to the failure to fulfill the necessary conditions, the REIC shall lose the right to operate as an REIC. The CMB will inform the Ministry of Finance and the company loses its tax exempt REIC status.

As the company will lose its REIC and tax-exempt status, unpaid taxes, late payment interest and tax penalty may be levied retrospectively on the REIC from the incorporation date of the company.

In addition to judicial fines, the CMB may impose administrative fines for breaches of the CMB regulations or decisions made by the CMB or take relevant measures or bring the case to court or the public prosecutor's office where relevant.

3 Tax treatment at REIC level

a. Corporate tax

Current income	Capital gains	Withholding tax
Tax-exempt.	Tax-exempt.	Credit/refund may be possible.

Current income

Generally, corporations in Turkey are subject to 20% corporate tax, which is payable over the fiscal profit after adjusting for deductible/non-deductible items and exemptions. Annual corporate tax is declared and paid in April of the following year (assuming that a normal calendar year is applied).

The determination of the taxable income of REICs is no different to ordinary companies in Turkey. On the other hand, REICs are exempt from corporate tax and, whilst they are obliged to submit an annual corporate tax return in April of the following year, they do not pay any corporate tax.

The dividend income of Turkish resident companies obtained from its taxable Turkish resident subsidiaries is exempt from corporate income tax.

Dividends received from non-taxable subsidiaries are taxable in Turkey. However, dividends received by REICs in general are tax exempt due to REIC exemption status.

The foreign corporate income of REICs is also exempt from corporate tax.

Dividends

A dividend withholding tax rate of 15% is applicable to dividends distributed to individual and foreign corporate shareholders. However, for REICs, the Council of Ministers has determined a withholding tax rate of 0%. Therefore, dividend distributions to individual and non-resident shareholders of REICs create no dividend withholding tax burden.

Capital gains

Capital gains are, in principle, deemed the commercial income of an REIC and are thus regarded as corporate tax-exempt.

Withholding tax

REICs may have income subject to withholding taxes to be taxed at source. Credit/refund may be possible.

BACK TO TOP

Accounting rules

Turkish REICs are required to prepare audited financial statements in accordance with the standards of the CMB, which are very similar to IFRS standards.

There is no separate tax accounting system in Turkey. The provisions of the tax laws are applied to the determination of taxable income by making adjustments to the fiscal profit determined in accordance with the CMB financial standards.

b. Transition regulations

Conversion into REIC status
In principle, no tax privilege.

There is no exit tax or any other major tax to be applied upon transformation from a regular company into a REIC.

There is no privileged exit taxation rule for capital gains realised on real estate if sold to a REIC. However, there is a specific limited exemption rule stipulated in the Corporate Income Tax Code and applicable only for resident companies. According to this rule, under some certain conditions, 75% of the gains derived from the disposal of real estate may be exempted from corporate taxes. This is not a special rule for real estate disposals to REICs. However, according to Corporate Tax Code, the earnings that a company that is engaged in the trading of real estate property or their rental obtained from the sale of such assets is not eligible to the exception.

c. Other Taxes

Registration duties
- Title deed fee of 3% until 30 September 2017 (after this date 4% will be applied). - Stamp tax exemption. - Transfer may be subject to VAT.

VAT

Since no specific VAT exemption is applicable for the transactions carried out by REICs, transactions of REICs are subject to value-added tax (VAT). All transactions carried out by REICs, including the purchase and sale of land or any other real estate by an REIC from/to a Turkish resident company will be subject to 18% VAT, which is accounted as input VAT.

On the other hand, there are some exemptions to the above-mentioned principle:

- If the seller of the real estate is an individual who is not constantly engaging in real estate trading, the sale of real estate is not subject to VAT.
- Acquisitions of real estate from banks and insurance companies are not subject to VAT but are subject to banking and insurance transaction tax (BITT) at the rate of 5%. Please note that this BITT is taken as a cost.
- Acquisition of real estate from companies whose main activity is not real estate trading is exempt from VAT if the seller company has held that real estate for at least two years at the time of sale.

However, the input VAT that has been accumulated can be offset against the output VAT calculated over

BACK TO TOP

the sales or rental income of the REIC. Please note that the input VAT that has been accumulated, and which could not be offset against the output VAT, cannot be considered as deductible expense in the determination of the corporate tax base.

In September 2016 and January 2017, changes were made in the VAT rate to be applied on the delivery of houses. VAT rate of 18% has been reduced to 8% for the dates from 08 September 2016 to 30 September 2017 for the delivery of the residential units. For the transactions of other types of real estates other than houses, reduced VAT rate will not be applied.

Title Deed Fee

The acquisition of the legal title of Turkish property is subject to a 2% title deed charge over the higher of the sales price or the real estate tax base, which is determined by the related municipality by taking into consideration the fair market value of the real estate. This title deed fee is applicable to both the buyer and the seller separately. Therefore, the total title deed charge burden is 4%. Additional title deed fees may also apply depending on the type of the title deed transaction.

With an amendment in March 2017, a reduced title deed fee of 3% for residential and office units will be available until 30 September 2017. For other types of real estates, title deed fee will remain at 4%.

Stamp Tax

Stamp tax applies to a wide range of documents, including but not limited to agreements, financial statements and payrolls. Stamp tax is levied as a percentage of the monetary value stated on the agreements at rates ranging from 0.189% to 0.948%.

On the other hand, promise to sell agreements and agreements signed by REICs regarding the acquisition and the disposals of real estate are exempt from stamp tax. Please note that apart from these agreements, REICs are also subject to all stamp tax liability mentioned above. The new amendments under Stamp Tax Law on reducing stamp tax rate on preliminary sales agreements to 0% were published on February 2017. Stamp tax rate is reduced to 0% on contracts specific to construction sector such as flat for land and revenue sharing contracts.

Agreements that have a monetary value stated on them are separately subject to stamp tax at a general rate of 0.948% (9.48 per thousand) with a ceiling of TRY 1.865.946,80 (approximately EUR 472.655 under the current foreign exchange rate, subject to annual revaluation) for the year 2017.

Lease contracts are also subject to stamp tax. The rate applicable per original copy of a lease agreement is 0.189% (1.89 per thousand) with the cap amount mentioned above. In the case that the period of the rental contract is longer than a year, the taxable base for the stamp tax is the total rent amount calculated over the full rental income and total period of the contract.

Property Tax

An annual property tax (real estate tax) is levied on the owner of real estate.

Buildings and land owned in Turkey are subject to property tax at the following rates:

- Residences 0.1%
- Other buildings 0.2%
- Vacant land (allocated for construction purposes) 0.3%
- Land 0.1%

Furthermore, the effective property tax rates double for property located within the borders of metropolitan areas.

BACK TO TOP

Environmental Tax

Annual environmental tax will become due based on a tariff that does not have a material value.

4 Tax treatment at the shareholder's level

a. Domestic shareholder

Corporate shareholder	Individual shareholder	Withholding tax
Dividends and capital gains from share disposal subject to standard corporate income tax rate (20%).	- 50% of dividend subject to individual income tax (15% to 35%). - Capital gains in principle tax–exempt.	General view: N/A

Capital gains received by resident corporations

The capital gains derived from the sale of REIC shares by resident legal entities are to be included in the corporate income and will be subject to corporate income tax at 20%. However, there is a special partial exemption method that can be used to minimise the tax burden, which is available for 75% of the gains derived from the sale of shares that are held for at least two years, with certain further conditions.

Dividends received by resident corporations

Since REICs are exempt from corporate tax, 'participation exemption' is not applicable for the dividends received from REICs. So, dividends received by corporations in Turkey from REICs are subject to a 20% corporate income tax. And then, if distributed to non-resident companies or individuals, those distributions are also subject to dividend withholding tax in line with local regulations.

Capital gains received by resident individuals

Since REICs are public companies, capital gains derived from the sale of shares in the Borsa Istanbul by resident individuals will be subject to taxation via withholding tax. The current rate of 0% withholding tax is applicable for the capital gains received by resident individuals and that tax will be the final tax for those individuals.

Dividends received by resident individuals

Resident individual shareholders of REICs are obliged to declare half of the dividends received from REICs if half of the dividends received exceed the declaration limit (approx. EUR 8.100 for the year 2017). Declared income will be subject to Income tax at the progressive rate between 15% and 35%.

b. Foreign shareholder

Corporate shareholder	Individual shareholder	Withholding tax
0% withholding tax.	0% withholding tax.	0% withholding tax.

BACK TO TOP

Capital gains received by non-resident corporations

Since REICs are public companies, capital gains derived from the sale of shares in the Borsa Istanbul by non-resident legal entities that do not have a permanent establishment in Turkey will be subject to taxation via withholding tax. The current rate of 0% withholding tax is applicable for the capital gains received by non-resident corporations and that tax will be the final tax for those companies.

Please note that capital gains derived from the sale of non-listed Turkish company shares by non-resident corporations that do not have a permanent establishment in Turkey is to be declared after the application of cost adjustment (adjustment of the original cost with Whole Sale Price Index (WPI) except for the month the shares are disposed if the total increase in WPI is more than 10%) within 15 days following the sale of shares, through a special corporate tax return and be taxed at standard corporation tax rate. Additionally, dividend withholding tax will be applied on the net gains. But, since most of the Double Tax Treaties prohibits Turkey's taxation right on these capital gains depending on the holding period (one year in most cases) of the Turkish company shares, we strongly suggest examining double tax treaties before these transactions.

Dividends received by non-resident corporations

Dividends distributed by REIC will be subject to a 0% dividend withholding tax in Turkey. On the other hand, taxation of dividends in the hands of non-resident corporations depends on the tax treatment of the country of residence.

Capital gains received by non-resident individuals

Since REICs are public companies, capital gains derived from the sale of shares in the Borsa Istanbul (BIST) by non-resident individuals will be subject to taxation via withholding tax. The current rate of 0% withholding tax is applicable for the capital gains received by non-resident individuals and that tax will be the final tax for those individuals.

Dividends received by non-resident individuals

Dividends that are distributed by REIC will be subject to a 0% dividend withholding tax in Turkey. On the other hand, taxation of dividends in the hands of non-resident individuals depends on the tax treatment of the country of residence. ■

AUTHORS CONTACT | TURKEY

Ersun Bayraktaroglu

Tel. +90 212 326 6474
ersun.bayraktaroglu@tr.pwc.com

EPRA
EUROPEAN PUBLIC
REAL ESTATE ASSOCIATION

GLOBAL
REIT SURVEY

EUROPE

United Kingdom

REIT

A comparison of the major REIT regimes around the world.

2017

BACK TO TOP

1 General introduction

	Enacted year	Citation	REIT type
UK-REIT	2007	- Finance Act 2006, and subsequently issued regulations. - Legislation re-written with enactment during Spring 2010.	Corporate entity.

The UK REIT was introduced in the UK with effect from January 01, 2007 by the Finance Act 2006. On January 01, 2007 nine companies elected to become REITs – a number which grew significantly within the first year of the regime, but since then the increase has been small each year. However, it has increased recently due to new REIT launches and channel island property companies managed by asset managers converting to REIT status.

The UK REIT regime operates through a combination of legislation (primary and secondary) plus guidance. The primary legislation has been rewritten as part of a project to simplify the UK's tax legislation. It should be noted that the rewrite project tried not to amend the effect of the original legislation, but merely improve the legibility. The rewritten legislation forms part of the Corporation Tax Act 2010. Updated guidance to accompany the legislation, and subsequent amendments, are long awaited. The legislation now refers to the property rental business (previously referred to as "tax exempt") and the residual business (which relates to all other business activities).

Amendments to the REIT rules have been introduced and came into effect in the Finance Act 2012. Such changes have made the UK REIT regime more attractive. Entry to the REIT regime is now cheaper: the entry charge has been abolished, new REITs can list on AIM and there is a three-year grace period for REITs to become widely held and not "close". Furthermore, certain institutions are encouraged to invest in REITs given that their shareholdings in a REIT will be treated as widely held. More recently in the Finance Act 2013 and 2014, the Government has introduced further amendments in relation to UK REITs investing in other UK REITs. The measure allows the income from UK REITs investing in other UK REITs to be treated as income of the investing REIT's tax-exempt property rental business and REITs shareholders to be ignored when considering "close" status. These changes provide three benefits to the REIT sector: investment diversification, cash management flexibility and tax simplification.

Sector summary*

Listing Country	Number of REITs	Number in EPRA REIT Index	Sector Mkt Cap (EUR€m)	% of Global REIT Index
UK	44	28	€ 60,828	5.23%

BACK TO TOP

Top five REITs*

Company name	Mkt Cap (EUR€m)	1 yr return (EUR€) %	Div Yield	% of Global REIT Index
Land Securities Group plc	€ 9,123	1.21%	3.81%	0.85%
British Land Co plc	€ 7,101	5.73%	4.82%	0.69%
SEGRO plc	€ 5,562	27.05%	1.91%	0.54%
Hammerson plc	€ 5,190	11.25%	4.18%	0.50%
Intu Properties plc	€ 4,153	-2.41%	5.20%	0.26%

** All market caps and returns are rebased in EUR and are correct as at 30 June 2017. The Global REIT Index is the FTSE EPRA/NAREIT Global REITs Index. EPRA, July 2017.*

Sector summary*

Listing Country	Number of REITs	Number in EPRA REIT Index	Sector Mkt Cap (EUR€m)
UK – AIM	4	1	€ 1,070

Top REITs*

Company name	Mkt Cap (EUR€m)	1 yr return (EUR€) %	Div Yield	% of AIM Index
Real Estate Investors plc	€ 128	5.26%	4.55%	13.18%

** All market caps and returns are rebased in EUR and are correct as at 30 July 2017. EPRA, August 2017.*

2 Requirements

a. Formalities / procedure

Key requirements
- Election must be filed prior to conversion. - Certain conditions for REIT status.

An election must be filed prior to conversion. In order to become a UK REIT, a group of companies has to confirm that the parent company:

- is UK resident and not resident elsewhere;
- has shares which are admitted to trading on a recognised stock exchange and either listed on the London Stock Exchange (or foreign equivalent main market exchange) or traded on a recognised stock exchange (does not apply for first three years);
- is not an open-ended investment company;

BACK TO TOP

- is not a close company (does not apply for first three years);
- only has shares which are either ordinary shares (of which there can only be one class) or non-voting restricted preference shares;
- has no performance-related loans; and
- will produce financial statements.

Strictly, two tax returns (relating to property rental business and residual business of the UK REIT group) should be filed annually, although HMRC may not insist on a return in respect of the exempt property rental business. Three sets of financial statements (which demonstrate that the UK REIT group fulfils the various qualifying tests and conditions) need to be filed annually.

b. Legal form / minimum share capital

Legal form	Minimum share capital
Listed closed-ended company.	GBP 700,000 (if listed in UK on London Stock Exchange).

Legal form

The parent company of a UK REIT must be a close-ended company that meets the listing requirements in 2.3 below. However, there is no requirement as to where it is incorporated. It must be tax resident in UK and must not be tax resident in another country.

Subsidiary entities can be tax resident outside the UK, but such entities are subject to the local tax regime in that overseas jurisdiction and may suffer tax.

Management may be internal or external.

Share capital

The normal listing requirements in respect of share capital are applicable.

For example, a UK company that lists on the London Stock Exchange must have a share capital of at least GBP 700,000.

c. Shareholder requirements / listing requirements

Shareholder requirements	Listing mandatory
- Not a 'close company'. - There are potentially penalties if a single corporate shareholder owns 10% or more of the shares/voting rights. - No restriction on foreign shareholders.	Yes, must be admitted to trading on a recognised stock exchange and either listed on the London Stock Exchange (or foreign equivalent main market exchange) or traded on any Stock Exchange recognised by the UK tax authorities (within three years).

Shareholder requirements

A UK REIT cannot be a 'close company'. A company is "close" where it is controlled by five or fewer shareholders. A listed company will not be close if at least 35% of the shares are owned by the public. "Public" for this purpose includes shareholders owning less than 5% and pension funds (who do not provide pensions for the employees of that REIT) but excludes non-close companies. Broadly, shares held by institutional investors will count towards those shares treated as widely held. Institutional

BACK TO TOP

investors include charities, registered providers of social housing, sovereign wealth funds, pension funds, managers/trustees of authorised unit trusts and OEICs and, since 2014, UK REITs and overseas equivalents to UK REITs. HMRC guidance on what constitutes an overseas equivalent is currently being drafted.

If a corporate shareholder, wherever tax resident, holds 10% or more of the shares or voting rights in a UK REIT, a penalty tax charge will arise if the REIT pays any dividend to such a corporate shareholder without having taken reasonable steps to prevent the payment of such a dividend. UK REITs therefore usually have restrictions in their Articles of Association that prevent distributions from being made to corporate shareholders who hold 10% or more of share capital or voting rights and allow a UK REIT to force shareholders to sell stock if they are in danger of breaching the 10% limit.

There are no restrictions on foreign shareholders under the REIT rules.

Listing requirements

Admission to trading on a recognised stock exchange and either listing on the LSE (or foreign equivalent main market exchange) or trading on any other 'recognised stock exchange' (which now includes AIM following FA 2012) are required. HM Revenue & Customs maintain a list of recognised stock exchanges across the world.

d. Asset level / activity test

Restrictions on activities / investments
- At least 75% of a REIT's net profits must be derived from the property rental business (measured using financial statements). - At least 75% of a REIT's assets must be used in the property rental business (measured using financial statements). - The REIT must hold at least three separate property assets. - No one property asset may exceed 40% of the total assets. - May invest outside the UK in real estate wherever located.

Restrictions are imposed by the balance of business tests, which limit the amount of investment permitted in non-rental generating assets and the amount of non-rental income. However, other activities are permitted subject to these restrictions. Essentially, only rental profits and gains realised on the disposal of properties used in the UK property rental business will be exempt from UK tax.

The balance of business tests state that:

- at least 75% of a UK REIT's net profits must be derived from the property rental business;
- at least 75% of a UK REIT's assets must be used in the property rental business.

A UK REIT must hold at least three separate assets directly (note that interests held via partnerships would not count for this test), and no one asset can exceed 40% of the market value of the total portfolio. (Note that a single property which can be multi-tenanted, e.g. a shopping centre will count as more than one asset). Qualifying properties may be residential or commercial and in any location worldwide.

Cash counts as a good asset for the balance of business test, although interest is still taxable and is income of the residual business.

Owner occupied assets (that is property used by the UK REIT, e.g. a head-office building) are not qualifying rental assets for the purposes of the balance of business test.

BACK TO TOP

Development by the UK REIT for investment on its own account is permitted and is generally included within the property rental business unless development costs exceed 30% of the acquisition cost (or the property's value at the time of entry to the UK REIT regime if higher) and the property is sold within three years of completion (see 3.1)). Property trading is permitted but is taxable and falls outside of the property rental business for the purpose of the balance of business restrictions.

The parent company must own at least 75% of a subsidiary company for the subsidiary to be a member of the UK REIT group; such members can in turn own at least 75% subsidiaries but the parent must ultimately own more than 50% of the shares of all the subsidiaries in a group. Where a UK REIT has the right to at least 40% of the profits of a joint venture company then the proportion of rental exempt income and gains that are attributable to the UK REIT will be exempt from tax, if an election is made.

Where UK REITs are partners in a partnership with a share of 20% or less, the share of assets and income are treated as outside the ring-fence for the balance of business tests although the income and gains will be treated as tax-exempt. Similar provisions apply where the UK REIT has an interest of 20% or less in a unit trust such as a Jersey Property Unit Trust, which is a 'Baker trust' (where the income belongs to the investor but the capital is under the control of the trustees).

e. Leverage

Leverage
Interest cover test.

Borrowing of money is limited by the Financing Cost Ratio. The ratio is defined as "property profits" that is, profits of the property rental business before a deduction for interest, losses from a previous accounting period and tax depreciation (capital allowances) divided by the property financing costs (that is finance related to the property rental business which is broadly defined). Finance costs are limited to interest costs and amortisation of discounts relating to financing. They do not include SWAP break costs but do include periodic SWAP payments. The property profits must be at least 1.25 times the property financing costs. Where income cover is less than 1.25 times, a tax charge will arise based on the amount of the property financing costs that cause the ratio to fall below 1.25 times.

As the test looks only at the relationship between rental income and interest costs, a sudden unexpected increase in interest rates or a drop in income may result in a tax penalty. HMRC has the power to waive this penalty charge if the UK REIT is in severe financial difficulty, the ratio is breached due to unexpected circumstances and the UK REIT could not reasonably have taken action to avoid the ratio falling below 1.25 income cover.

f. Profit distribution obligations

Operating income	Capital gains	Timing
- 90% of tax-property rental profits. - 100% of PIDs from other REITs.	Not included in the distribution obligation.	Within 12 months of the end of the year.

A distribution out of the property rental business of the REIT (rental income and capital gains) is called a Property Income Distribution – a 'PID'.

BACK TO TOP

Operative income

90% of the income from the property rental business must be distributed within 12 months of the end of the accounting period (however profit from the residual business income does not have to be distributed). REITs can pay stock dividends (i.e. to issue new shares to shareholders) in lieu of cash dividends and these are treated as qualifying distributions.

Where a REIT invests in another REIT, 100% of the PID dividends received by the investing REIT must be distributed within 12 months of the end of the accounting period.

Capital gains

Gains arising from the disposal of real estate used in the property rental business do not have to be distributed.

g. Sanctions

Penalties / loss of status rules
Tax penalties and the potential loss of the REIT status.

The legislation makes provision for penalties or the withdrawal of UK REIT status where certain requirements are breached. These provisions are complex. There are differing remedies and time limits, plus some breaches may occur a number of times whereas others may be only breached once before UK REIT status is lost. Consequently, care needs to be exercised to determine how a particular breach may be dealt with. Here is an outline of the rules that will be applied.

Where the parent company of a group UK REIT or a single company UK REIT loses its stock exchange listing or becomes close, then its UK REIT status may be withdrawn with effect from the end of the previous accounting period. In certain circumstances, there will not be a breach, for example:

- if the loss of a stock exchange listing arises from the takeover by another group or single UK REIT; or
- where the group UK REIT or single company UK REIT becomes close as the result of the action of others, but this is remedied by the end of the next accounting period.

Failure to meet the property rental business tests (at least three properties must be held by the REIT and no property can be worth more than 40%) is a breach that can occur more than once.

Failure to distribute 90% of the taxable profits of a property rental business and 100% of any PIDs received from other UK REITs is a breach. Where the profit distribution obligation is not complied within three months after the point at which the group's results are agreed with HMRC, then a tax charge (currently 19% but reducing to 17% by 2020) will arise on the UK REIT and will be based on the shortfall of the distribution.

It is possible to breach the balance of business test for assets at the beginning of the first accounting period of a UK REIT so long as the test is complied with at the beginning of the next accounting period.

Thereafter, failure to meet the 75% assets test is assessed as a minor breach if more than 50% of the assets are qualifying assets at the beginning of the accounting period, but a major breach if less than 50% of the assets are qualifying assets at that time. Similar provisions apply to the balance of business tests when considering what proportion of the UK REIT's income is rental income.

The UK REIT will incur a 20% tax charge on the amount equivalent to a PID paid to a corporate shareholder that holds 10% or more of the shares in UK REIT. It is therefore usual for the REIT to take steps to discourage such a level of investment (e.g. by amending the company's Articles of Association to

BACK TO TOP

prevent such distributions).

There are special rules to deal with multiple breaches, which are too detailed to deal with here, but note that in the event of breaches of a number of differing requirements in a ten-year period, HMRC can require the group UK REIT or single company UK REIT to leave the REIT regime.

HMRC has significant powers, which permit them to make a UK REIT group or single UK REIT company leave the UK REIT regime and can also levy additional taxes if they consider that the UK REIT has entered into arrangements with the sole or main purpose of obtaining a major tax advantage.

Where HMRC issues a notice to leave the UK REIT regime, the UK REIT rules will cease to apply from the start of the current accounting period and for future years; however, the taxpayer can appeal.

3 Tax treatment at REIT level

a. Corporate tax / withholding tax

Current income	Capital gains	Withholding tax
- Income from a property rental business is exempt from corporation tax. - Residual business income is taxable at the current rate of corporation tax (19%).	Gains realised on disposals of assets used in the property rental business are not subject to tax.	- In principle, no withholding tax levied on distributions that are made out of the residual business income. - Distributions out of the property rental business profits (PIDs) are generally subject to 20% withholding tax unless the recipient is a UK corporate, UK charity or UK pension fund. - Withholding tax suffered by a UK REIT on its property rental income from directly held non-UK real estate will be deducted in the calculation of the required PID. - Withholding taxes suffered on distributions in respect of shares will be part of the REIT's residual business and tax credit relief may be available.

Current income

Income from the property rental business is not subject to UK corporation tax. Investment by a UK REIT in another UK REIT will be included as an asset of the investing REIT's property rental business. PIDs received will be included as part of the property rental business and tax exempt, but 100% of PIDs received must be distributed. Non-rental business income (residual income) is taxable in the ordinary manner at the current rate of corporation tax, which is 19%. Corporation tax rates are due to reduce to 17% by 2020. The property rental business of the UK REIT is ring-fenced for corporation tax purposes, which means that it is not possible to offset profits and losses of the property rental business against profits and losses of its residual activities

Dividends

A dividend withholding tax rate of 15% is applicable to dividends distributed to individual and foreign corporate shareholders. However, for REICs, the Council of Ministers has determined a withholding tax rate of 0%. Therefore, dividend distributions to individual and non-resident shareholders of REICs create no dividend withholding tax burden.

BACK TO TOP

Capital gains

Capital gains or losses that arise on disposal of property used in a UK REIT's property rental business are not chargeable to tax. The sale of 'developed properties' may be subject to tax if they are disposed of within three years of the completion of any development activities conducted by the UK REIT. Any property whose cost of development (where the development is conducted by the UK REIT) exceeds 30% of the fair value of the property's acquisition cost (or value at entry, if later) is deemed to be a 'developed property'. The disposal of property that is used for non-eligible business is taxable. Gains realised on property used partly for the rental business, and also for taxable business, may be partially exempt from tax.

Withholding tax

The UK does not levy dividend withholding taxes in case of a normal distribution to any investor, regardless of tax residence, but in the case of a distribution by a UK REIT out of its exempt property rental business profits (a PID), tax of 20% will be withheld by the UK REIT and paid to HMRC (although PIDs can be paid to UK companies, UK charities and UK pension funds gross). Overseas investors may be entitled to treaty relief and have to reclaim tax from HMRC.

If an overseas jurisdiction levies a withholding tax on payment of a dividend to a UK REIT, the UK REIT is unlikely to be able to obtain a credit for such tax if the income is exempt in the UK. If, however, the income is taxable, it may be possible for the UK REIT to credit this against any UK tax due.

Other taxes

Stamp duty, stamp duty land tax, employee taxes, uniform business rates and value added tax apply to UK REITs in the same way that they apply to ordinary property companies.

Accounting rules

A UK REIT is taxed based on UK entity accounts for each group company (either UK GAAP or IFRS). Group UK REITs are required to consolidate each company's financial statements under IFRS for the purposes of calculating the balance of business tests.

b. Transition regulations

Conversion into REIT status
No conversion charge

Companies entering the UK REIT regime are no longer subject to an entry charge equal to 2% of the gross market value of properties; abolished by FA 2012. For UK tax purposes only, a new accounting period begins at the time of conversion and the base cost of property rental assets are re-based to market value. Any latent capital gains on property within the UK REIT at the date of conversion are extinguished but, in certain circumstances, the rebasing may be reversed.

c. Registration duties

Registration duties
Stamp Duty Land Tax (SDLT) of between 1% and 5% for commercial property and 0%-15% for residential property. Scotland has a Land and Buildings Transactions Tax with rates of between 3% and 4.5% for commercial property, and between 0% and 15% for residential property.

BACK TO TOP

4 Tax treatment at the shareholder's level

a. Domestic shareholder

Corporate shareholder	Individual shareholder	Withholding tax
- Distributions out of property rental business income (PIDs) are treated as rental profits currently taxable at 19% (for a large company). - Distributions out of residual business profits (non-PIDs) will be tax-exempt. - Capital gains on disposal of UK REIT shares are taxable under normal capital gains rules.	- 20% tax on PIDs (collected by way of the withholding tax). - Higher rate tax payers pay additional tax (the amount of which depends on their personal tax position) through their tax returns. - Capital gains on disposal of REIT shares taxable in ordinary manner.	- Withholding tax is deducted at 20% on PIDs to individual shareholders. - Where the distribution is a PID, there is a withholding tax exemption where the REIT has a reasonable belief that the person entitled to the PID is a UK corporate, UK charity or UK pension fund. - UK REIT shares held via a 'tax wrapper' such as an ISA can be paid gross.

Corporate shareholder

Distributions relating to property rental business (PIDs) are treated as rental profits in the hands of the recipient. These are taxed at the corporation tax rate applying to that company, currently 19%. Distribution of taxed profits (distributions out of the residual business) is likely to be tax-exempt in the hands of UK corporate shareholders.

Distributions of gains from UK REITs are taxed as if they were a distribution of property rental business income.

Capital gains on disposal of shares of a UK REIT are taxable under normal capital gains tax rules.

Individual shareholder

PIDs are taxed as rental profits received from direct property, whether the PID represents distributed rental profits or capital gains. The shareholder will be taxed at either 20% (already levied with the withholding tax) or at 40% or 45% for higher rate taxpayers and additional higher rate tax payers. In this case, the shareholder will pay 20% via withholding tax and the remaining amount through his tax return. Individuals are not entitled to an imputed tax credit, as was the case with normal dividends. Distribution of taxed profits (distributions out of the residual business) will be taxable in the same way as ordinary dividends. The taxation of ordinary dividends has been changed from April 2016 onwards, where individual shareholders receiving total dividends above £5,000 will be taxed at the marginal rates of 7.5%, 32.5% and 38.1%. These changes do not impact taxation of PIDs.

Capital gains on disposal of UK REIT shares are fully taxable in the ordinary manner. Note that from April 2016 the rate of tax on capital gains on shares for individuals is 10% rising to 20% for higher rate taxpayers.

A share buy-back will be a disposal for capital gains purposes and taxable in the ordinary manner.

Withholding tax

Withholding tax is not deducted where a PID payment is made to a UK corporate shareholder, UK charity or a UK pension fund. A withholding tax of 20% is levied on PIDs to individual shareholders by the UK REIT.

BACK TO TOP

b. Foreign shareholder

Corporate shareholder	Individual shareholder	Withholding tax
- 20% final withholding tax for PIDs. - Disposal of shares in a UK REIT is outside the scope of UK capital gains tax.	- 20% final withholding tax for PIDs. - Disposal of shares in a UK REIT is outside the scope of UK capital gains tax.	- Tax treaty relief available if claimed following receipt. - Will be treated as a dividend distribution under most treaties. - Parent-Subsidiary Directive not applicable.

Corporate shareholder

Foreign shareholders receive dividends from the tax-exempt property rental business (PIDs) net of basic rate income tax (20%).

Individual shareholders

Foreign shareholders receive dividends from the tax-exempt property rental business (PIDs) net of basic rate income tax (20%).

Withholding tax

A corporate or individual non-resident shareholder suffers withholding tax of 20%. Treaty relief may only be claimed retrospectively from HMRC. The PID is only taxed as rental income in the UK; it is likely that the PID will be treated as a dividend distribution under most treaties. The EU Parent – Subsidiary Directive is not applicable (see under no. 2.3 above).

5 Tax treatment at the shareholder’s level

Foreign REIT	UK Corporate shareholder	Individual shareholder
Taxed under normal UK tax rules.	May be tax-exempt.	20% or 40% or 45% tax on foreign income.

Corporate shareholder

A foreign REIT distribution of income from property in the UK to a UK corporate shareholder is likely to be treated as a normal dividend from an overseas company. This will depend on structure of the foreign REIT and may benefit from tax exemption.

Individual shareholders

A foreign REIT distribution of income from property in the UK to a UK individual shareholder is likely to be treated as a normal dividend from an overseas company (this will depend on the structure of foreign REIT). ■

AUTHORS CONTACT | UNITED KINGDOM

Robert Walker

Tel. +44 20 7212 2324
robert.j.walker@uk.pwc.com

CONTRIBUTORS

EUROPE

Belgium

Loyens & Loeff

Ariane Brohez

ariane.brohez@loyensloeff.com

Antoine Béchaimont

antoine.bechaimont@loyensloeff.com

Bulgaria

PwC

Damyan Leshev

damyan.leshev@tbk.bg

Finland

PwC

Samuli Makkonen

samuli.makkonen@fi.pwc.com

France

Mazars

Elena Aubrée

Elena.Aubree@avocats-mazars.com

Germany

EY

Tim Hackemann

tim.hackemann@de.ey.com

Greece

Deloitte

Thomas Leventis

tleventis@deloitte.gr

Hungary

EY

Gábor Matuss

Róbert Rátosi

Ireland

Deloitte

Padraic Whelan

pwhelan@deloitte.ie

Deirdre Power

depower@deloitte.ie

Frank Murray

fmurray@deloitte.ie

Michael Raine

mraine@deloitte.ie

Italy

CHIOMENTI

Giuseppe Andrea Giannantonio

giuseppeandrea.giannantonio@chiomenti.net

CONTRIBUTORS

EUROPE

Lithuania

EY

Indre Minkuviene

indre.minkuviene@lt.ey.com

Luxembourg

PwC

Alexandre Jaumotte

alexandre.jaumotte@lu.pwc.com

Nicolas Schulz

nicolas.schulz@lu.pwc.com

Alexandre Tréguier

a.treguier@lu.pwc.com

Netherlands

Loyens & Loeff

Etienne M.S. Spierts

etienne.spierts@loyensloeff.com

Robin Willemstein

robin.willemstein@loyensloeff.comm

Spain

CMS

Álvaro Otero Moyano

alvaro.otero@cms-asl.com

United Kingdom

PwC

Robert Walker

robert.j.walker@uk.pwc.com

Turkey

PwC

Ersun Bayraktaroglu

ersun.bayraktaroglu@tr.pwc.com

AMERICAS

FLAGS LINKED TO CHAPTER

Brazil

Canada

Chile

Costa Rica

Mexico

Puerto Rico

USA

EPRA

EUROPEAN PUBLIC
REAL ESTATE ASSOCIATION

GLOBAL
REIT SURVEY

AMERICAS

Brazil

FII

A comparison of the major REIT regimes around the world.

2017

BACK TO TOP

1 General introduction

	Enacted year	Citation	REIT type	REIT market
FII	1993	Federal Law 8.668/93, amended by Federal Law 9.779/99, and regulated by Rulings (ICVM) 206/94 and 472/08	Fund type	- Fund type - 201 FII (164 listed) - BRL 72 billion NAV (approx. EUR 20 billion as at June 2017) .

In Brazil, an investment fund for real estate endeavours is called a '*Fundo de Investimento Imobiliário*' (FII). This vehicle was introduced in 1993.

The FII is governed by the Federal Law 8.668/93, amended by Federal Law 9.779/99, and regulated by Brazilian Securities Commission (CVM – Brazilian equivalent to US SEC) under Rulings *(Instrução CVM)* 206/94 and 472/08.

As at June 2016, there were 201 FIIs in operation in Brazil with net asset value in excess of BRL 72 billion, 164 of which are listed on the São Paulo Stock Exchange – BM&FBovespa.

2 Requirements

a. Formalities / procedure

Key requirements
- Must be approved by the Brazilian Securities Commission (CVM). - Managed by a financial institution. - Subscriptions for units must be registered with the CVM.

The FII is regulated and supervised by the Brazilian Securities Commission – CVM.

The FII must be formed and managed by financial institutions duly authorised by the CVM. Only financial institutions with investment portfolios, real estate assets, credit portfolios or other financial instruments are authorised to manage an FII.

The fund manager should seek CVM approval before setting up the FII by providing the following:

i. request of the public offering of fund units or formal request to waive such registration;

ii. fund by-laws and regulations;

iii. information on the fund's records with the Public Notary;

iv. appointment of an independent auditor and other service providers; and

v. appointment of a director employed by the fund manager.

The fund operation depends on prior registration with the CVM, which should be filed with the fund's tax reference number (CNPJ) along with the documents above.

BACK TO TOP

b. Legal form / minimum share capital

Legal form	Minimum share capital
Fund (Contractual agreement between investors and fund manager)	No

Legal form

The FII is not a legal person but rather a contractual agreement between investors and a fund manager. The FII is close-ended with limited or unlimited duration.

Minimum share capital

There is no minimum initial capital requirement. Investors will be issued with fund units, which may be acquired with cash or in exchange for contributions of real estate or in rem rights.

c. Unit holder requirements / listing requirements

Unit holder requirements	Listing mandatory
Construction companies may not hold more than 25% interest in an FII	No

Unit holder requirements

Construction companies involved in the activities invested in by the FII may hold a maximum 25% interest in the FII. Where the 25% threshold is breached, the FII will lose its tax benefits and suffer tax as an ordinary corporation for income tax purposes.

Unit holders may be individuals or legal entities in Brazil or abroad and there is no discrimination between Brazilian and foreign investors.

Listing requirements

FII units are tradable securities and may be traded on the Stock Exchange or on the private 'over-the-counter' market.

The FII does not allow redemption of units, so units can only be sold in the open market through the Stock Exchange or over-the-counter.

Where the duration of the FII is not determined, capital can only be returned to unit holders through a unanimous decision of the unit holders.

d. Asset level / activity test

Restrictions on activities / investments
- The minimum real estate investment was previously set at 75% of an FII's total assets, although this requirement has been revoked by ICVM 472/08 effective from December 03, 2008. - New regulations set out a list of authorised investments.

Under the regulatory rules applicable before ICVM 472/08 (which became effective on December 03, 2008), FIIs were required to invest at least 75% of their total assets in real estate. ICVM 472/08 has revoked all previous regulation applicable to FIIs. However, it has not introduced a new requirement of

BACK TO TOP

a minimum level of investment into real estate. Instead, it has introduced a comprehensive list of real-estate related assets in which an FII may invest (see below). Nevertheless, it is not entirely clear whether FIIs may invest into any type of non-real estate assets (e.g. bonds, fixed-income funds etc.) under the new regulations.

Under ICVM 472/08, an FII can hold the following assets:

I. any rights *in rem* on real estate (e.g. freehold or leasehold);

II. stock, debentures, subscription warrants, subscription receipts and similar securities, provided their issuance or trade was registered with or authorised by the CVM, as well as any other securities, whose issuers have activities predominantly allowed to the FII;

III. shares in companies whose sole purpose fits into the activities allowed to the FII;

IV. shares in private equity investment funds ('FIP') where the investment policy of the FIP relates only to activities allowed to the FII or shares in stock investment funds ('FIA') that are divided into sectors and exclusively undertakes property development or investment activities;

V. some types of construction certificates;

VI. units in other FIIs;

VII. mortgage-backed securities and shares in CVM-registered investment funds in credit rights ('FIDC') where the investment policy of the FIDC relates only to activities allowed to an FII;

VIII. mortgage bills; and

IX. real estate credit bills.

A FII which predominantly invests in securities should observe the investment limits per issuer and type of financial assets set out in ICVM 409/2004.

e. Leverage

Leverage
No leverage restrictions applicable

f. Profit distribution obligations

Operative income	Capital gains	Timing
At least 95% of income arising on a cash basis.	At least 95% of capital gains arising on a cash basis.	Every six months.

Operative income

At least 95% of the net operating income must be distributed bi-annually (June 30 and December 31).

Capital gains

At least 95% of the capital gains must be distributed bi-annually (June 30 and December 31). This requirement only applies to capital gains recognised on a cash basis.

BACK TO TOP

g. Sanctions

Penalties / loss of status rules
Loss of tax exemption.

Construction companies involved in the projects invested in by the FII may not hold more than 25% interest in the FII. Where this condition is breached, the FII will be taxed as a corporation for income tax purposes (34%).

Further sanctions by the CVM may be applicable on a case-by-case basis.

3 Tax treatment at the level of the REIT

a. Corporate tax / withholding tax

Current income	Capital gains	Withholding tax
- Income from real estate activities is tax-exempt. - Income from other activities is subject to withholding income tax.	Capital gains are treated as income from real estate activities and therefore tax-exempt	Withholding tax suffered by the FII may be set against tax on distribution to investors.

Current income

Income from real estate activities (e.g. rental income or income from certain real-estate related securities) is tax-exempt.

Income from fixed-income and variable-income investments is subject to withholding income tax. Exception is made to some particular securities such as Mortgage Notes *(Letras Hipotecárias)*, Housing Financing *(Letras de Crédito Imobiliário)* and Agricultural Warrants *(Warrant Agropecuário)*.

This withholding tax may be offset against the withholding tax payable on profits distribution to unit holders.

Capital gains

Capital gains are treated as income from real estate activities and therefore tax-exempt.

Withholding tax

Earnings from investments in fixed income are subject to withholding tax at a rate between 15% and 22.5%, depending on the length of the holding of the investment, and can be set against tax payable on profits distribution from the FII.

Earnings from investments in variable income are taxed at a rate between 15% and 20% and can be offset against tax payable on profits distribution.

Other Taxes

Transfers of real estate to an FII are subject to a real estate transfer tax (ITBI) imposed by the municipality in which the property is located. The rates vary according to the location and value of the property.

The ownership of property in Brazil is also subject to an annual property tax (IPTU) applied by the

BACK TO TOP

municipalities. Again, in this case, the rates vary according to the municipality in which the property is located.

Accounting rules

The FII must produce its own financial statements and its accounts should be segregated from the fund manager's. The financial statements should be produced under Brazilian GAAP, which is entirely in line with IFRS for accounting periods ended after 2015.

The accounting period must have 12 months and the financial statements must be published within 90 days of the end of the accounting period.

The preparation of financial statements must:

- observe the specific rules provided by CVM;
- be audited annually by an independent auditor; and
- observe the rules governing the exercise of that activity.

b. Transition regulations

Conversion to REIT status
N/A

Existing entities cannot be converted into FIIs.

c. Registration duties

Registration duties
Municipal real estate transfer tax (ITBI) applicable

Transfers of real estate to an FII are subject to a real estate transfer tax (IBTI) imposed by the municipality in which the property is located. The rates vary according to the location and value of the property.

4 Tax treatment at the unit holder's level

a. Domestic unit holder

Corporate unit holder	Individual unit holder	Withholding tax
Withholding income tax at 20% on distributions from the FII or capital gains on the disposals of units in the FII.	Withholding income tax at 20% on distributions from the FII or capital gains on the disposals of units in the FII. Income may be exempt from withholding tax if special conditions are met.	Corporate unit holders may credit for withholding tax applied by the FII on distributions.

BACK TO TOP

Corporate shareholder

Withholding income tax at 20% applies to distributions made by the FII to companies resident in Brazil and on capital gains arising from the disposal of units in the FII. The withholding tax can be offset against the unit holder's own corporate income tax liability.

Individual shareholder

Final withholding income tax at 20% applies to distributions made by the FII to individuals resident in Brazil and on capital gains arising from the disposal of units in the FII.

The Law 11.033/2004 sets out that individuals may be exempt from withholding tax on income provided:

- units are negotiated exclusively on the stock exchange or over-the-counter;
- the fund has at least 50 unit holders; and
- the individual benefitting from the tax exemption does not hold 10% or more of the fund's units, or is entitled to more than 10% of the fund's earnings.

Withholding tax

Corporate unit holders may credit for withholding tax applied by the FII on distributions and capital gains. However, for individual unit holders who do suffer withholding tax (i.e. individual unit holders who are not compliant with Law 11.033/04) there is no tax credit and the withholding tax is final.

b. Foreign Unit holders

Corporate unit holder	Individual unit holder	Withholding tax
- Withholding tax at 20% as a general rule. - Withholding tax at 15% on income, providing some conditions are met. - Capital gains at 0%, providing some conditions are met.	Withholding tax at 20% as a general rule. Withholding tax at 15% on income, providing some conditions are met Capital gains at 0%, providing some conditions are met.	Questionable whether tax treaty relief available.

Corporate shareholder

A reduced withholding tax rate of 15% applies to income and capital distributions made by the FII where the foreign investment is registered with the Brazilian Central Bank (Resolução 4.373) and the beneficiary is not resident in a low-tax jurisdiction.

Capital gains arising to the foreign unit holder from the disposal of units in the FII are not subject to tax in Brazil provided:

i. the unit is traded on the stock exchange;

ii. the investment is registered with the Brazilian Central Bank; and

iii. the beneficiary is not resident in a low-tax jurisdiction.

If either of the conditions above are not met, withholding tax will apply at 20%.

Individual shareholder

The same beneficial tax rates as described above (corporate unit holder) apply to individuals providing the

BACK TO TOP

conditions are met.

Withholding tax

It is still not clear whether non-resident unit holders in a Brazilian FII may be able to rely on double tax treaties to further reduce the rate of withholding tax on distributions made by the FII. As the legal nature of the FII is a contractual relationship between the fund manager and the investors, the Brazilian tax authorities may argue that the FII is not a 'person' for the purposes of applying double tax treaties.

5 Tax treatment of foreign REIT and its domestic unit holders

Foreign REIT	Corporate unit holder	Individual unit holder
Taxed with 15% withholding tax on income and capital gains.	Income and capital gains arising to a corporate unit holder taxed at 34% (40%-45% if the beneficiary is a financial institution, insurance or related company).	Income and capital gains arising to an individual unit holder taxed at rates from 7.5% to 27.5%.

Foreign REIT

A foreign REIT is only taxable in Brazil in respect of its income arising from a Brazilian source (e.g. rental income or capital gains related to a Brazilian property). Such income will be subject to 15% withholding tax in Brazil.

Corporate unit holder

Income (including capital gains) arising from a foreign REIT to a corporate unit holder resident in Brazil is subject to Brazilian tax at a combined rate of 34% (40%-45% if the beneficiary is a financial institution, insurance or related company). Any withholding tax suffered by the Brazilian unit holder on the distribution from the foreign REIT may be set against the Brazilian unit holder's own tax liability in Brazil, limited to the amount of Brazilian tax due on such distribution.

It is not clear whether the Brazilian resident investor may also claim a credit for any other underlying taxes suffered by the foreign REIT (e.g. withholding tax on rental income).

Individual unit holder

Income (including capital gains) arising from a foreign REIT to an individual unit holder resident in Brazil is subject to Brazilian tax at rates varying from 7.5% to 27.5% (in practice, individual investors in foreign REITs are likely to be higher-rate taxpayers so the 27.5% should apply). Any withholding tax suffered by the Brazilian unit holder on the distribution from the foreign REIT may be set against the Brazilian unit holder's own tax liability in Brazil.

It is not clear whether the Brazilian resident investor may also claim a credit for any other underlying taxes suffered by the foreign REIT (e.g. withholding tax on rental income). ■

AUTHORS CONTACT | BRAZIL

Mauricio Bianchi Ferreira

Tel. +55 11 5186 1005

mbferreira@deloitte.com

Deloitte.

EPRA

EUROPEAN PUBLIC REAL ESTATE ASSOCIATION

GLOBAL REIT SURVEY

AMERICAS

Canada

MFT

A comparison of the major REIT regimes around the world.

2017

BACK TO TOP

1 General introduction

	Enacted year	Citation	REIT type
MFT	1994	Income Tax Act	Trust type

The specified investment flow-through rules ('SIFT Rules'), enacted in 2007 and amended in 2009, have had a significant negative impact on non-qualifying Canadian real estate investment trusts ("REITs") and their unit holders, by making them subject to entity-level tax. However, qualifying REITs (as specifically defined for this purpose) are exempted from the SIFT Rules.

Canadian REITs may qualify as 'mutual fund trusts' (MFTs) under the Canadian Income Tax Act ("ITA") for which there are comprehensive and detailed rules. A MFT provides for a flow through of income, dividends and capital gains and, in addition, has many tax benefits associated with vehicles that are qualified for distribution to the public, which are not available to trusts that do not qualify as MFTs.

The MFT regime is governed by the ITA and is subject to provincial securities legislation. Generally, a MFT that is a REIT is not a mutual fund under applicable securities legislation.

The SIFT Rules generally do not apply to a publicly traded trust that qualifies as a 'real estate investment trust' (as defined in the SIFT Rules) throughout a taxation year (the 'REIT Exception'). For purposes of the SIFT Rules, a trust will be a 'real estate investment trust' for a particular taxation year if:

a. the trust is resident in Canada throughout the taxation year;

b. at each time in the taxation year, at least 90% of the total fair market value of the trust's 'non-portfolio property' is 'qualified REIT properties'. In general, non-portfolio property includes (a) securities of a 'subject entity' (other than a 'portfolio investment entity') that have a total fair market value that is greater than 10% of the equity value of the 'subject entity' or have a total fair market value that is greater than 50% of the equity value of the trust; (b) a Canadian real, immovable or resource property, if at any time in the taxation year the fair market value of all such properties held by the trust is greater than 50% of the equity value of the trust; or (c) a property that the trust, or a person or partnership with whom the trust does not deal at arm's length, uses in the course of carrying on a business in Canada;

c. not less than 90% of the trust's 'gross REIT revenue' for the taxation year is from one or more of the following: (i) 'rent from real or immovable properties' (as defined in the SIFT Rules), (ii) interest, (iii) dispositions of 'real or immovable properties' (as defined in the SIFT Rules) that are capital properties (as defined in the ITA), (iv) dividends, (v) royalties and (vi) dispositions of 'eligible resale properties' (as defined in the SIFT Rules) (the "revenue test");

d. not less than 75% of the trust's 'gross REIT revenue' for the taxation year is from one or more of the following: (i) 'rent from real or immovable properties', (ii) interest from mortgages, or hypothecs, on 'real or immovable properties' and (iii) dispositions of 'real or immovable properties' that are capital properties;

e. at all times in the taxation year an amount that is equal to 75% or more of the equity value of the trust at that time is the amount that is the total fair market value of all properties held by the trust each of which is 'real or immovable property' that is a capital property, 'eligible resale property', indebtedness of a Canadian corporation represented by a bankers' acceptance, property described by either paragraph (a) or (b) of the definition 'qualified investment' in section 204 (i.e. generally, certain deposits with financial institutions or certain government debt), or a deposit with a credit union; and

f. at any time in the taxation year, investments in the trusts are listed or traded on a stock exchange or other public market.

BACK TO TOP

For purposes of the REIT Exception, 'qualified REIT property' of a trust means a property held by the trust that is:

a. a 'real or immovable property' that is capital property, an 'eligible resale property', an indebtedness of a Canadian corporation represented by a bankers' acceptance, property described by either paragraph (a) or (b) of the definition 'qualified investment' in section 204 (i.e. generally, certain deposits with financial institutions or certain government debt), or a deposit with a credit union;

b. a security of a 'subject entity', where all, or substantially all, of the 'gross REIT revenue' is from maintaining, improving, leasing or managing real or immovable properties that are capital properties of the trust, or of an entity of which the trust holds a share or interest, including real or immoveable properties that the trust, or of an entity of which the trust holds a share or interest, holds together with one or more other persons or partnerships;

c. a security of a 'subject entity' if the entity holds no property other than:

   ii. legal title to 'real or immovable property' of the trust or of another subject entity all of the securities of which are held by the trust (including 'real or immovable property' that the trust or the other subject entity holds together with one or more other persons or partnerships), and

   ii. property described in paragraph (d); or

d. ancillary to the earning by the trust of rent from, and capital gains from the disposition of, 'real or immovable property', other than equity of an entity or a mortgage, hypothecary claim, mezzanine loan or similar obligation.

'Rent from real or immovable properties' includes:

a. rent or similar payments for the use of, or right to use, 'real or immovable properties'; and

b. payment for services ancillary to the rental of 'real or immovable properties' and customarily supplied or rendered in connection with the rental of 'real or immovable properties'.

But does not include:

a. management fees;

b. payments for hotel rooms or similar lodging facilities; or

c. rent based on profits.

'Real or immovable property' includes a security of an entity held by the taxpayer that would itself satisfy conditions (b) through (e) of the REIT Exception listed above if such entity were a trust, or an interest in real property or a right in immovable property, but does not include any depreciable property, other than (i) a property included, otherwise than by an election permitted by regulation, in Class 1, 3 or 31 of Schedule II to the Income Tax Regulations (generally buildings), (ii) a property ancillary to the ownership or utilisation of a property described in (i), or (iii) a lease in, or a leasehold interest in respect of, land or property described in (i).

'Eligible resale property' includes 'real or immovable property' that is not capital property, is contiguous to a particular 'real or immovable property' that is either capital or 'eligible resale property' of the entity or an affiliated entity, and is ancillary to the holding of that particular property.

For purposes of the REIT Exception, 'gross REIT revenue' of a trust means the total of all amounts received or receivable in the year by the entity in excess of total amounts each of which is the cost of property disposed of in the year.

Canadian hotel and seniors living REITs generally do not qualify for the REIT Exception due to their operations being active rather than passive in nature, and, accordingly, such REITs are generally subject to

BACK TO TOP

entity-level tax.

The REIT Exception includes look through rules for certain trust revenues, and the inclusion of foreign currency gains as well as hedging income from interest rate swaps and foreign currency hedges, in 'gross REIT revenue'. Generally, these amounts can be included in 'gross REIT revenue' to the extent they were realised on revenue in respect of 'real or immovable properties' or on debt incurred for the purpose of earning revenue from 'real or immovable properties'. For example:

a. amounts of income payable by a subsidiary entity to its parent, or an affiliated entity, will generally be deemed to maintain their source character for the parent or affiliated entity where it is included in the parent's 'gross REIT revenue';

b. foreign currency gains included in the trust's 'gross REIT revenue' and realised in respect of 'real or immovable property' situated in a foreign country will be treated as having the same character as 'gross REIT revenue' in respect of the 'real or immoveable property';

c. foreign currency gains from debt incurred for the purpose of earning revenue from a qualifying source of REIT revenue (e.g. Euro-denominated debt incurred by the REIT to acquire real or immovable property in a European country from which the REIT earns rental revenue) will be deemed to have the same character as the 'gross REIT revenue' to which it relates; and

d. amounts included in the trust's 'gross REIT revenue' and received under, or as a result of, an arrangement that hedges risk stemming from fluctuations in foreign currency related to sources of revenue in respect of 'real or immoveable property' situated outside Canada would also be treated as qualifying REIT revenue.

Amendments to the SIFT Rules were enacted on December 12, 2013, in response to the government's concern over certain transactions involving publicly-traded stapled securities (i.e. securities which are legally separate but which must be bought and sold together). With respect to stapled securities to which the rules apply that involve debt stapled to equity, the rules deny a deduction in computing income of the payer for interest that is paid or payable on the debt. In addition, where, for example, units of a REIT can only be transferred together with an interest in another entity, the rules would cause any amount (including, but not limited to rent) that is paid or payable by the other entity (or its subsidiaries) to the REIT (or its subsidiaries) on or after July 20, 2011 to be non-deductible in computing the income of the payer for income tax purposes. In both of these cases, there does not appear to be any offsetting adjustment with respect to the income earned by the REIT or its subsidiaries that could result in double taxation of the earnings represented by the non-deductible payments.

The legislation included a transitional period for the application of the rules, which, in general terms, delayed their application until January 01, 2016, where the stapled securities were issued at October 31, 2006 (when the SIFT Rules were announced) or before July 20, 2012 for other stapled securities that were issued at the date of the announcement of the rules of July 20, 2011. This legislation applies, in particular, to those REITs that attempted to qualify for REIT status by issuing stapled securities. The rules meant that stapled restructurings used by some Canadian hotel and senior living REITs to remain in the REIT regime are no longer effective. Therefore, relevant REITs that have not already reorganised can now no longer do so in order to avoid the application of these rules.

Despite the various amendments to the rules, a number of Canadian publicly-traded REITs have been able to meet the REIT Exception criteria either through purification of operations or through restructuring. Recently, certain newly formed qualifying Canadian REITs have been created based on the sizeable real property holdings of large publicly traded Canadian retail companies. Such companies have decided to transfer their real property to a Canadian REIT in order to monetise some of the inherent value in their property portfolio that may be undervalued within their operating businesses. Those trusts that are impacted by the SIFT rules who fail to meet the REIT Exception criteria, will be subject to the entity level SIFT tax.

BACK TO TOP

Sector summary*

Listing Country	Number of REITs	Number in EPRA REIT Index	Sector Mkt Cap (EUR€m)	% of Global REIT Index
Canada	47	16	€ 48,957	3.02%

Top five REITs*

Company name	Mkt Cap (EUR€m)	1 yr return (EUR€) %	Div Yield	% of Global REIT Index
RioCan REIT	€ 5,292	-13.13%	5.86%	0.51%
H&R REIT	€ 4,257	3.90%	6.27%	0.41%
Canadian Apartment Properties REIT	€ 3,079	5.04%	3.81%	0.30%
SmartREIT	€ 2,830	-11.50%	5.29%	0.24%
Canadian REIT	€ 2,268	-1.23%	4.08%	0.22%

** All market caps and returns are rebased in EUR and are correct as at 30 June 2017. The Global REIT Index is the FTSE EPRA/NAREIT Global REITs Index. EPRA, July 2017.*

2 Requirements

a. Formalities / procedure

Key requirements
Election in tax return.

Generally, a trust will not meet the requirements of a MFT at the time of its formation because of the unit holder requirements discussed below. If a trust qualifies as a MFT before the 91st day after the end of its first taxation year, and elects in its tax return for that year, the trust will be deemed to be a MFT from the beginning of its first taxation year.

b. Legal form / minimum initial capital

Legal form	Minimum initial capital
Unit trust	No

Legal form

In Canada, the MFT has developed into the most popular publicly traded investment vehicle for Canadian real estate investment. While other tax-efficient vehicles have been considered, the MFT provides the most favourable tax treatment. All Canadian provincial jurisdictions, with the exception of the Maritimes, Nunavut, Northwest Territories and the Yukon, have enacted statutes providing a statutory limitation on the liability of unit holders of MFTs (including REITs), as discussed below.

BACK TO TOP

The trust indenture or agreement for a REIT will generally provide that no unit holder will be subject to any liability in connection with the REIT or its obligations and affairs and, in the event that a court determines unit holders are subject to any such liabilities, the liabilities will be enforceable only against, and will be satisfied only out of, the REIT's assets.

The Income *Trusts Liability Act* (Alberta) came into force on July 01, 2004. The legislation provides that a unit holder of a trust created by a trust instrument governed by the laws of Alberta and that a 'reporting issuer' under the *Securities Act* (Alberta) will not be, as a beneficiary, liable for any act, default, obligation or liability of the trustee of the Alberta income trust that arises after the legislation came into force. The *Investment Trust Unitholders' Protection Act* (Manitoba), which came into force on June 16, 2005, the *Income Trust Liability Act* (British Columbia), which came into force on March 30, 2006, and the *Income Trust Liability Act* (Saskatchewan), which came into force on May 19, 2006, contain similar provisions. Ontario's *Trust Beneficiaries' Liability Act*, which came into force on December 16, 2004, has a substantially identical provision.

The *Civil Code of Quebec* also provides the limitation of beneficiary liability for the acts of the trustees of a trust in the absence of fraud.

Minimum share capital

No minimum initial capital required.

c. Unit holder requirements / listing requirements

Unit holder requirements	Listing mandatory
- Minimum of 150 unit holders each of whom holds not less than one 'block of units' and having an aggregate fair market value of no less than CAN$ 500. - Generally, MFTs cannot be established or maintained primarily for the benefit of non-residents of Canada.	Required to avoid redemption right of unit holders.

Unit holder requirements

The Canadian rules applicable to MFTs require that there be at least 150 unit holders each of whom holds not less than one 'block of units' that have a fair market value of no less than CAN$ 500. The number of units required in a block will depend on its fair market value (e.g. 100 units, if the fair market value of one unit is less than CAN$ 25). There are rules that deem a 'group' of persons holding units to be one person for purposes of determining whether there are 150 unit holders. In addition, a class of units of the trust must be "qualified for distribution to the public", which is defined to include a lawful distribution in a province to the public of units of the trust in accordance with a prospectus or similar document.

Listing requirements

Unit trusts that are not redeemable at the demand of the holder and that qualify as unit trusts because of their real property holdings must be listed on a designated stock exchange in Canada.

In general, to qualify as a 'unit trust' (where the units are not redeemable on demand by the holder), the following requirements in respect of property ownership and income must be satisfied:

- At least 80% of its property consisted of any combination of:
  - a. shares,
  - b. any property that, under the terms or conditions of which or under an agreement, is convertible into, is exchangeable for or confers a right to acquire, shares,

BACK TO TOP

c. cash,

d. bonds, debentures, mortgages, hypothecary claims, notes and other similar obligations,

e. marketable securities,

f. real property situated in Canada and interests in real property situated in Canada (which would include leasehold interests),

g. rights to and interests in any rental or royalty computed by reference to the amount or value of production from a natural accumulation of petroleum or natural gas in Canada, from an oil or gas well in Canada or from a mineral resource in Canada,

- no less than 95% of its income was derived from, or from the disposition of, investments described in (a) through (g) above; and
- no more than 10% of its property consisted of bonds, securities or shares in the capital stock of any one corporation or debtor other than Her Majesty in right of Canada or a province or a Canadian municipality.

d. Asset level / activity test

Restrictions on activities / investments
- The investing in property (other than real property or an interest in real property) is allowed. - The acquiring, holding, maintaining, improving, leasing or managing of any real property (or interest in real -property) that is capital property of the trust is allowed. - Any combination of the foregoing activities.

To qualify as a MFT, the only undertaking of a trust must be:

- the investing of its funds in property (other than real property or an interest in real property or an immovable or a real right in an immovable);
- the acquiring, holding, maintaining, improving, leasing or managing of any real property (or interest in real property) or of any immovable (or real right in immovables) that is capital property of the trust; or
- any combination of the foregoing activities.

A MFT generally may not carry on a business. Consequently, a MFT may not engage in trading in real estate and may not directly operate hotels or nursing homes, which are considered businesses.

e. Leverage

Leverage
N/A

The ITA does not impose limits on leverage of a MFT. It is common for there to be limitations as a matter of investment policy set out in the declaration of trust establishing the MFT and disclosed in the prospectus.

BACK TO TOP

f. Profit distribution obligations

Operative income	Capital gains	Timing
All income of the MFT for a taxation year is paid or payable to unit holders in the year so that MFT does not incur tax.	All capital gains are paid out and retain their character as such in the hands of unit holders, provided a designation is made by the MFT.	All income must be paid or recognised as a payable in the taxation year of the MFT. If it is payable then the amount can be paid out later.

Operative income

A MFT is not required by the ITA to pay out all of its income and capital gains. However, this is the invariable practice, as a trust may deduct in computing its income for a taxation year all income paid or payable to unit holders in such year with any remaining income being subject to income tax at the highest marginal personal income tax rate at the trust level. An amount will be 'payable' to a unit holder in a taxation year if the unit holder was entitled in the year to enforce payment. The declaration of trust establishing a MFT normally includes provisions ensuring that the income is 'payable' so the MFT may deduct amounts of income it has not actually paid out by the end of its taxation year.

Capital gains

See above.

g. Sanctions

Penalties / loss of status rules
Loss of MFT status.

If a REIT loses its MFT status, there will be several negative consequences including the following:

a. The REIT will be subject to a special 36% tax on its 'designated income', which includes income from real property in Canada and taxable capital gains from dispositions of real property in Canada and any other 'taxable Canadian property';

b. Units of the REIT will become 'taxable Canadian property', with the result that non-residents would generally be taxable in Canada on any gain from disposition of such units, and such dispositions by non-residents would become subject to reporting and withholding requirements;

c. Units of the REIT may cease to be qualified investments for certain deferred income plans, such as 'registered retirement savings plans'; and

d. Transfers of REIT units may give rise to land transfer taxes if the REIT owns real property in certain provinces such as Ontario.

For these reasons, it is considered critical for a REIT to maintain its MFT status. There are special rules that may deem a REIT to retain its MFT status for the balance of the year where such status is lost midway through the year.

BACK TO TOP

3 Tax treatment at the level of the REIT

a. Corporate tax / withholding tax

Current income	Capital gains	Withholding tax
A MFT is entitled to deduct in a year all income determined for purposes of the ITA paid or payable to unit holders in the year so it may reduce its net taxable income to nil.	Capital gains follow the same system for income, except only 50% of a capital gain (a 'taxable capital gain') is included in income and 50% of a capital loss can be applied to offset taxable capital gains.	Credit or refund of foreign withholding tax possible.

Current income

A MFT is not exempt from income tax under the ITA. Rather, a MFT computes its income in the same manner as any other resident of Canada and is entitled to deduct in computing its income for a taxation year all income paid or payable to a unit holder in such taxation year. Consequently, distributions by a MFT are effected on a pre-tax basis. A MFT cannot flow through any losses to unit holders.

The tax treatment of distributions to unit holders of a MFT will generally depend on their characterisation for purposes of the ITA and the residency of the unit holder. As noted above, the SIFT Rules may apply an entity level corporate-style tax on certain REITs that do not qualify for the REIT Exception.

Capital gains

Only 50% of a capital gain realised is, in principle, taxed as a taxable capital gain, unless this income is distributed to unit holders during that taxation year, in which case the value of the distribution is deducted from taxable profits (as described above). The other 50% is completely exempt from income tax, whether distributed or not. 50% of a capital loss can be applied as an allowable capital loss to reduce or eliminate taxable capital gains in any of the three years preceding the year or any year following the year in which the taxable gains were realised. The other 50% cannot be applied as an allowable capital loss.

Withholding tax

If a REIT invests outside Canada, it may be subject to foreign income and withholding taxes. Provided the REIT makes the appropriate designation, investors in the REIT can generally claim a foreign tax credit for all or a portion of the foreign taxes when the related foreign source income is distributed by the REIT. Alternatively, the REIT may deduct such foreign taxes in computing its own income in some circumstances.

Other Taxes

All provinces eliminated capital taxes effective July 01, 2012. In any case, as legal entities that are organised as trusts, REITs were generally not subject to provincial capital taxes.

REITs or their unit holders may be subject to provincial and municipal land transfer taxes in respect of acquisitions of real property. For instance, the highest provincial rate in Ontario is 1.5% for commercial property calculated on the value of the consideration and payable by the purchaser. Ontario taxes both registered and unregistered conveyances of land. There is limited relief from the tax. The City of Toronto imposes a similar land transfer tax.

Canada has both a federal Good and Services Tax (GST) and provincial sales tax regime. The current federal GST rate is 5%. Canadian REITs are subject to normal Canadian rules which vary depending on the province in which the services are provided.

BACK TO TOP

Accounting rules

In Canada, accounting rules are published in the CPA Canada Handbook.

All publicly-accountable entities, as defined by the Canadian Accounting Standards Board (AcSB), are required to report financial statements in accordance with International Financial Reporting Standards (IFRS). Therefore, all publicly traded REITs in Canada are required to report under IFRS.

Provided a REIT does not meet the broadly worded definition for a publicly-accountable entity, as defined by the AcSB, it can choose to follow the Accounting Standards for Private Enterprises (ASPE).

b. Transition regulations

Conversion into REIT status
N/A

Where a trust owning property commences to qualify as a MFT, there is no deemed or actual disposition of property and therefore no tax payable under the ITA. There are not any rules permitting a tax-deferred transfer of property to a MFT except if there is a qualifying transfer of property to the MFT by another MFT or by a ‘mutual fund corporation’, and other conditions are satisfied. These latter provisions, in effect, provide for a tax-free merger of MFTs.

Some REITs have established Canadian subsidiaries (or indirectly held partnerships) so that transfers thereto can qualify for a tax deferral. The vendor of property cannot receive non-share (or non-partnership interest) consideration (e.g. cash, debt) that exceeds the tax cost of the transferred property; otherwise, recapture and gain will be triggered. The shares or partnership interests acquired by the vendor are typically exchangeable for units of the MFT. The exercise of such exchangeable shares or partnership units would generally be a taxable event. Care must be taken to avoid the newly enacted “character conversion transaction” rules in such arrangements which could convert a capital gain, only 50% of which is included in income, into a fully taxable gain.

c. Registration duties

Registration duties
Real estate transfer tax.

Some provinces impose a transfer tax on the acquisition of real estate payable by the purchaser. For instance, Ontario calculates the tax based on graduated rates applied to the value of the consideration for the land. The highest rate for commercial property is 1.5%. See above discussion in section 3.1 under the heading “Other Taxes”.

4 Tax treatment at the unit holder level

a. Domestic unit holder

Corporate unit holder	Individual unit holder	Withholding tax
Taxable.	Taxable.	N/A

BACK TO TOP

Corporate unit holder/individual unit holder

Income (including the taxable portion of capital gains and dividends) paid or payable by a MFT to unit holders will be included in the income of unit holders resident in Canada (whether individuals or corporations) and will be subject to the normal rules of taxation. The rates of taxation will depend on whether the unit holder is an individual or a corporation and the province of residency. For example, in Ontario, the generally prevailing combined federal-provincial income tax rate for 2017 is 26.5% for corporations and the top combined rate for individuals is 53.53% on taxable income exceed CAN$ 220,000.

If a REIT earns taxable dividends from Canadian corporations, provided the REIT makes the appropriate designation, those amounts will retain their character as such when distributed. Unit holders that are corporations will generally be entitled to a full dividends-received deduction in respect of such dividends, but may in certain cases be subject to a refundable Part IV tax on the dividends. Unit holders that are individuals will generally be entitled to preferential tax treatment by claiming a dividend tax credit. Distributions of income that are subject to the new entity level SIFT tax discussed above will be considered to be dividends to unit holders.

If a REIT realises capital gains, provided the REIT makes the appropriate designation, those amounts will retain their character as such when distributed. One-half of capital gains are included in income as 'taxable capital gains'.

Distributions by a MFT in excess of income may arise because of non-cash deductions such as capital cost allowance. These distributions provide a form of tax deferral because they reduce the tax cost of the units without immediate taxation unless the tax cost becomes negative.

As noted above, capital gains, dividends and foreign source income will retain their character in the hands of unit holders if appropriate designations are filed. Otherwise, the 'source' of income is treated as income from a trust.

On the disposition of a unit of a MFT, the unit holder will realise a capital gain (or a capital loss) to the extent the proceeds of disposition exceed (or are exceeded by) the aggregate of the tax cost of a unit and any disposition costs.

Withholding tax

There is no withholding on distributions made to residents of Canada.

b. Foreign unit holders

Corporate unit holder	Individual unit holder	Withholding tax
- To the extent the distribution is made out of the REIT's income, the withholding tax is imposed at a statutory rate of 25%. - Tax exemption for capital gains.	- To the extent the distribution is made out of the REIT's income, the withholding tax is imposed at a statutory rate of 25%. - Tax exemption for capital gains.	Tax treaty relief available.

Corporate unit holder/individual unit holder

Distributions

A foreign unit holder (whether a corporation or an individual) will generally be subject to withholding tax on distributions from a REIT.

To the extent the distribution is made out of the REIT's income, the withholding tax is imposed at a statutory rate of 25%. However, under many treaties, the rate is reduced to 15%.

To the extent the distribution exceeds the REIT's income, the ITA provides for a 15% tax if the REIT is a 'Canadian property mutual fund investment' – which essentially means that more than 50% of the value of the REIT's units is attributable to Canadian real property or resource property.

All MFTs, including REITs, are required to keep track of their net capital gains from disposals of 'taxable Canadian property' in a 'TCP gains distributions account'. For example, if the REIT realises a gain on disposal of a Canadian real property investment, the full amount of that capital gain will be added to the TCP gains distribution account (despite the fact that only one half of the capital gain is included in taxable income of the REIT). When the REIT makes a distribution to a foreign investor, the distribution is treated as coming out of the balance, if any, in the TCP gains distribution account, and any portion of the distribution that would otherwise have escaped Canadian withholding tax is subject to a 15% withholding tax.

Capital gains

Foreign unit holders (whether corporations or individuals) will generally not be subject to Canadian tax on gains from disposals of REIT units provided an ownership test is met. In particular, the unit holder must not own 25% or more of the REIT's outstanding units at any time during the 60 months preceding the disposal.

5 Tax treatment of foreign REIT and its domestic unit holders

Foreign REIT	Corporate unit holder	Individual unit holder
Taxed on Rental income and Gains.	Fully taxable.	Fully taxable.

Foreign REIT

A foreign REIT generally will be subject to the normal Canadian tax rules applicable to other foreign investors in Canada, including the following:

- rental income earned by a foreign REIT from Canadian real estate will generally be subject to a 25% withholding tax, levied on gross rentals;
- gains realised from a disposal of Canadian real estate by a foreign REIT will be subject to Canadian tax.

In many cases, foreign REITs acquire Canadian properties through special purpose corporations, unlimited liability companies or trusts. Through the use of leverage, both internal and external, it is normally possible to reduce or, in some cases, eliminate Canadian tax on rental income. Canada's tax treaties generally permit Canada to tax capital gains realised by foreign investors, including REITs, from disposals of real property in Canada or shares of Canadian companies whose value is derived principally from real property in Canada, although certain treaties provide an exemption in the case where the real property is used in a business of the company

Corporate unit holder

A corporate unit holder of a foreign REIT will generally be required to include in income any distributions received, whether or not those distributions were sourced from income generated in Canada.

Individual unit holder

An individual unit holder of a foreign REIT will generally be required to include in income any distributions received, whether or not those distributions were sourced from income generated in Canada. ■

BACK TO TOP

AUTHORS CONTACT | CANADA

Frank Baldanza

Tel. +416 601 6214

fbaldanza@deloitte.ca

European Public Real Estate Association

Square de Meeus, 23
1000 Brussels, Belgium

T +32 (0) 2739 1010
F +32 (0) 2739 1020

W www.epra.com
E info@epra.com

EPRA
EUROPEAN PUBLIC
REAL ESTATE ASSOCIATION

GLOBAL
REIT SURVEY

AMERICAS

Chile

FI and FIP

A comparison of the major REIT regimes around the world.

2017

BACK TO TOP

1 General introduction

	Enacted year	Citation	REIT type
FI and FIP	2014	Law No. 20,712 on Administration of Funds and Individual Funds Portfolio (the Funds Law).	Fund type

Public Investment Funds (FI) and **Private Investment Funds** (FIP) are regulated in Law No. 20,712 published in the Official Gazette on January 7, 2014 and in force from May 1, 2014.

The recent Tax Reform, contained in Law No. 20,780 and Law No. 20,899, introduced modifications to the Funds Law, mainly related to funds' tax treatment and in force since 1 January 2017.

In general terms, Funds are defined by law as the equity constituted by contributions made by individuals or entities, exclusively for investment in securities and property that the law allows, and for which management is responsibility of an entity different from the contributors.

FIP and FI must not be confused. Indeed, **FI** must publicly offer their participation quotes, must have at least 50 sharers (or at least on institutional investor) and must be managed only by an Investment Fund Manager. **FIP** have less than 50 shares, do not make public offer of their quotes and are managed by an "Investment Fund Manager" or by a Closed Stock Corporation.

According to the Chilean legislation, a FI and FIP could invest in shares or quotas (interest ownerships) of an entity, which in turn has an investment on a real estate asset. The foregoing, since it is not possible for a FI or a FIP to invest directly in real estate.

Thus, in Chile there are no funds equally structured such as REIT, but rather Investment Fund with investments in companies that, in turn, have an investment on real estate asset.

In this regard, FI and FIP investors are subject to tax on the dividends received from the FI or FIP and are subject to general rules with respect to the gains/loss derived from the transfer of their quotas.

2 Requirements

a. Formalities / procedure of FI and FIP

Key requirements
- Approval of the fund by the Chilean Securities Commission (FI). - Management by a Chilean corporation.

In case of a FI, the Chilean Securities Commission *(Superintendencia de Valores y Seguros, or SVS)* must approve the internal regulation and the agreements between the fund and its investors, including their amendments.

The FI must be managed by an entity that must be organised as a special Chilean Stock Corporation in Chile *(sociedad anónima especial)*, named "Investment Fund Manager". The Investment Fund Manager will be supervised by the SVS and subject to the regulations stated in Law N° 20,712.

The existence of the "Investment Fund Manager" must also be authorised by the SVS. Its business activity must be limited exclusively to the management of funds or resources from third parties and it is required to have a minimum paid-in share capital in cash of UF 10,000 (USD 440,000 approximately).

Notwithstanding the aforementioned, these manager companies may include within their object other

BACK TO TOP

complementary activities authorised by the SVS.

With respect to FIP, they may be organised without the approval and audit of the SVS. Notwithstanding this, the FIP must be audited by a registered external auditor and fulfill certain corporate requirements. These types of funds may be managed by an Investment Fund Manager, as explained above, or by a Closed Stock Corporation.

b. Legal form / minimum initial capital

Legal form	Minimum initial capital
Public company traded in the Tel Aviv Stock Exchange (TASE).	No

Legal form

Funds (i.e. FI and FIP) may only be organised as unincorporated entities (i.e. do not have the status of a separate legal entity) that are formed by the contributions made by individual and corporate investors. In this sense, since funds are considered as a patrimony without legal status, they may not be considered as a taxpayer.

Minimum capital

In case of FI, there is no minimum initial capital required, although the law requires that after a year from the commencement of the fund's operations, its total equity must be at least an amount expressed in units of an indicator indexed for inflation called Unidad de Fomento or UF. This minimum total equity amount is UF 10,000, which is equivalent to approximately USD 400,000.

If this obligation is not met, the Investment Fund Manager must communicate it to the SVS within the next business day. From this moment, the SVS may grant the FI a period of one year maximum to reach the minimum equity requirement. If the situation has not been amended, the fund must be liquidated.

FIP has not minimum initial capital required by law. In relation to this, to the procedure and to the applicable penalty, the FIP must follow the rules stated in the respective internal regulation.

c. Unit holder requirements / listing requirements for FI and FIP

Unit holder requirements	Listing mandatory
- FIP: less than 50 members that are not "members of the same family" (those who maintain among them a certain degree of consanguinity or affinity relationship, and entities directly or indirectly controlled by each of those people) - FI: at least 50 members or one institutional investor.	No

Unit holder requirements

FIP cannot have 50 or more members. If a FIP reaches 50 or more members, it will be treated as a FI and subject to the same rules and requirements set for FI. On the other hand, after a year from the commencement of the fund's operations, the FIP must be held by at least four unrelated Unit Holders and none of them must held participation lower than 10%. Furthermore, the Investment Fund Manager and/or its related parties can not hold more that 20% of the FIP's equity. The foregoing applies unless an institutional investor is member of the fund with more than 50% of the quotas issued by the FIP.

BACK TO TOP

The requirement for FI is that after one year from the approval by the Chilean Securities Commission of the FI's internal regulations, the FI must permanently have at least 50 members unless an institutional investor is member of the fund. In the latter case, just a single institutional investor is required.

With regards to the FI, the Investment Fund Manager, persons or entities related to it and employees of the managing entity may not own, either individually or considered together, more than 35% of the units of the fund that it manages. Any amount owned in excess of 35% would not have any voting rights in the fund's unit holders' meetings. They would be required to dispose of their excess units within the term set by the Chilean SVS and may be subject to administrative penalties imposed by the Chilean SVS.

FIP and FI cannot conduct operations between themselves unless managed by unrelated entities

Listing requirements

In case of FI, the Fund Manager will be responsible for the custody and maintenance of a participation quotas registry, which in turn has to comply with the SVS instructions.

d. Asset level / activity test

Restrictions on activities / investments
- Real estate. - Water Rights. - Vehicles of any kind. - Mining properties. - Directly perform productive activities

There are no specified limits concerning the value of the real estate assets of the REIT.

Law No. 20,712 establishes in article 57 that direct investments, among others, in real estate are forbidden for FI and FIP. The Law also forbids the FI and FIP to directly perform productive activities.

According to article 56 of Law No. 20.712, the investment of the fund may be made in shares or rights of Real Estate Stock Corporations or Companies, respectively.

FI and FIP cannot hold shares in another FI or FIP if both are managed by the same managing entity. No specific consequence has been contemplated for this.

e. Leverage

Leverage
Liabilities may not exceed the limit set by the internal rules of the fund.

Liabilities may not exceed the limit set by the internal rules of the fund.

BACK TO TOP

f. Profit distribution obligations of FI and FIP

Operative income	Capital gains	Timing
At least 30% of the fund's annual profits.	At least 30% of the fund's annual profits.	Annually

Operative income

At least 30% of the FI and FIP annual profits must be distributed each year. Distributions must be paid within 180 days following the close of commercial year. Provisional distributions in advance of final distributions are allowed.

For purposes of distributing profits, 'income' is defined as the net received benefits, which comprise the sum of profits, interest, dividends and capital gains effectively received during the calendar year (cash basis) less the losses and expenses accrued during the same calendar year.

Capital gains

No distinction is made between capital gains and operative income when calculating the fund's annual profits, at least 30% of which must be distributed each year.

g. Sanctions

Penalties / loss of status rules
Loss of FI or FIP status and liquidation possible.

If the FI or FIP invests in non-authorised assets, it will lose its status and must be dissolved and liquidated.

The Law does not provide for any specific consequence if the profit distribution obligation is not complied with.

Where membership in the FI falls below the 50-member requirement, the Investment Fund Manager must communicate this to the SVS within the next business day. From this moment, the SVS may grant the FI a period of one year maximum to reach the minimum member requirement. If the situation has not been amended, the fund must be liquidated.

Finally, in case the FIP does not fulfil the corporate requirements mentioned in point 2.3. above, it will be taxed as a Chilean Stock Corporation.

3 Tax treatment at the REIT level

a. Corporate tax /withholding tax

Current income	Capital gains	Withholding tax
- Tax-exempt.	- Tax-exempt.	N/A

Current Income

Funds in Chile do not have a separate legal personality. However, a fund constitutes a separate estate, a pool of assets different to the assets of the management company and the assets of the individuals or entities that hold participation in it.

BACK TO TOP

According to Chilean Tax Law, Funds (i.e. FI and FIP) are not considered as "taxpayers"; therefore, they are not levied with corporate tax on their received or accrued profits. Accordingly, the tax authorities may consider that they are not a resident person for treaty purposes, except in cases where the treaty specifically provides otherwise, as provided in the treaties with Croatia, Poland, South Korea and UK.

Notwithstanding Funds not considered as taxpayers, investment fund manager companies are legally obliged to act on account and on behalf of the funds they manage, being lawfully required to comply with all administrative and tax obligations on their behalf (i.e. withhold, declare and pay taxes imposes on distributions made to their non-residents shareholders).

Capital gains

See current income.

Withholding tax

FFIP receipts are not subject to withholding taxes in Chile.

Other taxes

No other income taxes would be applicable to the fund. However, according to article 81 of Law No.20.712, a 35% tax would apply on the following disbursements or operations made by a FI or a FIP:

- Those not required for the development of the fund's activities and investments not authorised by the law;
- Loans made by the fund to their individual and non-resident investors;
- Providing to its investors the use of one or more of the assets that compose the fund; and
- Guaranteeing obligations of the Fund's individual and non-resident investors with assets belonging to the fund.

In such cases, the Investment Fund Manager is liable for the payment of the tax.

Accounting rules

IFRS would have to be followed.

b. Transition regulations

Conversion into REIT status
No regulations.

No pre-REIT structure is contemplated by Chilean law.

Chilean law does not contemplate the possibility of conversion into a REIT or vice versa.

However, under general rules, the gain derived from the sale of real estate held by individuals or non-residents is exempt up to an amount of 8,000 UF (this amount is the summation of all capital gains obtained by the individual or non-resident for real estate sales during his life)

If the seller is an entity subject to corporate tax, any gain is treated as ordinary income.

BACK TO TOP

c. Registration duties

Registration duties
Notary fee and register fees.

Transfers of real estate located in Chile must be formalised in a public deed signed before a public notary and registered with the land register. Notary fees and land register fees apply. In addition, in order to authorise the public deed, evidence must be provided to the notary that there are no outstanding unpaid real estate taxes.

No real estate transfer tax applies in Chile.

VAT is levied on the sale of real property, whether new or used, regardless of who the property is owned by, if the sale is through someone whose ordinary business is the sale of real estate.

4 Tax treatment at the unit holder's level, in case of FI and FIP

a. Chilean unit holder

Corporate unit holder	Individual unit holder	Withholding Tax
- Corporate tax. - Tax credit for 65% of the corporate tax paid by such profits at the level of the fund´s portfolio companies, if any.	- Personal income taxes. (IGC) - Tax credit for 65% of the corporate tax paid by such profits at the level of the fund´s portfolio companies, if any.	N/A

Corporate unit holder

Taxable profits distribution and capital gains realised on the sale of units held in a fund are treated in the same way as gains derived from the sale of publicly traded shares of Chilean corporations subject to provisions of article 14 B of Income Tax Law.

There is a tax credit for 65% of the corporate tax paid by such profits at the level of the fund´s portfolio companies, if any.

A return of capital would be tax-free to the extent of basis recovery. Any excess would be treated as dividend income and subject to the treatment discussed above.

Individual unit holder

Dividends are subject to personal income taxes. In case of a fund investing in corporate entities, a credit for 65% of corporate taxes paid on the underlying investments may be available.

A return of capital distribution is treated the same as for corporate domestic unit holder.

Capital gains realised on the sale of the fund shares are treated the same as for corporate domestic unit holder.

Individual unit holders are liable to self-assess and file the corresponding personal or corporate taxes that apply.

BACK TO TOP

Withholding tax

Dividends paid to Chilean resident individuals or entities organised in Chile are not subject to withholding tax.

b. Foreign unit holder

Corporate unit holder	Individual unit holder	Withholding tax
- FI: 10% WHT as sole tax - FIP: 35% WHT (with a tax credit for corporate tax paid by the underlying investments)	- FI: 10% WHT as sole tax - FIP: 35% WHT (with a 65% tax credit for corporate tax paid by the underlying investments)	- No tax treaty relief available - If the holder is resident in a country with Tax treaty the tax credit could be 100%

Corporate or Individual unit holder

From January 1, 2017, the local taxation of non-residents investors is as follows:

a. Taxable profits distributions:

FIP: non-residents holders are subject to a 35% withholding tax on the taxable profit distributions made to them by a fund, with a tax credit for 65% of the corporate tax paid by such profits at the level of the fund´s portfolio companies, if any.

If the holder is resident in a country with which Chile has a valid tax treaty, the tax credit could be a 100% of the corporate tax paid by the underlying investments. In order to be able to use the tax credit benefits, the holder must obtain a “certificate of residence” from the corresponding tax authority.

The corporate tax rate is 25.5% in 2017 and 27% from 2018 onwards.

FI: dividends paid by a FI are subject to a 10% Withholding Tax as sole tax, without credit against corporate taxes paid by the underlying investments.

b. Capital Gains:

FIP: non-residents holders are subject to a 35% withholding tax on the capital gain obtained from the sale or redemption of its quotas in a fund.

FI: The capital gain obtained from the sale or redemption of the quotas is subject to a 10% Withholding Tax as sole tax.

Capital reductions or liquidations qualify as non-taxable income. However, all cash flows must follow the imputation rules set forth in article 14B of the Chilean Income Tax Law according to which distributions shall be firstly allocated to taxable income and then to non-taxable income.

Withholding tax

Non-residents investors of FI and FIP are non-required to file tax returns for taxable profits distributions, but they are required to file an annual tax return in case of capital gains.

The management company of the fund should withhold, declare and pay tax imposed on distributions made to their non-residents holders. The dividend Withholding Tax must be filed and paid until the twelfth day of the month immediately following the month in which the dividend was paid.

BACK TO TOP

Regarding the tax rate, no major differences would exist in a case where the investor is resident in a tax treaty country because all Chilean tax treaties have a provision that Chilean dividend Income tax is not subject to the limitation of the dividends article of the treaties. However, as we mentioned before, there will be differences regarding the % of tax credit that could be used against the WHT, when this credit proceeds. ■

AUTHORS CONTACT | CHILE

Rodrigo Benitez Córdova

rbenitez@bdo.cl

Cristian Vargas Mendez

cvargas@bdo.cl

Catalina Bellinghausen Ariztía

cbellinghausen@bdo.cl

European Public Real Estate Association

Square de Meeus, 23
1000 Brussels, Belgium

T +32 (0) 2739 1010
F +32 (0) 2739 1020

W www.epra.com
E info@epra.com

EPRA
EUROPEAN PUBLIC
REAL ESTATE ASSOCIATION

GLOBAL
REIT SURVEY

AMERICAS

Costa Rica

REIF

A comparison of the
major REIT regimes
around the world.

2017

1 General introduction

BACK TO TOP

	Enacted year	Citation	REIT type
REIF	1997 and 2009, respectively.	Securities Market Regulation Act (Num. 7732) and the General Regulations of Fund Management Companies and Investment Funds.	Fund type (showing some characteristics of a REIT).

Real Estate Investment Trusts do not exist in Costa Rica. However, there are investment funds established in the Securities Market Regulation Act that have similar characteristics.

In general, investment funds are treated as independent estates owned by a plurality of investors. Only authorised investment fund management companies (SAFI) can manage an investment fund. The participation units of the investors are represented by participation certificates (participations), issued with the same characteristics and under the same conditions for each investor. Only investment funds authorised by the National Securities Commission *(Superintendencia General de Valores* – SUGEVAL) may conduct a public offering of its participation units or be quoted on a local securities exchange.

Costa Rican legislation establishes two types of REIFs: a) Real Estate Investment Funds (REIF) and b) Real Estate Development Investment Funds (REDIF). These investment funds differ by the type of assets in which they are allowed to invest.

REIFs should only be organised as closed-ended funds and can only assume risks related to real estate activity. These invest mainly in real estate for leasing and, eventually, selling. The real estate must be facilities that have already been built. The assets in which the REIF invests could be located within Costa Rica or abroad. In the former case, the minimum amount any investor can invest into a REIF is USD 1,000 and when the investment is in real estate assets located abroad, the investment must be at least USD 5,000. The minimum number of investors into the REIF is 50. For SUGEVAL to authorise a REIF, it must have minimum net assets of USD 5 million and the diversification of assets is subject to the following rules: 80% annual average of monthly balances of the fund assets must be invested in real estate assets and 20% must be kept in cash in a current account to attend cash needs or in securities publicly traded. Participants or related entities or individuals could not act as lessees of the assets of the fund. However, the SAFI or related entities could act as lessees of the fund, provided that the total monthly income these produced does not exceed 5% of the total monthly revenues of the fund. The assets must be assessed annually and could be sold only after three years of acquisition; exceptions under specific circumstances are allowed.

REDIFs should only be organised as closed-ended funds and their public trade is restricted. These must invest in real estate development projects, which may be in different stages of development, whether these are in a design or in a construction stage. Once the construction is finished, the real estate must be sold or leased. The assets could be located within Costa Rica or abroad. The minimum amount any investor can invest in a REDIF is USD 1,000. For SUGEVAL to authorise a REDIF, it must have minimum net assets of USD 5 million. The minimum number of investors is 25. The SAFI or related entities could act as lessees of the REDIF, provided that the total monthly income these produce does not exceed 5% of the total monthly revenues of the REDIF.

The investment funds are governed by the Securities Market Regulation Act (Law Num. 7732 dated December 17, 1997 and published in La Gaceta No. 18 on January 22, 1998) and the General Regulations of Fund Management Companies and Investment Funds (issued by the Financial System Oversight National Board, on December 19, 2008 and published in La Gaceta No. 10 on January 15, 2009).

BACK TO TOP

2 Requirements

a. Formalities / procedure

Key requirements
- Licence from the National Securities Commission (SUGEVAL) for the investment fund management company (SAFI). - Registration on the REIF list. - Fund must be authorised by SUGEVAL. - Approved prospectus by SUGEVAL.

The Investment Fund Management Company (SAFI) could be a local entity or a branch of a foreign entity, but their business purpose must be to act as investment fund management entity. However, as an ancillary business, they can buy and sell local or foreign investment funds. These must obtain authorisation to operate within the local market from the National Securities Commission (SUGEVAL). Among other requirements, the request must be filed by the person who will act as legal representative of the company and a draft of the incorporation deed must be attached to the request, along with the shareholders', directors' and legal representatives' résumés and a sworn statement indicating that none of them have been convicted of a crime during the previous five years.

Other requirements include: (i) capital stock must be paid and subscribed, (ii) a description of the Integrated Risk Management Unit, which should be structured to comply with the regulations rules and (iii) a manual including policies and procedures of the SAFI. This manual should include selling and marketing rules.

The license to operate granted by SUGEVAL to a SAFI is conditional on the filing of the original documents within a six-month period after the authorisation date. Therefore, the SAFI has a six-month period to register the original documents of incorporation before the Mercantile Section of the Public Registry. The SAFI has a one-year term to begin operations as of the date of communication that final requirements have been completed. If the SAFI fails to begin operating during that year, the licence will be cancelled. It is understood that a SAFI has begun operations if it registers at least one investment fund.

As for investment funds, the authorisation process is performed on-line. Once the authorisation is obtained, the original documentation should be filed within a three-month period.

After obtaining the authorisation, the investment fund will be registered before the Securities and Intermediaries National Registry.

The requirements to register an investment fund include:

a. Request filed and signed by the legal representative of the SAFI before the SUGEVAL.

b. Board of directors' agreement in which said board agreed the organisation of the investment fund. This agreement should comply with the requirements specified by SUGEVAL.

c. Investment fund prospectus.

d. Code ISIN issued by the authorised codified entity.

e. Procedures manual.

f. When the fund is to be publicly traded, it must comply with additional requirements established in the Securities Public Trade Regulations.

The prospectus should include the relevant information of the investment fund that would allow the investors to make an informed investment decision. Therefore, the investment fund prospectus should

BACK TO TOP

contain the following information:

a. Purpose of the investment fund.

b. Main characteristics of the investment fund (i.e. characteristics of the participation units and of the issuance and redemption of units procedures, term of the fund, mechanisms for estimating returns and distributions to investors, commissions payable to the SAFI, among others).

c. Terms of investment policy.

d. Description, policies and warnings in relation to the risks associated with the investment.

e. General description of the entity responsible for the management of the investment fund (SAFI).

f. Legal declarations indicating that all information is reliable.

Investment funds must start operations within a nine-month period following the notification from SUGEVAL that all requirements have been completed. This term may be extended upon request for an additional nine-month period. If they do not start operations during this time, the authorisation to operate the fund would become invalid. However, regarding REDIFs the term to start operations is extended to 18 months.

b. Legal form / minimum initial capital

Legal form	Minimum initial capital
The SAFI must be a corporation or a branch of a foreign fund manager company.	The SAFI must have a minimum share capital of CRC 132 million [1] (approx. USD 228,769.21)[2] , as of June 23, 2017

Legal form

The fund management company could be a Costa Rican corporation or a branch of a foreign fund management entity, incorporated before the Mercantile Section of the Public Registry as established by the Commerce Code.

If a foreign management company is interested in marketing a foreign REIF in Costa Rica, the Regulations allow the local trading of authorised REIF from the following countries: United States, Spain, Mexico, Colombia, Chile, Canada, Brazil, United Kingdom, France, The Netherlands, Australia, Germany, Ireland, Italy, Luxemburg, Switzerland, Portugal, Japan and Hong-Kong.

Minimum initial capital

The SAFI must have a minimum share capital of CRC 132,000,000 (approx. USD 228,769). However, this amount is updated every year by a resolution from SUGEVAL.

REIFs and REDIFs: the real estate investment fund must have USD 5 million in net assets.

The minimum investment value by an investor into REIFs that only invests in assets located in Costa Rica is USD 1,000 and if the REIF invests in assets located outside of Costa Rica, the minimum investment amount is USD 5,000.

[1] In accordance with the Financial Entities' Superintendent General's decree SGV-A-221, in effect as of March 7 of 2017.
[2] US$ 1 = CR¢ 577.39 on June 23th of 2017 Source: Costa Rica Central Bank, Website: www.bccr.fi.cr

BACK TO TOP

c. Unit holder requirements / listing requirements

Unit holder requirements	Listing mandatory
Minimum 50 participants – REIF Minimum 25 participants – REDIF	Yes

Unit holder requirements

The minimum number of participants in a REIF is 50 and REDIF is 25. However, the general rule for investment funds is 50. If the investment fund does not comply with the minimum investors' requirement for a period exceeding the six months, the fund will be deregistered.

Listing requirements

Closed-end investment funds are required by law to be registered for trading on an organised local exchange market.

If the investor decides to sell his/her participation interest, the participations cannot be redeemed directly by the investment fund except in the circumstances established by law. The latter include, for example, when the investors request that their units be bought back, which can be requested when they do not agree with the amendments made to the fund's investment policies.

Therefore, when selling a participation in a REIF/REDIF, the participant would have to trade the participation on a stock exchange. The participation value will be determined both by the valuation of the assets and by its fair market value according to the stock exchange.

The SAFI must be registered before SUGEVAL. However, the SAFI is not a listed company on the Costa Rican Stock Exchange, only the investment fund is listed.

d. Asset level / activity test

Restrictions on activities / investments
- The main activity must be the acquisition and/or leasing of real estate. - 80% of property in real estate assets. - The remaining percentage could be invested in other financial investments such as publicly traded securities. - No more than 25% of the REIF's income can derive from one individual or corporation that belongs to the same economic unit (does not apply to REDIFs). - There are some limitations regarding the sale of the REIF's asset (does not apply to REDIFs).

At least 80% of the annual average remaining balance of assets must be invested in real estate. The remaining 20% must be kept in a checking account or invested in publicly traded securities. The 80/20 percentages apply to both Costa Rican investment funds investing in Costa Rican assets as well as CR funds investing in non-Costa Rican assets. However, these percentages should not apply to foreign funds registered with SUGEVAL since foreign funds must comply with the regulations of their country of incorporation.

REIFs have three years to fulfil these investment percentage requirements.

BACK TO TOP

No more than 25% of the REIF's income can be derived from one individual or corporation that belongs to the same economic unit.

Real estate assets may not be sold by the REIFs until three years after the acquisition and registration as the REIF's property.

Neither investors, individuals nor companies related to the fund may lease real estate belonging to the fund. The SAFI manager, or companies integrated to its economic group, may lease real estate from the fund as long as it does not represent more than 5% of the REIF's monthly income.

e. Leverage

Leverage
- Loans to SAFI are limited to a 20% of their assets. - Loans to REIFs and REDIFs are limited to 60% of their real estate property and 10% of any other securities owned by the fund (this 10% cap is the same that applies to financial funds).

Loans to SAFI are limited to 25% of their assets [3] . Loans to financial funds are limited to 10% of their assets. In exceptional cases, SUGEVAL may authorise a 30% limit on loans to financial funds; however, the investors' assembly must agree on this.

Non-financial investment funds may have a leverage of up to 60% of the total value of their assets. This cap applies to REIFs and REDIFs.

In general, with the exception of specific situations described above, an investment fund may not encumber or lien its assets to obtain debt.

f. Profit distribution obligations

Operative income	Capital gains	Timing
No requirement.	No requirement.	No requirement.

Operative income

The law does not establish a mandatory percentage to be distributed or a specific timing. This will be established in the investment fund's prospectus. In practice, Costa Rican Funds substantially distribute all of their income to their investors.

Capital gains

The law does not establish a mandatory percentage to be distributed or a specific timing. This will be established in the investment fund's prospectus.

[3] Amended by Art. 19 of the Regulations of Risk Management issued by the Financial System Oversight National Board, February 13, 2009 and published in La Gaceta No. 41 on February 27, 2009.

BACK TO TOP

g. Sanctions

Penalties / loss of status rules
Determined by SUGEVAL.

If the Costa Rican investment fund fails to comply with regulatory requirements, SUGEVAL could take control of the REIF/REDIF or liquidate it.

In the case of closed-end funds, such as REIFs, SUGEVAL may call for an investors' assembly to determine if the fund must be liquidated or not. Also, the investors' assembly may decide to liquidate the fund and the Superintendent from SUGEVAL will ratify the decision.

3 Tax treatment at the level of the REIF

a. Corporate tax / withholding tax

Current income	Capital gains	Withholding tax
5% on gross income.	5% on net amount.	N/A

Investment Funds enjoy a preferential tax treatment. Therefore, REIFs and REDIFs benefit from this system. Article 100 of the Stock Market Regulatory Act (*Ley Reguladora del Mercado de Valores, or its Spanish Acronym* LRMV)[4] establishes that investment funds are subject to taxation under a special system.

Revenues received by investment funds are divided into three groups with a different tax treatment for each one:

- Income derived from bonds, subject to withholding taxes or exempt from withholding taxes, is not taxable in addition to the ordinary 8% withholding tax on interest generated from financial investments (with the exception of bonds issued in local currency by the Popular and Communal Development Bank). However, jurisprudence states that capital gains derived from the sale of such securities are subject to the fixed rate of 5% mentioned below.
- Income derived from other types of assets and not subject to withholding taxes (such as dividends, offshore investments, exchange currency differences, and leases received by real estate investment funds) is subject to a 5% tax rate on the gross amount.
- Capital gains are subject to a fixed tax rate of 5%. The tax base is the difference between the sale price and the value of the asset in the accounting records on the date of the transaction.

In Costa Rica, there is no registration duty or capital duty on the fund or transfer duty on the transfer of the investor's interests on the fund.

Distributions of yields from a fund are not subject to withholding taxes. Yields, dividends and capital gains derived from the fund are not considered taxable income for the investor. Roll-up is in fact permitted without adverse tax consequences.

Investment funds are exempt from transfer taxes applicable to the acquisition or sale of assets.

[4] Stock Market Regulatory Act, Num. 7732 dated December 17, 1997 and published in the Official Gazette Num. 28 of January 27, 1998.

BACK TO TOP

Interest income, dividends, capital gains and any other income derived from pension funds created and operating under the terms of the Law for the Protection of Workers are exempt from the tax established under article 100 of the LRMV, and are also exempt from income tax and the withholding tax on dividends and interest.

Other Taxes

No other taxes should apply.

Accounting rules

SUGEVAL has a series of regulations that REIFs/REDIFs must comply with for accounting purposes. Also, REIFs have special rules for the appraisal of assets. Assets must be appraised at least once a year by a registered appraiser and by a financial professional. IFRS 40 is also applicable.

b. Transition regulations

Conversion into REIT status
N/A

Not applicable under Costa Rican legislation.

c. Registration duties

Registration duties
Transfer tax exemption.

The transfer tax applicable upon the transfer of real estate is levied at 1.5%. However, according to the Securities Market Regulation Act, the sale of real estate from or to a fund will be exempt from the transfer tax. Stamp tax and registration fees of approximately 1% should apply to the value of the transaction.

4 Tax treatment at the unit holder's level

a. Domestic unit holder

Corporate unit holder	Individual unit holder	Withholding tax
Tax-exempt.	Tax-exempt.	N/A

Article 100 of the Securities Market Regulatory Act establishes that profits, dividends and capital gains generated by participations of investment funds will be exempt from any tax.

b. Foreign unit holders

Corporate unit holder	Individual unit holder	Withholding tax
Tax-exempt	Tax-exempt	N/A

BACK TO TOP

Article 100 subsection (d) of the LRMV states that yields, dividends and capital gains generated by investments in investment funds are exempt from all taxes. This exemption refers to investments made by the unit holders, not by the investment fund itself.

5 Treatment of foreign REITs and its domestic unit holder

Foreign REIT	Corporate unit holder	Individual unit holder
Taxed under normal Costa Rica tax rules whether as a non-domiciled taxpayer (subject to WHT) or as a PE subject to ordinary income tax.	Non-subject to tax	Non-subject to tax

Foreign REIT

Article 100 subsection (d) of the LRMV states that yields, dividends and capital gains generated by investments in investment funds are exempt from all taxes. This exemption refers to investments made by the unit holders, not by the investment fund itself. As a result, the investment fund will be subject to ordinary taxation in this country and if it is a foreign entity, it will be subject to a withholding tax. This means that if the foreign REIT is not registered in Costa Rica, it does not enjoy the special treatment applicable to investment funds.

Any Costa Rica source income the REIT may obtain will be subject to a WHT at a rate of 8% on distribution from Costa Rica to the jurisdiction of the REIT rate that is established under article 23, c) paragraph 1 of the Income Tax Law for all interests and yields generated in financial investments. Consequently, such investments of the investment fund will be subject to this particular rate, which according to the said provision is a final tax liability without distinguishing between local and foreign investors. However, any other Costa Rica source income will be levied with a WHT determined under article 59 of the Income Tax Law. According to this provision the rate may range from 5% to 30% depending on the characterisation of the income.

If the REIT actually owns and rents or develops real estate within Costa Rica, it should be considered a permanent establishment (PE) in Costa Rica. In effect, according to article 2 of the Income Tax Law, there is a PE in the country if a foreign entity has a fixed place of business where it conducts for-profit activities. According to said article, a fixed place can be any factory, building or real estate used for that purpose. A PE is considered an ordinary taxpayer that in the case of a legal entity is subject to a 30% corporate income tax rate computed on net income. Consequently, it would be required to prove the existence of deductible expenses by complying with a number of tax obligations, including bookkeeping, filing of tax returns, issuance of invoices, etc.

However, if a foreign REIT wants to be registered before SUGEVAL, it must comply with certain requirements established by SUGEVAL, such as being authorised by a regulatory entity that is member of IOSCO; the investment fund should at least have one year of operation behind it; it must have an equity of at least USD 20 million; the fund manager should have a minimum of three years' experience and it should have an independent custodian entity, among others. However, only the commercialisation of real estate investment funds duly authorised in United States, Spain, Mexico, Colombia, Chile, Canada, Brazil, United Kingdom, France, The Netherlands, Australia, Germany, Ireland, Italy, Luxemburg, Switzerland, Portugal, Japan and Hong-Kong, is permitted.

Domestic corporate unit holder

A foreign REIT with assets in Costa Rica may be deemed to have a permanent establishment in Costa Rica and therefore it will be subject to the 30% corporate income tax. Once the REIT transfers its profits out of Costa Rica, such distribution will be subject to a 15% withholding tax. Furthermore, the distribution

BACK TO TOP

of dividends from the foreign REIT to its corporate unit holders in Costa Rica should not be subject to taxation according to the territoriality principle, if they are also registered as income taxpayers.

Please note that Section 19 paragraph c) of the Costa Rica Income Tax Law establishes that 100% of the net income of permanent establishments, of non-domiciled entities, will be also subject to a 15% withholding tax over the amount credited or remitted to its parent company. Distribution of dividends to foreign unit holders will be subject to a 15% WHT regardless of whether the beneficiary is a legal entity or an individual.

Domestic individual unit holder

As previously mentioned, a foreign REIT with assets in Costa Rica will be deemed to have a permanent establishment in Costa Rica and therefore it will be subject to the 30% corporate income tax. Once the REIT transfers its profits out of Costa Rica, such distribution will be subject to a 15% withholding tax.

Please note that Section 19 paragraph c) of the CR Income Tax Law establishes that 100% of the net income of permanent establishments, of non-domiciled entities, will be subject to a 15% withholding tax over the amount credited or remitted to its parent company.

If the foreign REIT has only investments abroad, with no connection to Costa Rica other than the local domicile of the unit holders (individuals or legal entities), such income is not subject to taxation neither for the REIT nor for the unit holders. ■

AUTHORS CONTACT | COSTA RICA

Rafael González Saborío

Tel. +506 2246 5204

rafgonzalez@deloitte.com

Deloitte.

EPRA
EUROPEAN PUBLIC
REAL ESTATE ASSOCIATION

GLOBAL
REIT SURVEY

AMERICAS

Mexico

FIBRAS

A comparison of the
major REIT regimes
around the world.

2017

BACK TO TOP

1 General introduction

	Enacted year	Citation	REIT type	type
FIBRAS	2004 Last amended in 2014.	Mexican Income Tax Law.	Trust.	Currently, there are ten FIBRAS listed in the Mexican Stock Exchange.

"FIBRAS" *(Fideicomisos de Inversión de Bienes Raíces)* were introduced in Mexico in 2004 to encourage real-estate investment following the same model of the U.S. REITs (Real Estate Investment Trust). Basically, FIBRAS afford a special tax treatment to trusts whose purpose is to acquire or construct real properties to be leased or those whose purpose is to acquire the right to receive income from leasing such properties, as well as those whose purpose is to grant financing for such objectives.

During its first stage (2004-2006) tax incentives were not sufficient to attract investors so additional amendments were introduced in 2007 to attract small and institutional investors to a portfolio of real properties in a diversified array of real property products, such as shopping centers, industrial facilities, office buildings, apartment complexes and hotels, through the issuance of publicly traded securities or real property participation certificates. A New MITL was enacted in December 2013 and became effective on January 1, 2014, pursuant to which some minor aspects are to be considered in FIBRAS.

Recently the FIBRAS have become much more attractive as investment real estate vehicles for both Mexican and non-Mexican investors.

Sector summary*

Listing Country	Number of REITs	Number in EPRA REIT Index	Sector Mkt Cap (EUR€m)	% of Global REIT Index
Mexico	13	6	€ 13.174	0.73%

Top five REITs*

Company name	Mkt Cap (EUR€m)	1 yr return (EUR€) %	Div Yield	% of Global REIT Index
Fibra Uno Administracion S.A. de C.V.	€ 5,449	-6.51%	5.80%	0.44%
Administradora Fibra Danhos S.A. de C.V.	€ 2,225	3.16%	6.64%	0.03%
Prologis Property Mexico	€ 1,063	20.61%	6.17%	0.06%
PLA Administradora Industrial S. de R.L. de C.V	€ 983	N/A	7.59%	0.10%
Macquarie Mexico Real Estate Management S.A. de C.V.	€ 844	-10.54%	7.89%	0.08%

** All market caps and returns are rebased in EUR and are correct as at 30 June 2017. The Global REIT Index is the FTSE EPRA/NAREIT Global REITs Index. EPRA, July 2017.*

BACK TO TOP

2 Formation of FIBRAS

a. Formalities

Key requirements
- Incorporation under Mexican Law. - Mexican trustee. - FIBRAS: Listed and Private.

First, the trust must be created or established in accordance with Mexican law and the trustee must be a Mexican banking institution authorised to act as such in Mexico.

The primary objective of the trust must be to acquire or construct real properties in order to lease them, to acquire the right to receive income from leasing such properties or to grant financing for such purposes backed by a mortgage security on the leased assets.

Although in theory there could be Listed FIBRAS and Private FIBRAS, in practice only listed FIBRAS have been incorporated:

a. Listed FIBRAS whose trust certificates for the assets that make up trust property are placed in Mexico among the general investing public; and

b. Private FIBRAS are those formed with at least ten non-related investors who individually may not own more than 20% of all of the investment certificates issued. Mexican law provides that two or more individuals are considered to be related parties when one of them participates, directly or indirectly, in the administration, control or equity of the other, or when an individual or group of persons participates, directly or indirectly, in the administration, control or equity of said persons. Members of partnerships are considered to be related, as are the persons who in accordance with this paragraph are considered related parties of said members.

b. Legal form / Minimum Initial Capital

Legal Form	Minimum Initial Capital
Trust	No

Legal form

The legal form to establish a FIBRA is through a trust.

Trusts in Mexico are governed by the Mexican General Law of Negotiable Instruments and Credit Operations and are entered into with an authorised Mexican financial institution, which acts as trustee. The settlor in the trust is the investor who contributes real property, funds or both to the trust and the beneficiaries are the parties that are entitled to receive the benefits from the gains or income of the trust.

According to the Mexican Income Tax Law (“MITL”), real property trusts are considered as FIBRAS provided they meet the following requirements:

a. The purpose of the trust must be: (i) the acquisition or the construction of real estate property intended for lease; or (ii) the acquisition of the right to receive income from the leasing of such assets; in addition to (iii) grant financing for such purposes backed by a mortgage security on the leased assets.

BACK TO TOP

b. At least 70% of the funds of the trusts are invested in real estate properties, or in the rights or credits referred to above, and the remainder is invested in Federal Government Securities registered in the National Securities Registry or in shares of debt-instrument mutual funds.

c. The real estate properties that are constructed or acquired must be leased and not be sold for at least four years as of the conclusion of their construction or their acquisition. Real properties that are sold before said term has ended will not receive the preferential tax treatment at hand.

d. Trust shall be enrolled at the Registry of Trusts engaged in the acquisition and construction of real estate, pursuant to the general rules, issued by the Mexican Tax Administration Service. This requirement is deemed to be met when the relevant trust obtains a favourable ruling issued by the Mexican Tax Authorities, concerning the tax treatment applicable to such Trust, among other requirements.

Minimum Initial Capital

Mexican legal and tax provisions do not establish any limits relating to the initial capital of FIBRAS but it is natural that a substantial amount of capital will be required for its operation. It is also important to note that Mexico has enacted thin capitalisation rules, which will be explained hereinafter.

c. Certificate Holder Requirements / Listing Requirement

Certificate Holder Requirements	Listing Requirement
- Solely for Private FIBRAS. - At least ten investors who are unrelated parties. - Each investor may not hold more than 20% of the certificates.	None

Certificate Holder requirements

The trustee in a FIBRA is required to issue certificates to the investors for the assets in the trust, which must be placed in Mexico either among general investing public; or in the alternative, which must be acquired by at least ten non-related investors, none of which may individually own more than 20% of all of the investment certificates issued.

Listing requirement

Listed FIBRAS certificates are required to be listed in the Stock Exchange in order to receive the preferential tax treatment as well as incorporated in accordance with Mexican Law.

d. Patrimony of FIBRAS

Restrictions on Activities / Investments
70%: 30% ratio

At least 70% of the patrimony of FIBRAS must be invested in real estate property or rights to receive income from leasing or acquisition of real estate properties and the remainder must be invested in securities issued by the Federal Government registered at the National Registry of Securities or in shares of debt-instrument mutual funds.

In general, there are no restrictions regarding real property developments. Please take into consideration that only the case of lodging properties is required by Mexican tax regulations to meet some additional requirements.

BACK TO TOP

e. Leverage

Leverage
Thin Capitalisation Rules.

Interest payments made to foreign-related parties are subject to thin capitalisation regulations, which provide that interest payments made to foreign-related parties arising from foreign related debt exceeding three times the average equity of the company (“3-to-1 debt/equity ratio”) will not be deductible. Nevertheless, in certain cases, taxpayers may seek a ruling from Mexican tax authorities in order to exceed the 3-to-1 debt/equity ratio mentioned above.

f. Taxable Income Distribution / Obligations of Trustee

Taxable Income Distribution	Timing
95% of taxable income.	Annually

Taxable income

At least once a year, no later than March 15, the trustee must distribute to the holders of the investment certificates at least 95% of the taxable income of the immediately preceding fiscal year generated by the assets that make up the trust property.

g. Sanctions

Penalties / loss of status rules
- Tax incentives do not apply. - May lose status as FIBRA.

In the event of non-compliance with organisational and asset rules, the trust may lose its status as a FIBRA. The sale of real property prior to the four-year holding period does not constitute “non-compliance”. In this case, the tax benefit is lost only for the property that is sold.

3 Tax treatment at the REIT level

a. Corporate taxes / Tax withholding

In general terms, Income Tax is levied at a rate of 30% on taxable income (taxable revenues minus authorised deductions) calculated on an accrual basis.

Operating income

Mexican tax regulations provide that a trustee of a FIBRA is required to determine, on behalf of the beneficiaries, the Income Tax arising from the activities of the FIBRA as any corporation or company would, i.e. it will be entitled to deduct any expense that complies with Mexican tax requirements. Once the net gain or taxable income is determined, upon distribution, the trustee will be required to make a tax withholding, unless the beneficiary of the income is exempt from paying such tax (i.e. registered pension or retirement funds). Any distribution made by the trustee to the beneficiaries during the tax year will be creditable against the annual tax liability of the beneficiary.

Mexican tax residents are required to add any distribution made by FIBRAS to other income they receive

BACK TO TOP

during the tax year and they will be entitled to credit the tax withholding made by the FIBRAS.

FIBRAS have no obligation to make estimated payments of Income Tax. This allows the trust to allocate cash to project financing rather than paying estimated taxes. However, the trust has the obligation to file and pay Income Tax, as applicable, on an annual basis.

Mexican tax provisions establish that the net operating losses for Income Tax purposes (NOL's) may be carried forward ten years and that the trust may use its losses sustained in prior taxable years to offset taxable income for the year.

Capital gains

Upon disposition of any portion to the estate of the FIBRAS, Income Tax will apply. Please note that the tax must be updated for inflation from the month when the real property was contributed into the trust and up to the month in which the transfer takes place.

Other taxes

Local land taxes (property tax and transfer tax) will apply to the real property owned by the FIBRAS.

Accounting rules

In Mexico, the Federal Fiscal Code (FFC) lists the requirements with which the books and records must comply, among which we find the following:

a. The accounting systems and records must comply with the requirements listed in the Regulations of the Federal Fiscal Code (RFFC) (i.e. preparing financial statements, linking the financial statements with accounts, identifying transactions, and preparing transaction vouchers as evidence of transactions);

b. The accounting records must be analytical and must be registered within two months following the date on which the respective transactions were performed;

c. The accounting books must be kept at the tax domicile of the taxpayer;

d. The books and records must follow the Mexican Financial Information Norms and be kept in Mexican Pesos.

e. Certain accounting records must be submitted to the Mexican Treasury electronically on a monthly basis.

f. Mexican entities must also ensure that all invoices and receipts (including for withholding tax) are generated electronically (Comprobante Fiscal Digital por Internet), and must comply with various requirements.

b. Transition regulations

Conversion into FIBRA Status
Deferred Taxation of Contributions to the Trust.

A contribution of real property is deemed a taxable event. Nevertheless, persons who, in their capacity as settlors, contribute real properties to the trust and receive investment certificates for the total or partial value of said properties may defer the payment of the Income Tax liability on the gain obtained on the sale of such properties until they sell each such certificate. The tax liability corresponding to each certificate sold for the period from the month of the contribution of the real properties to the trust until the month in which the certificates are sold will be updated by inflation.

BACK TO TOP

The tax will be calculated by applying the 30% rate to the amount of the gain obtained in the sale of the real properties and must be paid within fifteen days following the sale of the corresponding investment certificates.

The gain will be calculated in accordance with this MITL. For this purpose, the sale price of said properties will be considered to be the value assigned to them in the indenture of the aforementioned certificates and the resulting gain will be divided by the number of investment certificates, which is determined by dividing the aforementioned value by the par value of the individual investment certificate.

The deferral of the tax payment will end when the trustee sells the real properties. The settlor who has contributed said properties must pay this tax within fifteen days after the day on which said properties are sold.

c. Other fees

Other Fees
- Local Property Transfer Tax. - Public Registry fees. - Notary Public fess. - Trustee fees. - Other local fees.

In Mexico, the transfer of real property is subject to a real property transfer tax at a local level. Generally, property transfer tax is triggered when the trustee receives the certificates but, if dealing with a FIBRA, the property transfer tax may be deferred up to the moment the certificate is sold or when the real property is sold by the trust depending on local Laws. The transfer tax rate varies depending on the State where the real property is located.

With regard to the fees of the Public Registry, the Notary Public, the Trustee and any other local fees that may apply depending on local Laws, please note that the amount to be paid for same vary depending on the State where the FIBRA is formed, but it is important to take such fees into consideration since such can amount to a considerable sum.

4 Tax treatment at the Certificate Holder level

BACK TO TOP

a. Domestic Holder

Corporate Certificate Holder	Individual Certificate Holder	Tax Withholding
- 30% Income Tax on the taxable income resulting from the sale of the certificates. - Sale of certificates through an authorised Stock Exchange are tax-exempt for Income Tax, in some cases.	- 30% Income Tax on the taxable income resulting from the sale of the certificates. - Sale of certificates through an authorised Stock Exchange are tax-exempt for Income Tax.	- Trust must withhold Income Tax on the taxable income distributed to the holders of the investment certificates by applying the 30% rate to the distributed amount of said taxable income, unless the holders that receive the income are exempt from paying Income Tax on such amounts. - The purchaser of the investment certificates must withhold from the seller 10% Income Tax on the gross income that the seller receives for such certificates, without any deductions, unless the seller is a legal entity residing in Mexico for tax purposes or is Income Tax exempt for the item of income earn form the goods, rights credits or securities that compose the trust estate.

Corporate Certificate Holder

The distributions paid by the trust to Mexican entities are considered taxable income and are subject to Income Tax at a rate of 30%. The income that derives from the sale of certificates is considered to be taxable income for Income Tax purposes and is taxed at a 30% tax rate. Please take into consideration that the Trust will carry out a withholding tax at the rate of 30%.

Individual Certificate Holder

The distributions paid by the trust as well as income earned for the disposition of the certificates by Mexican individuals are considered taxable income and is subject to Income Tax at variable rates depends on the amount of the income. The top rate for individuals in Mexico pursuant to MITL is 35% rate. Please take into consideration that the Trust will carry out a withholding tax at the rate of 30%.

Finally, the income from the sale of participant certificates through an authorised Stock Exchange, received by Mexican individuals' resident in Mexico, is exempt for Income Tax.

Tax Withholding

The distributions paid by the trust to Mexican entities and individuals is subject to a tax withholding made by the trustee or by the financial broker who has the certificates in deposit unless such entities or individuals are exempt from such payment. Further, the tax so withheld is a tax credit for Mexican entities or individuals.

The purchaser of the investment certificates must withhold, from the seller, 10% Income Tax on the gross income that the seller receives for such certificates, without any deductions, unless the seller is a Mexican resident individual and the transaction is undertaken in the stock exchange.

BACK TO TOP

b. Foreign Certificate Holder

Corporate Certificate Holder	Individual Certificate Holder	Tax Withholding
Final Income Tax withholding.	Final Income Tax withholding.	- 10% tax withholding made by the purchaser of the certificates, unless the transaction is undertaken in a recognised the stock exchange. - Tax withholding of 30% on distribution of profits.

Corporate or Individual unit holder

Amounts withheld from corporate holders of certificates who are foreign residents are deemed as a final tax payment.

If the owner of the certificate is a foreign pension and retirement fund, Trust distributions and the transfer of certificates is exempt for Income Tax purposes. Certain requirements must be met in order to be considered a foreign pension and retirement fund for Mexican tax purposes.

Individual Certificate Holder

Amounts withheld from individual holders of certificates who are foreign residents shall be deemed in Mexico as a final tax payment.

Tax withholding

Distributions paid by the trust to foreign entities and individuals is subject to a tax withholding made by trustee or by the financial broker who has the certificates in deposit at a rate of 30%, unless such entities or individuals are exempt from such payment and is considered a final tax payment.

The purchaser of the investment certificates must withhold, from the seller, 10% Income Tax on the gross income that the seller receives for such certificates, without any deductions, unless the seller is a foreign resident and the transaction is undertaken in the stock market.

Finally, it is important to point out, that the foreign shareholders may take advantage of the benefits afforded by the Tax Treaties entered by Mexico.

5 Treatment of Foreign trust

Foreign Trust
Income Tax if the foreign trust is considered a resident in Mexico. Otherwise, taxation depends on tax treaty.

Foreign Trusts

The benefit of the special tax regime applicable to FIBRAS will not be applicable to a foreign trust because in order to obtain the special tax regime granted to FIBRAS, the trust must be incorporated under Mexican Law. In this case the activities of the foreign trust in Mexico will determine the applicable tax regime. It is possible that the foreign trust would be treated in Mexico as a permanent establishment. In this case, it would be subject to Income Tax.

It is possible that it would be treated as a foreign resident with revenues from a source of wealth located in Mexico; accordingly, the Income Tax treatment will depend on the type of Mexican source income obtained by the non-resident, and whether the non-resident resides in a country with which Mexico has a tax treaty.

BACK TO TOP

SIBRAS

Until 2014, investors could also incorporate Mexican entities commonly referred to as SIBRAS (Sociedades Inmobiliarias de Bienes Raices. However, as we mentioned before, a new MITL was enacted in December 2013 and became effective on January 1, 2014, pursuant to which such possibility is now repealed.

Please take into consideration that pursuant to the New MITL commercial corporations that took the tax incentive for SIBRAS, shall abide by the following:

1. Shareholders that contributed real estate to the corporation shall include in gross income the gain from the disposition of the goods so contributed when any of the following situations takes place:

    b. They dispose of the shares of such corporation, in the proportion that such shares represent with regard to all the shares received by the shareholder for the contribution of the real property to the corporation, provided that such gain was not included in gross income previously; and

    c. The corporation disposes of the contributed goods, in the proportion that the part being transferred represents of such goods, provided that such gain was not included in gross income previously.

    If any of the situations described in the two preceding subsections has not taken place through December 31, 2016, the shareholders of the SIBRAS shall include in gross income the full amount of the gains from the disposition of the contributed goods that were not included in gross income previously.

2. The gains that are included in gross income described shall be updated from the month in which they were earned through the month in which they are included in gross income. ■

AUTHORS CONTACT | MEXICO

Rita Mireya Valdivia

Tel +52 (55) 8503 4200
Mireya.Valdivia@bdomexico.com

EPRA

EUROPEAN PUBLIC
REAL ESTATE ASSOCIATION

GLOBAL
REIT SURVEY

AMERICAS

Puerto Rico

REIT

A comparison of the
major REIT regimes
around the world.

2017

BACK TO TOP

1 General introduction

	Enacted year	Citation	REIT type	REIT market
REIT	- Enacted in 1972. - Amended in 2000, 2006, 2011 and 2014.	- Internal Revenue Code for a New Puerto Rico, as amended (IRCNPR). - IRCNPR §1082.01 to §1082.03 and §1101.01(a)(8)(F) (previously PRIRC of 1994 1500 to §1502 and §1101(18)).	In principle, corporate type (election for tax status).	Significant improvements were expected from the 2006 changes in the PRIRC. However, no statistics are available that evidence such improvement. Amendments made during 2014 change certain requirements to increase investment in REITs and the creation of new REITs.

The law that established Real Estate Investment Trusts ("REITs") in Puerto Rico was enacted in 1972 and amended in 2000, 2006, 2011 and 2014. The REIT provisions are found in the Internal Revenue Code for a New Puerto Rico (IRCNPR)[1] , Sections 1082.01 to 1082.03, and Section 1101.01(a)(8)(F) (previously PRIRC of 1994, Sections 1500 to 1502, and Section 1101(18)).

REIT legislation prior to the 2006 amendments was very restrictive and did not result in the expected investment and development that was contemplated when originally enacted. The 2006 amendments liberalised certain requirements to promote REIT market activity in Puerto Rico. However, the Puerto Rico Commissioner of Financial Institutions does not maintain separate statistics for REITs in Puerto Rico. Therefore, there is no public data available to assess any changes to REIT market activity as a result of the 2006 amendments.

During 2014, the REIT legislation was further amended to liberalise certain requirements and include, as an eligible activity, the income from the purchase of real property to be remodeled and rented. The intention for this amendment is to promote the purchase of redeveloped properties by the REITs and help to reduce large inventories held by local banks. In addition, during 2014, the IRCNPR was amended to defer the gain realised on certain assets when the total proceeds from the sale of such assets are invested in a REIT. The purpose of this amendment is to promote the investment of local capital into REITs.

The REIT regime is principally a tax regime; corporations, trusts, certain partnerships and associations can elect for REIT status. However, the entity must be created or organised in the Commonwealth of Puerto Rico. In this survey, we refer to the corporate REIT type.

[1] On January 31, 2011, the Governor of the Commonwealth of Puerto Rico signed into law a new Puerto Rico internal revenue code, to be known as the "Internal Revenue Code for a New Puerto Rico" (hereinafter referred to as the "IRCNPR" or the "2011 Code"). The 2011 Code repealed almost in its entirety the Puerto Rico Internal Revenue Code of 1994, as amended. However, the new code incorporates many of the provisions of the 1994 PR Code, including the REITs provisions. There are no substantive changes to such provisions in the 2011 PR Code. The 2011 Code also provides further guidance to US REITs that may qualify for tax exemption.

BACK TO TOP

2 Requirements

a. Formalities / procedure

Key requirements
- Election with the income tax return - REITs are regulated by the Puerto Rico Commissioner of Financial Institutions - Managed by one or more trustees or directors

Once the legal structure is created, in order to operate as a REIT for tax purposes, an election is required. The election is made together with the filing of the income tax return for the year in which the tax regime is intended to be effective.

The Commissioner of Financial Institutions will oversee the operations of the REIT as regulator. Pursuant to the Puerto Rico Uniform Securities Act, all stocks or shares in a REIT will be considered "Securities".

In order to comply with federal laws:

1. Investor must register issuance of securities as part of the "full and fair disclosure" policy stated by the Securities Act of 1933
2. Sales could be regulated by the Securities Exchange Act of 1934
3. The REIT must also comply with the Uniform Securities Act of Puerto Rico[2] .

The guidelines established by the North American Securities Administration Association (NASAA) will apply until otherwise modified by the Commissioner of Financial Institutions of Puerto Rico via regulations.

REITs shall present audited financial statements together with the corporate income tax return if their gross income for the year is in excess of $3,000,000.

The REIT must be managed by one or more trustees or directors.

b. Legal form / minimum share capital

Legal form	Minimum share capital
Corporation, partnership, trust or association	No minimum capital

Legal form

REITs may be organised as corporations, certain types of partnerships, trusts or associations. These entities must be domestic entities, organised or created under the laws of the Commonwealth of Puerto Rico. The entity must be one that would be taxable as a domestic corporation if it were not for the tax exemption provided for by the Puerto Rican REIT legislation. As a grandfathering provision, any partnerships in existence as of January 01, 2011, the effective date of the 2011 Code, can remain in the REIT regime to the extent they have filed an election to be treated as a corporation. Partnerships created on or after January 01, 2011 cannot be REITs.

The REIT cannot be a financial institution as defined under Section 1033.17(f) of the IRCNPR (previously Section 1024(f) of the 1994 PRIRC) or an insurance company subject to taxation under Subchapter A of

[2] Act 20 of 2014 clarifies that REITs must comply with the provisions established by the Uniform Securities Act of Puerto Rico

BACK TO TOP

Chapter 11 of the IRCNPR.

Minimum share capital

There are no minimum capital requirements in Puerto Rico. Transferable capital must be represented by stocks or participation certificates.

All of its stocks, shares or interests must be transferable and issued exclusively in exchange for cash.

c. Shareholders requirements / listing requirements

Shareholder requirements	Listing mandatory
At least 20[3] (50 shareholders prior to January 24, 2014) shareholders or partners	No

Shareholder requirements

A REIT has to be composed of at least 20[3] shareholders or partners (50 shareholders prior to January 24, 2014). For these purposes, the shareholder of an exempt investment trust[4] shall be classed as shareholders of the REIT.

At no time during the last half of its taxable year should more than 50% of the total value of outstanding shares be owned by less than six individuals, based on the attribution rules of Section 1033.17(b)(2) of the IRCNPR (previously Section 1024(b)(2) of the 1994 PRIRC). In order to comply with these provisions, the REIT must maintain records that demonstrate the actual ownership of its outstanding shares or interests.

At present, there are no distinctions between resident and non-resident shareholders.

Listing requirements

Listing of a REIT is not mandatory.

d. Asset level / activity test

Restrictions on activities / investments
- At least 95% of gross income must be qualifying investment income. - At least 75% of gross income must be qualifying real estate investment income. - At least 75% of the value of total assets must be represented by real estate assets, cash or equivalents, and securities and obligations of Puerto Rico. - Not more than 25% of the value of total assets is represented by securities other than those mentioned above.

At least 95% of gross income must be derived from dividends, interest, rents from real property, gain from the sale of stocks, securities, real property and rights to real property, net gain from the sale of certain real estate assets and payments received or accrued for entering into agreements to execute loans guaranteed with mortgages on real property, or acquire or lease real property.

At least 75% of gross income must be derived from (i) rents derived from real property located in Puerto Rico, (ii) interest on obligations secured by mortgage on real property or rights to real property located in Puerto Rico, (iii) gain from the sale or other disposition of real property that is not of the type of property that qualifies as inventory, (iv) dividends or other distributions and gains derived from the sale or other disposition of shares of transferable stock, certificates or participation in another REIT, (v) income from the purchase of real property to be redeveloped and rented, (vi) amounts received or accrued as

[3] Act 20 of 2014 reduced the amount of shareholders from 50 to 20 effective after January 24, 2014.
[4] An exempt investment trust is an entity that avails to the tax treatment under Section 1112.02 of the IRCNPR.

BACK TO TOP

consideration for entering into agreements to make loans secured by mortgages on real property and/or rights to real property located in Puerto Rico, and/or to buy or lease real property and/or rights to real property located in Puerto Rico.

At the end of each quarter of each taxable year, at least 75% of the value of total assets must be represented by real estate assets, cash or equivalents, and securities and obligations of Puerto Rico and/or of the US (and whichever instrumentality or political subdivision thereof); and not more than 25% of the value of total assets must be represented by securities other than those mentioned above. For the purpose of these sections, real property means land located in Puerto Rico or improvements thereon used as: hospitals, schools, universities, public or private housing, transportation facilities and/or public or private roads, office buildings, governmental facilities, facilities of the manufacturing industry, recreational centers, parking facilities, residential properties, shopping centers, hotels and buildings or structures acquired from the government of Puerto Rico, its agencies and instrumentalities.

Subsidiaries of a REIT will not be treated as a separate entity, and all its assets, liabilities, income items, deductions and credits will be considered as belonging to the REIT. Subsidiary means a corporation, company or partnership wholly owned, directly or indirectly, by a REIT.

Starting January 01, 2007, the acquisition of real property must be made through the purchase of assets, stocks or participations in a transaction that generates Puerto Rican source income subject to tax in Puerto Rico, except for assets bought from the government of Puerto Rico. This acquisition of real property can be either directly or through related companies.

e. Leverage

Leverage
No restrictions.

There are no leverage restrictions. Only for purposes of determining the compliance with the 95% qualifying gross income requirement, the IRCNPR provides a special rule for the income (interest and gain) generated by the REIT with respect to certain hedging instruments.

f. Profit distribution obligations

Operative income	Capital gains	Timing
90% of net taxable income must be distributed as taxable dividend and 90% of its exempt income must be distributed as an exempt dividend.	Included in net income.	Annually

Operative income

At least 90% of the net taxable income and exempt net income of a REIT must be distributed annually as taxable and exempt dividends, respectively. If the REIT does not distribute such net income, it will be taxable as a regular corporation at a maximum tax rate of 39%[5].

Capital gains

At least 95% of the capital gains must be distributed bi-annually (June 30 and December 31). This

[5] Act 40 of 2013 increased the maximum corporate tax rate from 30% to 39%, effective for taxable years commencing after December 31, 2012.

BACK TO TOP

requirement only applies to capital gains recognised on a cash basis.

g. Sanctions

Penalties / loss of status rules
- Loss of REIT tax exemption. - Loss of REIT status.

The election to operate as a REIT could be terminated if the provisions and requirements under the IRCNPR are not satisfied for the taxable year for which the election is made or for any succeeding taxable year. The loss of REIT status requires a five-year waiting period to re-elect unless waived by the Puerto Rico Secretary of Treasury for reasonable cause.

A REIT that fails the gross income tests above, one or both may be treated as satisfying those tests to maintain its election if: (1) certain disclosures are made with the income tax return for such taxable year, (2) the inclusion of any incorrect information on those disclosures is not due to fraud with the intent to evade taxes, and (3) the failure to meet the test or tests is due to reasonable cause and not to gross negligence[6].

However, if a REIT fails to comply with the gross income tests above to operate as such during the taxable year but its election is not deemed terminated, the imposition of taxes will be applicable. The penalty is calculated as a tax charge of 100% on the greater of:

i. the excess of:

   a. 95% of the gross income (excluding gross income from prohibited transactions) of the REIT, less

   b. the amount of such gross income derived from the dividends, interest, rents from rental property and other qualified income, or

iii. the excess of:

   a. 75% of the gross income (excluding the gross income from prohibited transactions) of the REIT, less

   b. the amount of such gross income derived from qualified domestic income; multiplied by a fraction the numerator of which is the taxable income of the REIT for the taxable year (without taking into account any deduction for net operating loss) and the denominator of which is the gross income for the taxable year (excluding gross income from prohibited transactions).

In addition, the REIT is subject to a 100% tax on prohibited transactions, as discussed below.

3 Tax treatment at the level of the REIT

a. Corporate tax / Withholding tax

Current Income	Capital gains	Withholding tax
Eligible income is tax-exempt.	Eligible capital gains are tax-exempt.	Eligible income received by the REIT is not subject to withholding tax.

[6] Act 20 of 2014 substituted the term "willful neglect" for "gross negligence" effective January 24, 2014.

BACK TO TOP

Current income

The eligible income is not taxed at the level of the REIT to the extent that the distribution requirements are met.

Income from prohibited transactions is subject to tax at a rate of 100%. This tax is levied upon the net income from prohibited transactions, excluding prohibited transactions for which there was a loss. A prohibited transaction is the sale or disposition of property primarily held for sale to customers in the ordinary course of a trade or business (inventory). The sale of certain real property shall not be treated as a prohibited transaction if certain requirements are met and the property is held for one year or more.

In the case that the REIT is not in compliance with distribution requirements, it will be taxable as a regular corporation.

Capital gains

Eligible capital gains are not taxed at the level of the REIT.

Withholding tax

No withholding tax is levied on eligible income received by the REIT. As an otherwise taxable corporation, it would be subject to any other income tax withholding rules on income from prohibited transactions and other related income.

Other Taxes

The REIT is subject to other taxes such as municipal license taxes (similar to a gross receipt tax), and real and personal property taxes. For property tax purposes, the REIT may avail to other tax exemptions that might be available under the Municipal Property Tax Act depending on the type of activity or industry in which the property is used.

Accounting rules

There are no special accounting rules existing for a REIT. Generally, the REIT will follow US GAAP.

b. Transition regulations

Conversion into REIT status
No regulations.

c. Registration duties

Registration duties
Stamp duties and register fees.

The acquisition of real estate by the REIT will be subject to various kinds of stamp duties and registration and notary fees. These stamp duties and notary fees depend on the value of the property and vary from transaction to transaction.

BACK TO TOP

4 Tax treatment at the shareholder's level

a. Domestic shareholder

Corporate shareholder	Individual shareholder	Withholding tax
- Final withholding tax on distributions. - Capital gains are taxable.	- Final withholding tax on distributions. - Capital gains are taxable.	Withholding tax of 10% on distributions.

Corporate shareholder

Dividends are subject to a final withholding tax of 10%.

If the shareholder is a resident entity, gain from the sale of the shares in a REIT would be taxable at special rates if considered long-term capital gains (corporations will be taxed at 15% or 20% for transactions after June 30, 2014[7] rather than at a maximum tax rate of 39%).

Individual shareholder

Dividends are subject to a final withholding tax of 10%.

Residents of Puerto Rico would be subject to taxation on capital gains from the sale of the shares in a REIT. Special rate is available if the gain is considered a long-term capital gain (individuals and trusts will be taxed at 10%, or 15% for transactions after June 30, 2014[8] , rather than at a maximum tax rate of 33%).

Withholding tax

Taxable distributions are subject to withholding tax at the rate of 10%, as defined in Section 1082.02 of the IRCNPR (previously Section 1501 of the 1994 PRIRC). The trustees or directors to whom the management of the REIT has been delegated are responsible for deducting and withholding the required tax rate on the taxable distributions.

b. Foreign shareholder

Corporate shareholder	Individual shareholder	Withholding tax
- Withholding tax on distributions. - Potentially withholding tax on capital gains.	- Withholding tax on distributions. - Potentially withholding tax on capital gains.	- Withholding tax of 10% on distributions. - Puerto Rico has not entered into any Tax Treaties.

Corporate shareholder

Dividends will be subject to a 10% withholding tax.

Taxation of capital gain income in the case of a foreign shareholder will depend on the source of the gain and the residency status of the shareholder. If the shareholder is a non-resident entity, income tax withholding at source would be applicable only if the gain is considered from sources within Puerto Rico.

[7] Act 77 of 2014 increased the special tax rate on long term capital gains applicable to corporations from 15% to 20% for transactions executed after June 30, 2014.
[8] Act 77 of 2014 increased the special tax rate on long term capital gains applicable to individuals from 10% to 15% for transactions executed after June 30, 2014.

BACK TO TOP

Generally, the rule to determine the source of the gain in the case of personal property (shares) is the residence of the seller, with the exception of property that constitutes inventories, depreciable property and intangible property, each of which are subject to specific rules.

Individual shareholder

The foreign individual shareholder is subject to a 10% withholding tax.

Taxation of capital gain income in the case of a foreign shareholder will depend on the source of the gain and the residency status of the shareholder. The rules to determine the source are the same that we indicated above under corporate shareholder.

Withholding tax

Taxable dividends, as defined in Section 1082.02 of the IRCNPR (previously Section 1501 of the 1994 PRIRC), are subject to withholding tax at the rate of 10% as provided by Sections 1062.08 and 1062.11 of the IRCNPR (previously Sections 1147 and 1150 of the 1994 PRIRC) related to income tax withholding at source on payments to non-resident persons. Treaty relief is not available.

5 Treatment of foreign REIT and its domestic shareholder

Foreign REIT	Corporate unit holder	Individual unit holder
Foreign REIT cannot qualify for REIT status. US REIT may qualify as a tax exempt organisation.	No specific tax privilege for corporate shareholders of foreign REIT.	No specific tax privilege for individual shareholders of foreign REIT.

Foreign REIT

A foreign REIT will not qualify as a REIT in Puerto Rico since the entity must be created or organized under the laws of Puerto Rico. However, an entity organised or created under the laws of any state of the United States of America qualifying during the taxable year as a real estate investment trust under the United States Internal Revenue Code of 1986, as amended, may qualify as a tax exempt organisation in Puerto Rico to the extent that certain investment requirements are met. This exemption may be extended to related persons of the US REIT.

Corporate shareholder

No specific tax privilege. Distributions from a foreign REIT to a Puerto Rican corporate shareholder will be subject to tax as any other income at the regular rates.

Individual shareholder

No specific tax privilege. Distributions from a foreign REIT to a Puerto Rican individual shareholder will be generally subject to tax as any other income at the regular rates. ■

AUTHORS CONTACT | PUERTO RICO

Ricardo Villate

Tel. +1 787 282 5370

rvillate@deloitte.com

EPRA
EUROPEAN PUBLIC
REAL ESTATE ASSOCIATION

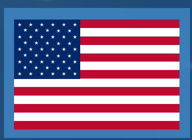
GLOBAL REIT SURVEY

AMERICAS

USA

US-REIT

A comparison of the major REIT regimes around the world.



2017

BACK TO TOP

1 General introduction

	Enacted year	Citation	REIT type
US-REIT	1960	Internal Revenue Code	Corporate type

The US Congress created the Real Estate Investment Trust (US-REIT) in 1960 in order to make large-scale, income-producing real estate investments accessible to smaller investors. Congress reasoned that the average investor should be able to invest in large-scale commercial properties just as if it were any other kind of investment, that is, through the purchase of equity. Similar to shareholders benefiting from the ownership of stocks in other corporations, the stockholders of a REIT also receive economic benefits from the production of income through commercial real estate ownership. REITs offer distinct advantages for investors. Firstly, greater diversification is achieved by investing in a portfolio of properties rather than just in a single property. Second, the managerial activities are performed by experienced real estate professionals. Also, in order not to be subject to a corporate-level tax, REITs are required to distribute all of their taxable income to shareholders, who benefit from this stream of cash distributions.

Sector summary*

Listing Country	Number of REITs	Number in EPRA REIT Index	Sector Mkt Cap (EUR€m)	% of Global REIT Index
United States	227	134	€ 926,316	65.20%

Top five REITs*

Company name	Mkt Cap (EUR€m)	1 yr return (EUR€) %	Div Yield	% of Global REIT Index
Simon Property Group	€ 44,277	-22.29%	4.33%	4.28%
Public Storage	€ 31,785	-15.36%	3.84%	2.62%
Prologis	€ 27,266	23.08%	3.00%	2.63%
Welltower Inc.	€ 24,030	2.81%	4.65%	2.33%
Avalonbay Communities	€ 23,215	9.60%	2.96%	2.25%

**All market caps and returns are rebased in EUR and are correct as at 30 June 2017. The Global REIT Index is the FTSE EPRA/NAREIT Global REITs Index. EPRA, July 2017.*

The US REIT regime, which is governed by tax laws, has been modified on several occasions since its inception, most recently in the PATH Act as signed into law on December 18, 2015. The essential rules for the US REIT can be found in section 856 and 857 of the Internal Revenue Code.

BACK TO TOP

2 Requirements

a. Formalities / procedure

Key requirements
Entities must file Form 1120-REIT with the Internal Revenue Service.

To elect REIT status in the US, a company must file a special tax return (Form 1120-REIT) for the year in which the company wishes to become an REIT. There is no requirement to request prior approval or to submit prior notification of regime election. Furthermore, the REIT must annually send letters of record to its shareholders requesting the details of the beneficial share ownership. Modest monetary penalties may be imposed on a REIT that fails to send these letters, unless it is shown that a failure is due reasonable cause and not willful neglect.

b. Legal form / minimum share capital

Legal form	Minimum share capital
Any legal US entity taxable as a domestic corporation.	No

Legal form

A US REIT can have the form of any legal US entity (corporation, partnership, business trust, limited liability company, etc) that is taxable as a domestic corporation. This status can be achieved by a 'check the box' election with the IRS. As a result, the entity would be treated as a corporation for tax purposes. However, the company cannot qualify for this option if it is a financial institution such as a bank or an insurance company.

Further requirements are that the REIT must be managed by one or more trustees or directors, and that the shares of a US REIT must be transferable.

A taxable REIT subsidiary is permitted to be located or organised abroad.

Minimum share capital

There is no minimum share capital requirement for a REIT.

c. Shareholders requirements / listing requirements

Shareholder requirements	Listing mandatory
- At least 100 shareholders. - Five or fewer individuals or foundations may not hold more than 50% of the shares. - No restriction on foreign shareholders.	No

Shareholder requirements

Firstly, REIT shares must be transferable. Beginning with the REIT's second taxable year, the REIT is required to have a minimum of 100 shareholders. Also, no more than 50% of its shares may be held by five or fewer individuals or private foundations during the last half of the taxable year. A number of 'look through' rules can determine whether the latter criterion is met.

BACK TO TOP

Various stock classifications (i.e. different classes of shares such as common stock and preferred stock) are allowed. However, all shareholders within the same class of stock must be treated equally. Otherwise, dividends from such classes of stock would no longer be considered eligible for the dividends paid deduction. In December 2015, legislation was enacted (effective January 1, 2015) that repealed these so-called "preferential dividend" rules for all "publicly offered" REITs (REITs whose securities are registered with the SEC) US REITs. Further, the legislation provided the Treasury Department with the express authority to cure inadvertent failures of the preferential rules by non-publicly offered REITs.

No restriction on foreign shareholders other than possible 'FIRPTA' consequences, under which foreign shareholders are treated as doing business in the US, unless certain exceptions apply.

Listing requirements

Listing is not mandatory to obtain REIT status. A private REIT is allowed.

d. Asset level / activity test

Restrictions on activities / investments
- At least 75% of its assets must be real estate, government securities or cash. - 75% asset test and 75% and 95% income tests. - Cannot own more than 10% of another corporation's stock, other than in another REIT or a taxable REIT subsidiary (ownership of a 100% owned 'qualified REIT' subsidiary is ignored). - No more than 5% of the value of its assets can be represented by securities of any one issuer, other than another REIT or a taxable REIT subsidiary (ownership of a 100% owned 'qualified REIT' subsidiary is ignored). - Cannot own more 25% (20% starting in 2018) of its assets in securities of one or more taxable REIT subsidiaries.

75% of a REIT's assets must be comprised of real estate (including mortgages), government securities or cash items (including money market funds). In 2016, the IRS issued final regulations concerning the definition of real estate. In general, these regulations attempt to clarify the appropriate analysis for determining whether an asset is real estate. They would provide that land, inherently permanent structures and structural components are real estate for purposes of this 75% asset test rule. In addition, they provide a set of *per se* examples of assets that are considered real estate, and they set forth a facts and circumstances test as well as a set of examples for assets that are not *per se* real property.

In particular, parking facilities; bridges; tunnels; roadbeds; railroad tracks; transmission lines; pipelines; and fences are considered inherently permanent structures that are real estate, and wiring; plumbing systems; central heating and air conditioning systems; elevators or escalators; walls; floors; ceilings; permanent coverings of walls, floors, and ceilings; windows; doors; insulation; chimneys; fire suppression systems, such as sprinkler systems and fire alarms; fire escapes; central refrigeration systems; integrated security systems; and humidity control systems would be considered structural components that are real property.

At least 75% of the gross income must be derived from real estate property rental or from interest on mortgages on real estate property. Furthermore, at least 95% of the gross income must come from a combination of real estate related sources and passive sources, such as dividends and interest. No more than 5% of a REIT's income may come from non-qualifying sources.

At the end of each quarter, the REIT may not have securities of taxable REIT subsidiaries that represent more than 25% (20% starting in 2018) of the REIT's total asset value. Further restrictions apply. As part of renting real estate, a REIT is allowed to provide all kinds of tenant services expected in the real estate rental business. Services are broad and extensive, such sa providing utilities (sub-metering), security services, cleaning services in common areas, internet and cable TV, etc.

BACK TO TOP

A US REIT is allowed to own, operate, manage and develop real estate for its own portfolio. If it develops real estate for third parties, the resulting income is disqualified and must fit under the 5% 'bad income' allowance. US REITs may develop real estate for third parties or trade real estate through their taxable REIT subsidiaries (TRS).

A REIT is allowed to invest in non-US real estate assets, which are considered real estate under the 75% asset test.

A REIT's ownership interests in a partnership are ignored. Instead, the REIT is considered an owner of the partnership's assets to the extent of the REIT's capital interest in the partnership. Also, the ownership of one REIT by another REIT is considered the ownership of real estate, i.e. a good asset. If the REIT is a shareholder of a company other than another REIT or a TRS, then the REIT cannot own more than 10% of the shares. Further, the REIT may have no more than 5% of its total assets represented by securities of any one issuer other than another REIT or a TRS.

e. Leverage

Leverage
No legal restrictions.

There are no statutory or regulatory leverage limits for US REITs.

f. Profit distribution obligations

Operative income	Capital gains	Timing
At least 90% of its taxable ordinary income.	Not required to distribute.	Annually.

Operative income

US law requires the REIT to annually distribute at least 90% of its ordinary taxable income in form of dividends. If an REIT declares a dividend in the last quarter of the year, but pays it by the end of January, the dividend distribution is treated as if it had occurred the previous December. These "relationship back-rules" apply if the REIT makes the actual distribution the following year. However, a 4% excise tax is imposed if the REIT fails to distribute at least 85% of its income within the year the income is generated.

Capital gains

US REITs are not required to distribute capital gains. Capital gains not distributed are subject to corporate income tax, but then the shareholders get an increased tax basis for their pro rata share of the tax.

g. Sanctions

Penalties / loss of status rules
- Various penalties. - Possible loss of REIT status.

BACK TO TOP

Various penalties may occur. If insufficient income was distributed, the REIT may compensate with taxable deficiency dividends. If the REIT fails a de *minimus* amount of the asset test, it must fix the failure within six months of discovery. If the REIT fails the asset test by more than a de *minimus* amount, the REIT must pay corporate taxes on all income from non-qualified assets. In this case, it must also show reasonable cause for the failure. A USD 50,000 penalty is imposed for failures other than the asset test failures. Reasonable cause must also be proven in such cases. If there is no reasonable cause, then the REIT may technically lose its REIT status. Usually, however, the IRS will consider a closing agreement for some lesser amount.

If the REIT fails either the 75% or 95% gross income tests, it is subject to a penalty essentially equal to 100% of the amount by which it failed the respective tests, less allocable deductions.

After the loss of REIT status, the entity must observe a five-year waiting period before it can re-apply. The government may waive this penalty, depending on the reasonable cause.

A USD 50,000 penalty is imposed if the REIT shareholder limitations are disregarded.

3 Tax treatment at the level of the REIT

a. Corporate tax / Withholding tax

Current Income	Capital gains	Withholding tax
Tax-exempt to extent distributed.	Tax-exempt to extent distributed.	- No refund of foreign withholding tax. - It can use a foreign tax as deduction.

Current income

Distributed dividends are deducted in calculating a REIT’s taxable income. Retained income is subject to ordinary corporate income tax, but tax depreciation deductions are made in calculating taxable income. Dividends from ordinary income are generally taxed as ordinary dividends. The profits of a taxable subsidiary are subject to corporate income tax.

A REIT that acts as a dealer, as contrasted with an investor, is subject to a 100% excise tax on the profit from dealer sales. There is a safe harbor under which a REIT can be certain it will not be subject to the 100% excise tax if it complies with multiple objective tests.

Non-arm’s length transactions conducted with a taxable REIT subsidiary (as well as non-arm’s length transactions between a TRS and a REIT’s tenants) are 100% taxable.

Capital gains

Retained capital gains are subject to corporate income tax.

Withholding tax

A US REIT is not entitled to obtain a refund for its foreign withholding tax credit. The credit applies to its foreign source income. However, it can use a foreign tax as a deduction.

Other Taxes

State income tax regimes virtually always follow the federal income tax rules.

Accounting rules

US GAAP rules apply. A US REIT and its subsidiaries must file a consolidated financial statement.

BACK TO TOP

b. Transition regulations

Conversion into REIT status
- 'Built-in gains' are taxable. - Exemption is possible if assets held for ten years.

By the end of the REIT's first taxable year, the REIT must distribute all the earnings and profits for years before it became an REIT. Also, the REIT must pay a corporate tax on 'built-in gains' (the value of its assets at the time of REIT conversion minus the assets' tax basis). The taxes may be excused only if the REIT does not sell or exchange those assets in a taxable transaction for five years, 'Like kind' exchanges in which no built-in gain occurs are permitted.

Many REITs use an UPREIT structure, which means 'Umbrella Partnership'. Under this structure, the REIT's sole asset is its interest in a partnership called the 'Operating Partnership' (OP). The REIT almost always has the general partner interest and typically owns more than half of the partnership interests. Property owners transfer either their assets or partnership interests to the OP in exchange for limited partnership interests (LP Units). As with any other transfer to a partnership, the contribution of these assets, or other partnership interests, is a tax-deferred transaction in which gain is not realised until the transferor's debt obligations shift or the transferor disposes the partnership interest in a taxable transaction. Usually after a year, the OP limited partners may exchange their OP Units either to the REIT or the OP (depending on the particular transaction), and then the REIT or the OP, as the case may be, has the option of either transferring to the LP Unit holder REIT stock on a one-for-one basis with each Unit the LP Unit owner exchanges, or cash equal to the fair market value of such stock. The exchange of the LP Units for REIT stock or cash is a taxable transaction.

c. Registration duties

Registration duties
Transfer tax.

Real estate acquisition is usually subject to transfer taxes in most states.

4 Tax treatment at the shareholder's level

a. Domestic shareholder

Corporate shareholder	Individual shareholder	Withholding tax
Income, capital gains, and return of capital distributions are taxed at a rate of 35%.	- Capital gain dividends are taxed at the maximum 23.8% rate. - Return of capital is tax-deferred.	N/A

Corporate shareholder

US corporations pay the same 35% rate on REIT capital gains and REIT ordinary income distributions. Corporate shareholders do not receive typical dividends received deduction with respect to REIT dividends. The return of capital distribution reduces the shareholder's tax basis in its shares of the REIT.

BACK TO TOP

Individual shareholder

An individual US shareholder is subject to an income tax of up to 39.6%. An additional 3.8% surtax on investment income for taxpayers with adjusted gross income in excess of USD 200,000 (USD 250,000 for taxpayers who file a tax return as a married couple) is also applicable.

REIT ordinary dividends qualify for the lower 20% rate on “qualified dividends” (plus the 3.8% surtax, if applicable) only if they are paid out of income that has already been subject to corporate taxes, such as dividends attributable to distributions from a taxable REIT subsidiary. The top marginal rate on dividends other than “qualified dividends” is 43.4%.

Shareholders are taxed on capital gain distributions from assets the REIT held for at least one year at a 23.8% rate (including the 3.8% surtax). However, if the gain is attributable to the recapture of depreciation, the tax burden is 28.8%, including the surtax.

Return of capital distributions reduce the shareholder’s tax basis and are therefore tax-deferred. To the extent a return of capital distribution exceeds tax basis, it is treated as sale of the stock and the gain is taxable at the 23.8% maximum rate (including the 3.8% surtax). (The return of capital rules for a REIT are the same as for non-REIT corporations).

Withholding tax

No withholding tax is levied on distributions to US shareholders.

b. Foreign shareholder

Corporate shareholder	Individual shareholder	Withholding tax
- 30% on income dividends. - 35% on capital gain dividends. - 10% on return of capital.	- 30% on income dividends. - 35% on capital gain dividends. - 10% on return of capital.	Tax treaty relief available.

Corporate shareholder

Final withholding tax.

Individual shareholder

Final withholding tax.

Withholding tax

A withholding tax of 30% is levied on income dividends. This rate may be reduced by a double tax treaty. The US usually imposes a 15% tax on dividends paid by REITs in countries with which the US has a valid double tax treaty. The amount of the repayment of capital that is not subject to a withholding tax is taxed at a rate of 10%. The rate returns to 30% in most treaties for foreign shareholders who own more than 10% of a REIT. Non-US pension funds and certain governmental entities such as sovereign wealth funds might benefit from a tax exemption.

Capital gain dividends attributable to the sale of US real property are subject to the Foreign Investment in Real Property Tax Act (FIRPTA). According to FIRPTA, foreign shareholders are treated as if they were US taxpayers. Unless the shareholder owns 5% (10% after Dec. 18, 2015) or less of a listed REIT, the capital gain dividends are subject to a 35% (plus branch profit tax) withholding tax. If the shareholder does own 5%/10% or less of the REIT shares, then the treatment of capital gain dividends is similar to the treatment of ordinary dividends. Legislation enacted on December 18, 2015 exempts non-US pension plans from

BACK TO TOP

FIRPTA, although there are a number of interpretative issues that remain to apply this exemption that should be addressed by regulatory guidance.

A return of capital distribution is subject to 10% withholding tax; if a withholding certificate is obtained, 0%.

Sales of stock of a listed US real estate company (if the non-US shareholder owns 5%/10% or less of the REIT) or of any domestically controlled REIT are not subject to FIRPTA or any US tax.

5 Treatment of foreign REITs and their domestic shareholders

Foreign REIT	Corporate shareholder	Individual shareholder
Generally 30% withholding tax.	- Dividend distributions are taxed at a rate of 35%. - Return of capital is tax deferred.	- Dividends are generally taxed at a maximum 23.8% rate if foreign REIT is not a ‘PFIC’. - Return of capital is tax-deferred.

Foreign REIT

Unless the foreign REIT elects to be taxed on a net basis, or is actively operating rental property so that it is considered doing business in the US, there is a 30% withholding tax on gross rental income. Most non-US investors filing as a US business heavily leverage to reduce US taxable income.

Corporate shareholder

US corporate shareholders generally are taxable at a 35% rate on distributions from foreign REITs. The return of capital distribution reduces the shareholder’s tax basis in its shares of the REIT. Furthermore, there is no credit available to US corporate shareholders for US withholding taxes paid by the foreign REIT with respect to US source income. Generally, these dividends are not eligible for the dividends received deduction applicable to dividends from US corporations.

Finally, if the foreign REIT is considered a ‘passive foreign investment company’ (PFIC), which may be the case if the rental income of the foreign REIT is not attributable to the activities of its own employees, a US shareholder either is subject to tax and substantial interest charges upon receipt of a distribution from the PFIC (or disposition of the PFIC stock), or may elect instead to be taxed on the PFIC investment on a current basis using an earnings flow-through approach or a mark-to-market approach.

Individual shareholder

An individual US shareholder is generally subject to an income tax at the maximum rate of 23.8% (including the 3.8% surtax noted above) on dividends distributed by a foreign REIT if the foreign REIT is both eligible for treaty benefits under a US tax treaty and is not a PFIC, as described above (although the maximum withholding tax rate with respect to REIT dividends under most treaties is 15%). Return of capital distributions reduce the shareholder’s tax basis and are therefore tax-deferred. To the extent a return of capital distribution exceeds tax basis, it is treated as sale of the stock and the gain is taxable at the 23.8% maximum rate (including the 3.8% surtax). The return of capital rules for a REIT are the same as for non-REIT corporations. Furthermore, there is no credit available to a US individual shareholder for US withholding taxes paid by the foreign REIT with respect to US source income.

If the foreign REIT is considered a PFIC, which may be the case if the rental income of the foreign REIT is not attributable to the activities of its own employees, an individual US shareholder is either subject to tax at rates of up to 43.4% (including the 3.8% surtax noted above) and substantial interest charges upon receipt of a distribution from the PFIC (or disposition of the PFIC stock), or may elect instead to be taxed on the PFIC investment on a current basis using an earnings flow-through approach or a mark-to-market approach. ■

AUTHORS CONTACT | US

Tony M. Edwards

Tel. +1 202 739 9408

tedwards@nareit.com

BACK TO TOP

European Public Real Estate Association

Square de Meeus, 23
1000 Brussels, Belgium

T +32 (0) 2739 1010
F +32 (0) 2739 1020

W www.epra.com
E info@epra.com

CONTRIBUTORS

AMERICAS

Brazil

Deloitte

Mauricio Bianchi Ferreira

mbferreira@deloitte.com

Canada

Deloitte

Frank Baldanza

fbaldanza@deloitte.ca

Chile

BDO

Rodrigo Benitez Córdova

rbenitez@bdo.cl

Cristian Vargas Mendez

cvargas@bdo.cl

Catalina Bellinghausen Ariztía

cbellinghausen@bdo.cl

Costa Rica

Deloitte

Rafael González Saborío

rafgonzalez@deloitte.com

Mexico

BDO

Rita Mireya Valdivia

Mireya.Valdivia@bdomexico.com

Puerto Rico

Deloitte

Ricardo Villate

rvillate@deloitte.com

USA

NAREIT

Tony M. Edwards

tedwards@nareit.com

ASIA - PACIFIC

FLAGS LINKED TO CHAPTER

Australia

Hong Kong

India

Indonesia

Malaysia

New Zealand

Philippines

Singapore

South Korea

Thailand

Dubai

Japan

EPRA
EUROPEAN PUBLIC
REAL ESTATE ASSOCIATION

GLOBAL
REIT SURVEY

ASIA - PACIFIC

Australia

UNIT TRUST

A comparison of the
major REIT regimes
around the world.

2017

BACK TO TOP

1 General introduction

	Enacted year	Citation	REIT type
Unit Trust (esp. listed Property Trust); Public Trading Trust.	1985	- (Public) Unit Trust and Equity law. - 'Trust Income', Division 6, ITAA 1936. - 'Public Trading Trusts' Regime, Division 6C, ITAA 1936. - 'Managed investment trust', Subdivision 12-H of Schedule 1 of the Tax Administration Act 1953.	Trust type.

Fixed trusts have traditionally been the preferred vehicle for holding real estate investments in Australia. They are typically set up as a listed (public) or unlisted fixed unit trust (i.e. investors subscribe for units). Unit trusts are generally treated as transparent for Australian tax purposes. One of the key tax benefits arising for the investor from a trust structure is that distributions from the trust retain their tax attributes ('flow through' entity), making an investment via a fixed trust generally comparable in most respects to a direct interest in the real estate. Unit trusts stapled to company structures are common in Australia.

Unit trusts are legally established under a Trust Deed pursuant to the general principles of the law of Equity. Certain public unit trusts may also qualify as Managed Investment Schemes regulated under Corporations Law. Division 6 of the ITAA 1936 (Trust Income rules) regulates the taxation of income derived by a trust (but not an 'attribution managed investment trust ("AMIT"), whilst Division 6C of the ITAA 1936 (Public Trading Trust Regime) assesses some trusts effectively as companies (depending on the type of activity undertaken by the trust) and Division 276 of the Income Tax Assessment Act 1997 ("ITAA 1997") regulates the taxation of AMITs. Distributions to non-Australian investors from a unit trust that is classified as 'managed investment trust' ("MIT") including the new AMIT are also taxed under the withholding tax rules contained in Subdivision 12-H of Schedule 1 of the Tax Administration Act 1953.

The application of certain tax law provisions for trusts (such as loss rules, scrip-for-scrip CGT rollover) varies depending upon whether a trust is classified as a 'fixed trust' or 'discretionary trust'. Subsequent to the Full Federal Court judgment in *Colonial First State Investments Ltd v Commissioner of Taxation*, there is uncertainty around the ability of a trust (and a unit trust in particular) that is not an AMIT to qualify as a fixed trust for Australian tax purposes without seeking confirmation from the Australian Taxation Office ("ATO"). Under current Australian tax law, where a trust does not meet the legislative definition of 'fixed trust', the Commissioner can exercise his own discretion to treat that trust as a fixed trust. Given the large number of tax provisions that rely on the concept of 'fixed trust' and the wide-ranging impacts for business, it has been long standing industry practice (that applied before this decision) for most unit trusts (including property trusts) to be treated as if they qualify as a fixed trust (without seeking written confirmation from the ATO). This judgment highlights the weaknesses in the existing law that have been inherent since the concept of 'fixed trust' was first introduced and the need for trust law reform. On 5 May 2016, the Federal Government enacted the Tax Laws Amendment *(New Tax System for Managed Investment Trusts)* Act 2016 ("AMIT Amendment"), which introduced the long-anticipated AMIT regime and other key changes to the taxation of trusts (discussed below), including but not limited to providing fixed trust treatment subject to certain conditions being satisfied.

Sector summary*

Listing Country	Number of REITs	Number in EPRA REIT Index	Sector Mkt Cap (EUR€m)	% of Global REIT Index
Australia	56	13	€ 88,333	6.76%

BACK TO TOP

Top five REITs*

Company name	Mkt Cap (EUR€m)	1 yr return (EUR€) %	Div Yield	% of Global REIT Index
Scentre Group	€ 14,502	-13.35%	4.47%	1.35%
Westfield Corporation	€ 11,222	-22.24%	3.47%	1.01%
Goodman Group	€ 9,469	12.48%	3.29%	0.90%
Stockland	€ 7,124	-1.59%	4.96%	0.69%
Vicinity Centres	€ 6,842	-17.38%	5.72%	0.55%

** All market caps and returns are rebased in EUR and are correct as at 30 June 2017. The Global REIT Index is the FTSE EPRA/NAREIT Global REITs Index. EPRA, July 2017.*

2 Requirements

a. Formalities / procedure

Key requirements
No special legal or regulatory requirements. Certain requirements to benefit from withholding tax concessions and capital account election measures under the MIT rules

A trust is established pursuant to a trust deed, which sets out the terms of the trust.

No special legal or regulatory requirements need to be satisfied in order for a property trust to be established. Property trusts whose units are offered to the public may be subject to regulatory requirements such as the Managed Investment Scheme rules under the Australian Corporations Law, which include that the trust must be managed by a corporate trustee/responsible entity/fund manager. However, these requirements do not impact on the tax treatment of the trust as a 'flow through' entity.

MIT requirement

Certain withholding tax concessions apply to distributions to non-Australian investors in a MIT (refer 4.2 below).

Under the MIT definition (applicable from July 01, 2010), the broad requirements to be satisfied for a trust to qualify as a MIT, include:

- it must have a relevant connection to Australia (i.e. Australian managed and controlled or have an Australian resident trustee);
- it must be a Managed Investment Scheme ("MIS") within the meaning of the Corporations Act 2001 that is either:
  - a registered MIS under the Corporations Act 2001 ("registered MIS"); or
  - an unregistered MIS that satisfies a wholesale test ("wholesale trust") as well as certain licensing requirements;
- carries out a substantial proportion of its investment management activities in Australia in respect of its Australian assets (refer below);

BACK TO TOP

- is not a 'trading trust' (i.e. the trust must not carry on, or control, a trading business);
- satisfies the relevant 'widely-held' requirement (refer below);
- it is not closely held (that is, a 75% or greater interest is not held by 20 or fewer persons (retail trust) and ten or fewer person (wholesale trust), excluding interests held by specified 'eligible widely-held investors'. Also, a foreign individual cannot hold an interest of 10% or more).

At present, there is little guidance on what "substantial proportion" of investment activities in Australia means; however at a minimum, we would expect an Australian investment manager to be actively engaged in the management of the Australian assets such as identification and review of investments, due diligence as well as responsibility for undertaking the analysis for investment decisions being considered.

The widely-held requirement test is complex. The test will be easier to satisfy where ownership interests (even up to 100%) are held by 'eligible widely-held investors', which include:

- domestic and foreign life insurance companies;
- complying superannuation funds with at least 50 members;
- foreign superannuation funds (indefinitely continuing provident, benefit, retirement, or superannuation funds that are established outside Australia, managed and controlled outside Australia and have a majority of non-Australian resident members) with at least 50 members;
- pooled superannuation trusts that have at least one member and that are a complying super fund that has at least 50 members;
- other managed investment trusts;
- foreign collective investment vehicles that have at least 50 members and are recognised under a foreign law as being used for collective investment where member contributions are pooled together and members do not have the day-to-day control over the operation of the entity;
- certain tax-exempt foreign government pension funds (or their wholly-owned subsidiaries);
- certain sovereign wealth funds;
- entity wholly-owned by an Australian government agency; and
- entity of a kind listed in specified regulations.

The structure, by which otherwise eligible investors hold an interest in an Australian trust, will influence whether these widely held requirements can be satisfied.

In certain circumstances, trusts that satisfied the MIT definition up to June 30, 2010 may not satisfy the amended MIT definition (applying from July 01, 2010 and which is outlined above). As such, a transitional rule is proposed to provide transitional relief until 2017 for certain trusts that satisfy the existing MIT definition, but fail the proposed amended MIT definition.

As part of the AMIT Amendments, the Government has widened the list of 'widely-held' investors for the MIT regime to make it easier to satisfy the widely-held requirement test by including an ability to look through:

- wholly owned companies in a broad range of circumstances; and
- allow tracing through a Collective Investment Vehicle and a limited partnership in which at least 95% of the interests are held by other qualifying investors and the remaining interests are held by a general partner habitually exercising management powers.

Furthermore, the AMIT regime has also formally separated MITs into one of three classes. Each of these

BACK TO TOP

classes are required to fulfil the MIT requirements above noting the following exceptions:

- Capital election MIT: Will be able to satisfy each the above requirements with the exception of not meeting the 'substantial proportion of investment management activities carried out in Australia with respect to the trust's Australian assets' requirement. Accordingly, a capital election MIT will be unable to access the MIT withholding tax regime or attribution rules. A Capital election MIT will be able to make an election to treat certain assets as being held on capital account.
- Withholding MIT: The same as a capital election MIT however, this MIT will also meet the requirements to have a substantial proportion of investment management activities carried out in Australia for the trust's Australian assets and can access the concessionary MIT withholding tax rates. Further, a withholding MIT will only be subject to the attribution rules where it meets the AMIT requirements and makes an election to apply the rules.
- AMIT: In addition to the above, an AMITs members must have a 'clearly defined interests' and make an irrevocable election to be an AMIT. Should these provisions be satisfied, an AMIT will be able to access the attribution regime as discussed below.

b. Legal form / minimum initial capital

Legal form	Minimum initial capital
Unit trust	$1

Legal form

A unit trust generally qualifies for the 'flow through' tax treatment and the 'flow through' treatment is not limited to resident trusts.

A non-resident entity will be treated as transparent for tax purposes provided it can be properly characterised as a trust for Australian tax purposes.

However, a trust that is treated as a public unit trust (e.g. listed or at least 50 investors or 20%-owned by Australian superannuation funds[1] and certain exempt entities) does not qualify for 'flow through' treatment if it is carrying on ineligible trading activities.

The term 'property trust' used with respect to Australia in the remainder of this report is a reference to such a fixed unit trust unless otherwise specified.

Minimum share capital

Apart from the requirement that there must be at least nominal corpus of the trust estate, there is no minimum initial capital required.

c. Unit holder requirements / listing requirements

Unit holder requirements	Listing mandatory
No requirements.	No

[1] The Government has proposed to amend the public trading trust rules such that 20% or more ownership of a unit trust by Australian superannuation funds should not result in it being treated as a public unit trust

BACK TO TOP

Unit holder requirements

No requirements exist with respect to the profile of the investor.

Listing requirements

Listing is not mandatory in Australia to obtain ‘flow through’ status. However, large property trusts (known as ‘listed managed investment trusts’ or “A-REITs”) are typically listed in Australia for commercial purposes. It is also easier to qualify as a MIT if the trust is listed on Australian Stock Exchange.

A number of requirements must be met in order to be listed on the Australian stock exchange, including among others minimum net tangible assets or profit requirements and minimum unit holder numbers and parcel value requirements.

d. Asset level / activity test

Restrictions on activities / investments
- Public unit trusts and MITs investing in land, must do so for the purpose, or primarily for the purpose, of deriving rent (eligible investment business). - Public unit trusts that carry on a trading business (i.e. a business that does not wholly consist of eligible investment business) are not accorded ‘flow through’ treatment and unit trusts that carry on a trading business will not qualify as a MIT. - May invest in a single property.

There exist no restrictions on the type of activities that can be undertaken by a property trust, unless the trust qualifies as a public unit trust (broadly, unit trusts that are listed, have at least 50 unit holders or 20% of the units are held by and certain exempt entities) or wishes to qualify as an MIT. Unit trusts, other than public unit trusts and MITs, can engage in trading activities, such as managing and developing real estate, without losing the benefits of ‘flow though’ treatment.

Public unit trusts and MITs must only carry on an ‘eligible investment business’ in order to be eligible for ‘flow through’ treatment. “Eligible investment business” covers investing in ‘land’ for the purpose (or primarily for the purpose) of deriving rent (except for profit-based rentals derived from land), and/or investing or trading in various financial instruments including units in unit trusts, shares in companies (including foreign hybrid companies), loans and derivatives. The definition of ‘land’ has included fixtures on the land, and certain moveable property (e.g. chattels) customarily supplied, being property that is incidental and relevant to the renting of the land and ancillary to the ownership and utilisation of the land. Ineligible activities are regarded as trading activities.

A safe-harbour rule operates to broadly allow a trust to derive up to 25% of its income from investments in land (excluding capital gains from asset realisation) in the form of trading income (i.e. not rent) so long as it is incidental and relevant to the ‘eligible investment business’ being the leasing of land. Further, none of the rental income should be excluded rent, i.e. rent intended to transfer all or substantially all of the profits of another person to the lessor.

Where a trust does not meet this safe-harbour test, it can assess whether it is investing in land for the purpose, or primarily for the purpose of deriving rent under the existing law. Furthermore, a 2% safe-harbour allowance for non-eligible investment business’ income (at the whole of trust level) reduces the scope for inadvertent minor breaches of the ‘eligible investment business’. The trustee of a unit trust is taken not to carry on a trading business in a year, if no more than 2% of the gross revenue of the unit trust is income other than from ‘eligible investment business’.

In summary, provided the public unit trust, MIT or AMIT carries on primarily (i.e. predominantly) eligible

BACK TO TOP

passive land investment activities, and non-eligible activities are incidental and relatively insignificant, the public unit trust should retain the 'flow through' treatment for that income year and/or the trust will retain MIT status.

If the public unit trust carries on a trading business, it will be taxable as if it was a company (at the company rate of 30%) and its unit holders were shareholders. Alternatively, the trust will lose MIT status.

A public unit trust may not control or have the ability to control directly or indirectly, an entity that carries out ineligible trading activities. As a consequence, it is common for Australian property trusts to form part of a stapled security with a passive trust undertaking a range of activities relating to passive property holdings (i.e. management, redevelopment, funds management etc) and a stapled company or trading trust actively participating in property development activities. This effectively allows the management function to be 'internalised'.

A property trust may invest in a single real property asset.

A property trust can hold property investments offshore. Property trusts can hold investment properties indirectly through SPVs. However, the key benefits arising for an investor from a trust structure (i.e. where the benefits of direct ownership are replicated) may be lost where the interposed SPV does not qualify for look-through tax treatment.

e. Leverage

Leverage
Unlimited, but the extent to which interest is deductible is limited by the general thin capitalisation rules.

There are no specific gearing limits for unit trusts structure under Australian tax law. The general thin capitalisation rules may apply, however, to effectively impose a gearing limit where the property trust is controlled by non-resident unit holders and/or if the property trust controls a foreign entity. Exemptions from the thin capitalisation rules apply where total debt deductions (including associates' deductions) are AUD 2m or less, or where an Australian outbound investor that is not foreign controlled has average Australian assets (including its associates' assets) that represent 90% or more of its average total assets (including its associates' assets).

Under the thin capitalisation rules, the safe-harbour test broadly provides for a maximum gearing (both related and third party) of 60% of the gross assets based on the accounting balance sheet. The thin capitalisation rules also contain an arm's length debt test. This essentially looks at the amount that an independent commercial lending institution would reasonably be expected to lend as well as the amount of debt that the entity would reasonably be expected to have attributable to Australian business.

Subject to the thin capitalisation rules, a tax deduction should be available for interest expense incurred in connection with loans used to acquire the income yielding property. Breaches of thin capitalisation rules will result in a proportion of interest deductions being denied.

f. Profit distribution obligations

Operative income	Capital gains	Timing
Typical distribution of 100% of trust's income as defined in the trust's constitution.	To the extent included in the trust's income, any capital gains realised on disposal of property, including interests held in other sub-trusts or other entities.	Annually or semi annually.

BACK TO TOP

There are no prescribed minimum distribution rules. However, in order to ensure that the trustee is not subject to tax on the property trust's taxable income at the top marginal tax rate (currently 45% + 2% Medicare levy (if applicable)), the unit holders must be 'presently entitled' to all of the trust's trust law income at year end. Property trusts therefore typically distribute their trust income (including tax deferred amounts) on at least an annual basis, and listed trusts distribute generally on a quarterly or six-monthly basis.

Under the new AMIT regime, the 'present entitlement' system of trust taxation is replaced by an 'attribution' system under which the trustee allocates all of the taxable income of the trust to the unit holders on a 'fair and reasonable basis'. The trustee will not be subject to tax on the trust's taxable income (rather, the unit holders will be assessed on the taxable income of the trust that is allocated by the trustee) and clearly defined rules to carry forward prior year under/over amounts. This attribution regime is only available for eligible MITs that have made an irrevocable election to apply the attribution rules.

g. Sanctions / Integrity provisions

Penalties / loss of status rules
- As outlined above, Public unit trusts that carry on a trading business (i.e. a business that does not wholly consist of eligible investment business) are taxed as if they are a company and are not accorded 'flow through' treatment. - In addition, MITs need to satisfy an arm's length income rule. To the extent to which the income derived exceeds an arm's length amount, the trustee will be subject to 30% on the income derived in excess of an arm's length amount.

A 'non-arm's length income rule' has been introduced, which will apply to all MITs (i.e. whether or not the MIT is also an AMIT). Where a MIT is determined by the Commissioner to be in receipt of 'non-arm's length income' (e.g. interest), the trustee will be liable to taxation at 30% on the excess income above the arm's length amount. That is, the analysis is only of the income received by a MIT rather than expenses incurred. These rules apply to any arrangements entered on or after 1 July 2016 and in respect of existing arrangements from 1 July 2018.

Certain exceptions and a safe-harbour exist to protect against this rule.

3 Tax treatment at the level of the REIT

a. Corporate tax / Withholding tax

Current Income	Capital gains	Withholding tax
Not taxable in the hands of the trustee provided the unit holders are presently entitled to the trust's income at the end of the income year; otherwise trustee taxed at highest marginal rate.	- Tax treatment of capital gains similar to that of ordinary income. - 50% CGT discount may be available for Australian resident unit holder; however, the 50% discount will not apply to non-resident unit holders on capital gains accrued after May 08, 2012.	N/A

Current income and capital gains

Provided the unit holders are presently entitled to the property trust's trust income (as calculated

BACK TO TOP

under the trust deed) at year end, the trustee is not liable to tax on the trust's taxable income, including capital gains. Income derived by the property trust will generally retain its character in the hands of the unit holders as it is the unit holders themselves that are subject to tax according to their own specific circumstances.

If there is a portion of property trust's trust income to which unit holders are not presently entitled at year-end, then the trustee is subject to tax on the same proportion of the trust's taxable income at the top marginal tax rate (currently 47% + 2% Medicare levy (if applicable)). Where the taxable income includes capital gains, a resident trustee may be able to apply the 50% CGT (capital gains tax) discount. The 50% CGT discount is not available for non-residents.

As outlined above, under the new 'attribution' system the taxable income of the AMIT will not be taxable in the hands of the trustee provided that the trustee has allocated all of the taxable income of the trust to the unit holders on a 'fair and reasonable basis'. More detailed comments on the tax treatment of an AMIT have been provided below.

Tax Losses

Tax losses are quarantined in the trust and cannot be distributed to unit holders. They can be carried forward to offset against future income and capital gains subject to satisfying the trust loss recoupment tests, the most important of which is a greater than 50% continuity of ownership test. A trust that does not satisfy the requisite trust loss tests cannot offset those income losses in future years. There is no loss carry-back. There is a same business test but this is only available to trusts that have been listed at all times from the beginning of the loss year until the end of the year of recoupment.

Capital losses can only be offset against capital gains derived by the trust. There are no loss recoupment rules that need to be satisfied in order to utilise capital losses.

Withholding tax

An Australian resident property trust is generally not subject to any domestic withholding tax on income earned in Australia.

Tax offsets for foreign withholding tax deducted from foreign income derived by the property trust will attach to distributions of foreign income made by the trust to unit holders. The relevant portion of the foreign tax offsets will be available for offset against tax on foreign income of the property trust if the trustee is subject to tax on that amount as discussed above.

The property trust may have certain withholding tax and other tax obligations in respect of the net income distributed to unit holders. These are discussed in section 4 below.

Accounting

Australian LPTs are required to prepare accounts under IFRS.

Tax treatment of an AMIT

As noted above, the attribution regime replaces the existing Division 6 "present entitlement" provisions and each member is allocated a "determined member component" of assessable, exempt and non-assessable, non-exempt characters. The trustee will attribute those amounts to members on a fair and reasonable basis, consistent with the trust documents, as if the members had derived, received or made the amounts in their own right.

Other features of the tax treatment of an AMIT include:

- **A formal introduction of an unders and overs system**
  This system allows a trustee to carry forward errors in calculations of taxable income to the year that the errors are discovered. Discovered unders and overs are included in the trust's income components

BACK TO TOP

in the discovery year.

- **Fixed review periods**
  Income tax calculations for AMITs are subject to a four-year discovery period after which they are no longer subject to ATO review. No time limits are applicable to other trusts

- **Cost base adjustments**
  Members of AMITs are now able to make an upward as well as downward cost base adjustment in the units they hold (for both capital and revenue account holders).

- **Tax deferred amounts not assessable**
  Under the previous law, uncertainty existed in connection to whether distributions of "tax deferred" income to certain investors could be considered to be ordinary income and taxable in the hands of the beneficiary. For AMITs, an amount of "tax deferred" income received by a member of an AMIT will be treated as non-assessable.

- **Fixed trust treatment**
  As noted above, AMITs are now deemed to be fixed trusts for tax purposes.

- **Units capable of being treated as debt interests**
  Certain debt-like interest in an AMIT are capable of being treated as a debt interest and distributions in relation to these instruments and will be deductible to the AMIT and assessable to the members as interest for the purpose of interest withholding tax.

- **Multiple classes of units**
  Where an AMIT has multiple classes of members, it will be able to make an irrevocable election to treat each class of units as separate AMIT classes. These AMITs would then be able to issue different classes of units to investors seeking exposure to different categories of assets.

b. Transition regulations

Conversion into REIT status
N/A

c. Registration duties

Registration duties
No duty on capital contributions.

There is no duty on capital contributions.

BACK TO TOP

4 Tax treatment at the unit holder's level

a. Domestic unit holder

Corporate unit holder	Individual unit holder	Withholding tax
- 30% tax on share of the trust's worldwide taxable income, including capital gains. - Capital gains on disposal of units taxed at 30% with no CGT discount available.	- Tax at rates of up to 47% (including medicare levy) on share of the trust's worldwide taxable income. - 50% CGT discount may be available to resident individuals on capital gains distributed and on disposal of units.	- There is no final withholding tax imposed. - Trustee pay tax on behalf of foreign resident beneficiary in certain circumstances. - Withholding at 49% is required where an Australian tax file or business number is not quoted.

Corporate unit holder

A resident corporate unit holder is subject to tax on its share of the property trust's worldwide taxable income, including capital gains, at the current corporate tax rate of 30%.

'Tax deferred' distributions, being distributions in excess of the property trust's taxable income (e.g. an amount representing plant and equipment depreciation), are generally only taxable to the extent that the amount exceeds the cost base of the unit holder's investment. The unit holder's CGT cost base is otherwise reduced by the tax deferred amount, which effectively defers taxation until such time as the units are disposed of. For certain investors, such as those that hold their investment on revenue account, these tax deferred distributions may be assessable on receipt.

Capital/revenue gains realised on the disposal of units in the property trust are subject to tax at the current corporate tax rate of 30%.

Individual unit holder

An individual unit holder is subject to tax at the prevailing tax rate of up to 49% (including medicare levy) on its share of the property trust's worldwide taxable income. However, to the extent that the trust's taxable income is made up of capital gains, the domestic unit holder may be entitled to a 50% CGT discount.

'Tax deferred' distributions, being distributions in excess of the property trust's taxable income (e.g. an amount representing plant and equipment depreciation), are generally only taxable to the extent that the amount exceeds the cost base of the unit holder's investment. The unit holder's CGT cost base is otherwise reduced by the tax deferred amount, which effectively defers taxation (in the form of a higher capital gain) until such time as the units are disposed of.

Capital gains realised on the disposal of units in the property trust may also be eligible for the 50% CGT discount in the hands of the domestic unit holder. No discount is available for revenue gains. The trustee may pay tax on behalf of a beneficiary in certain limited circumstances.

Withholding tax

Withholding from property trust distributions or from a present entitlement to trust income is required at the rate of 47% where an Australian tax file number (TFN) or Australian business number (ABN) or other exception is not quoted to the property trust. Unit holders are entitled to a tax credit for the amount withheld.

BACK TO TOP

b. Foreign unit holder

	Corporate unit holder	Individual unit holder	Withholding tax
Trust is not a MIT.	- Non-resident unit holders are subject to Australian tax at corporate tax rate of currently 30% on their share of the trust's taxable income that is attributable to sources within Australia. - Capital gains on non-real property are tax-exempt.	- Non-resident individual unit holders are subject to Australian tax on a progressive scale, starting at 32.5% on their share of the trust's taxable income that is attributable to sources within Australia. - Capital gains on non-real property are tax-exempt and taxable capital gains may be eligible for a 50% discount to the extent that the capital gain is accrued before May 08, 2012.	Dividend and interest paid to non-resident unit holders is subject to a final withholding tax in accordance with domestic rules/treaty rules, on dividends or interest.

Trust is a MIT (including AMIT)	- Capital gains on non-real property are tax-exempt. - Dividend and interest distributed to non-resident unit holders is subject to a final withholding tax in accordance with domestic rules/treaty rules, on dividends or interest. - For other type of Australian source income, the rate of withholding tax depends on the country of residence of the foreign investor. - For foreign investors resident in a country with which Australia has an effective exchange of information (EOI) on tax matters[2] the income is subject to a final withholding tax for distributions of 15% and a 10% withholding for distributions from Green Building MITs (Withholding MITs and AMITs only). - For foreign investors in a country with which Australia does not have an effective EOI, the income is subject to a final withholding tax at the rate of 30%.

General position

In general, for non-resident beneficiaries that are presently entitled to the property trust's trust income (or have been allocated a direct member component by an AMIT), the trustee will be required to deduct tax on Australian-sourced income distributed, other than income that is subject to a final withholding tax (e.g. interest/dividend and MIT withholding tax, as withholding tax is a final tax). This tax deducted is not a final tax.

Non-MITs

Tax is deducted in accordance with the type of unit holder: companies at 30%, individuals on a progressive scale starting at 32.5% and non-resident trustee beneficiaries at 45%. The unit holder is required to lodge a tax return in respect of these trust distributions (for corporate and individual unit holders, but not non-resident beneficiaries that are trusts) and can claim a deduction for certain costs incurred in deriving this income. The tax deducted by the trustee may be claimed as a tax credit with any excess tax deducted

[2] The countries with which Australia has an effective EOI on tax matters that qualify for the lower MIT withholding rate are: Anguilla, Antigua and Barbuda, Aruba, Argentina, Bahamas, Belgium, Belize, Bermuda, British Virgin Islands, Canada, Cayman Islands, China, Cook Islands, Czech Republic, Denmark, Fiji, Finland, France, Germany, Gibraltar, Guernsey, Hungary, India, Indonesia, Ireland, Isle of Man, Italy, Japan, Jersey, Kiribati, Republic of Korea, Macau, Malaysia, Malta, Mauritius, Mexico, Monaco, Netherlands, Netherlands Antilles, New Zealand, Norway, Papua New Guinea, Poland, Romania, Russia, San Marino, Singapore, Slovakia, South Africa, Spain, Sri Lanka, St Kitts & Nevis, St Vincent & the Grenadines, Sweden, Taipei, Thailand, Turks and Caicos Islands, United Kingdom, United States of America, Vietnam.

by the trustee refunded to the unit holder.

BACK TO TOP

Managed Investment Trusts

A concessional withholding tax regime applies to distributions made by withholding MITs and AMITs of taxable income attributable to Australian sources to all types of non-residents including trustees. The new regime replaces the non-final 30% withholding regime that formerly applied.

For Australian source income, the rate of withholding tax on distributions by a withholding MIT and AMIT depends on the country in which the foreign investor is resident:

- For foreign investors residing in a country with which Australia has an effective exchange of information (EOI) on tax matters[3] , the income is subject to a final withholding tax of 15% for distributions from July 01, 2012 and 10% for distributions from Green Building MITs.
- For foreign investors in a country with which Australia does not have an effective EOI, the income is subject to a final withholding tax at the rate of 30%.
- Where a foreign investor is a trust that is resident in a country with which Australia has an effective EOI and has a beneficiary resident in a country with which Australia does not have an effective EOI, the beneficiary is required to top up the 15% withholding tax deducted on the distribution to the Trust to reflect the 30% withholding tax rate applicable for distributions to beneficiaries resident in a non-EOI country.

For capital account MITs, no concessionary MIT withholding rates will apply bur rather distributions to non-residents will be subject to the same withholding rates as if it were a non-MIT.

In addition, different rates of withholding apply to distributions by a withholding MIT and AMIT that qualifies as a Clean Building MIT. This is an MIT that only holds 'clean buildings' that commenced construction on or after July 01, 2012. For such Clean Building MITs, the rate of withholding on distributions to foreign investors that are resident in countries with which Australia has an effective EOI is 10% rather than 15%.

For foreign investors that are trusts (other than non-Australian Pension Funds that are constituted by way of a trust), higher rates of tax may be applicable if MIT distributions derived by such trusts are not subsequently distributed to their beneficiaries.

Dividend, interest and royalty income will generally continue to be excluded from MIT withholding tax and are subject to the specific withholding tax rules. Capital gains on assets other than 'taxable Australian property' will also continue to be generally excluded (discussed below).

Tax deferred distribution

Tax deferred' distributions, being distributions in excess of the property trust's taxable income (e.g. an amount representing plant and equipment depreciation), are generally only be taxable to the extent that the amount exceeds the cost base of the unit holder's investment. The unit holder's CGT cost base is otherwise reduced by the tax deferred amount, which effectively defers any taxation (in the form of a higher capital gain) until such time as the units are disposed of. For certain investors, such as those that hold their investment on revenue account, these tax deferred distributions may be assessable on receipt.

As noted above, an AMIT has additional flexibility with the ability to adjust its cost base upwards. This

[3] The countries with which Australia has an effective EOI on tax matters that qualify for the lower MIT withholding rate are: Anguilla, Antigua and Barbuda, Aruba, Argentina, Bahamas, Belgium, Belize, Bermuda, British Virgin Islands, Canada, Cayman Islands, China, Cook Islands, Czech Republic, Denmark, Fiji, Finland, France, Germany, Gibraltar, Guernsey, Hungary, India, Indonesia, Ireland, Isle of Man, Italy, Japan, Jersey, Kiribati, Republic of Korea, Macau, Malaysia, Malta, Mauritius, Mexico, Monaco, Netherlands, Netherlands Antilles, New Zealand, Norway, Papua New Guinea, Poland, Romania, Russia, San Marino, Singapore, Slovakia, South Africa, Spain, Sri Lanka, St Kitts & Nevis, St Vincent & the Grenadines, Sweden, Taipei, Thailand, Turks and Caicos Islands, United Kingdom, United States of America, Vietnam.

BACK TO TOP

situation is likely to arise where a member has been attributed and taxed on a 'direct member component' that is in excess of the amount actually being paid.

Distributions of capital gains

Trustees of property trusts that distribute capital gains on assets that are not 'taxable Australian property' are not required to withhold tax from that amount as foreign resident beneficiaries will not be taxable on the gains distributed. Gains from investments held by the trust in other trusts are eligible for the exemption provided at least 50% of the market value of CGT assets of the other trust (or trusts in which the other trust has an interest) are not 'taxable Australian property' at the relevant CGT event time. Taxable Australian property includes real property held directly or indirectly that is situated in Australia, therefore it usually follows that capital gains distributions from Australian property trusts remain taxable.

Non-residents will only be taxable on capital gains realised on the disposal of units in an Australian resident property trust if the unit holder held at least 10% of the units in the trust, and more than 50% of the market value of the assets of the trust comprises Australian real property or interests in other entities whose assets are principally Australian real property.

Capital election requirement

Certain MITs can elect for capital account treatment for certain of its investments. Broadly, under the new deemed capital rules, Australian MITs (this definition is broadly the same as the MIT definition for MIT withholding tax purposes with a few exceptions) will be entitled to make an irrevocable election to apply the CGT treatment to eligible assets disposals from the first income year commencing on or after the 2008/09 year. If the trust makes a valid election, certain assets (broadly, land, shares in companies and units in unit trusts) are deemed to be held on capital account and therefore disposal of these assets may be eligible for the capital gains tax discount and exemption for non-residents (where assets are 'non-taxable Australian property'). If no election is made, the assets will be deemed to be held on revenue account (with the exception of real estate which will be taxed according to the ordinary capital/revenue distinction). The new concessions will also apply to unit trusts 100% owned and controlled by MITs if the trust is eligible for 'flow through' treatment (i.e. carry on only an 'eligible investment business').

Other Withholding Taxes

Dividend and interest income paid to non-resident unit holders is subject to a final withholding tax in accordance with domestic rules/treaty rules. To the extent that the income has been subject to final Australian withholding tax or would have been subject to withholding tax had an exemption not applied, no further tax is levied.

Withholding from other property trust distributions (or from a present entitlement to other trust income) is required at the rate of 47% where an Australian tax file number (TFN), Australian business number (ABN) or other exception is not quoted to the fund. Unit holders are entitled to a tax credit for the amount withheld. Amounts that have tax withheld under the "managed investment trust" withholding tax provisions discussed above are exempted from this requirement.

c. Australian Stamp Duty

Landholder duty

All states and territories impose landholder duty on certain acquisitions of interests in trusts with interests in land (held directly or indirectly) valued above a landholdings threshold at rates of up to 5.95%. The quantum of duty is based on the value of all land holdings and in New South Wales and Western Australia also on value of goods.

All states and territories (with the exception of the Australian Capital Territory) impose landholder duty on acquisitions of 90% or more in a listed trust. For unlisted trusts, landholder duty is imposed in all states and territories (except Queensland) on acquisitions of 50% or more (and 20% or more in Victoria). In

BACK TO TOP

South Australia, both landholder duty and trust acquisition duty may apply.

Trust acquisition duty

Queensland and South Australia separately impose duty on changes of interests in certain private trusts. In Queensland, trust acquisition duty is imposed where the trust has a direct or indirect interest in 'dutiable property', including land. In South Australia, trust acquisition duty is imposed where the trust (not being a registered managed investment scheme) has a direct interest in land. The duty is imposed, at rates of up to 5.75% of the greater of the unencumbered market value and the consideration paid. Unlike landholder duty, there is no requirement that the interest acquired in the trust be above a certain percentage interest.

Additional landholder duty/trust acquisition duty

New South Wales, Queensland and Victoria (and South Australia from 1 January 2018) impose additional duty of up to 8% on certain landholdings that are acquired by 'foreign persons' (as defined) and classified as being 'residential land'. This requires a consideration of the current zoning of the land and may also take into account the intended use of the land.

5 Tax treatment of foreign REIT and its domestic unit holder

Foreign REIT	Corporate unit holder	Individual unit holder
Similar to Australian Trust however with modifications.	- Dividend distributions are taxed at a rate of 35%. - Return of capital is tax deferred.	Like corporate unit holder of Australian trust.

Foreign REIT

Foreign REITs are taxed on Australian sourced income and capital gains on taxable Australian property. The taxation of a foreign REIT will depend on the type of entity the REIT is for Australian tax purposes and the investments structure adapted. If the foreign REIT is a trust, the tax implications will broadly be in accordance with 3.1 and 4.2 above. Such foreign REITs may qualify as an eligible widely held investor for MIT purposes (depending upon the structure used to invest into Australia).

Corporate unit holder

Corporate unit holders of a foreign trust are taxed on income broadly as above with a tax offset for foreign tax paid (subject to an offset cap amount).

Individual unit holder

Individual unit holders of a foreign trust are taxed on income broadly as above with a tax offset for foreign tax paid (subject to an offset cap amount). ■

AUTHORS CONTACT | AUSTRALIA

Scott Farrell

Tel. +61 2 9335 7366

spfarrell@kpmg.com.au

EPRA

EUROPEAN PUBLIC
REAL ESTATE ASSOCIATION

GLOBAL
REIT SURVEY

ASIA - PACIFIC

Hong Kong

HK REIT

A comparison of the
major REIT regimes
around the world.

2017

BACK TO TOP

1 General introduction

	Enacted year	Citation	REIT type
HK – REIT	2003	Code on Real Estate Investment Trusts	Trust type

The Code on Real Estate Investment Trusts (Code on REITs) was first introduced in July 2003 and revised in June 2005, June 2010, April 2013 and July 2014. REITs in Hong Kong are structured as trusts. They must comply with the Code on REITs issued by the Securities and Futures Commission (SFC) for authorisation.

There are currently ten REITs with a total market capitalisation of approximately EUR 17.697 billion as at July 10, 2014 (to be supplied by Consilla Capital).

Sector summary*

Listing Country	Number of REITs	Number in EPRA REIT Index	Sector Mkt Cap (EUR€m)	% of Global REIT Index
Hong Kong	12	3	€ 22,539	1.68%

Top REITs*

Company name	Mkt Cap (EUR€m)	1 yr return (EUR€) %	Div Yield	% of Global REIT Index
Link Real Estate Investment Trust	€ 14,764	16.83%	3.85%	1.43%
Champion REIT	€ 3,244	18.70%	4.613%	0.11%
Fortune Real Estate Investment Trust	€ 2,073	7.40%	5.08%	0.14%

** All market caps and returns are rebased in EUR and are correct as at 30 June 2017. The Global REIT Index is the FTSE EPRA/NAREIT Global REITs Index. EPRA, July 2017.*

2 Requirements

a. Formalities / procedure

Key requirements
- To be authorised by the SFC of Hong Kong. - Appointment of a trustee. - Appointment of a management company.

REITs must be in the legal form of a trust and governed by the Code on REITs. They also need to be authorised by the SFC of Hong Kong.

One trustee functionally independent of the management company of the REIT must be appointed, but may be part of the same corporate group if certain requirements are met. The REITs listed in Hong Kong

BACK TO TOP

have all appointed independent trustees.

Furthermore, a management company acceptable to the SFC must be appointed. An independent property appraiser must also be appointed. An annual valuation of the REIT's assets must take place. In the case of a transaction (not defined in the Code on REITs, but generally understood to refer to significant transactions such as an acquisition or a disposal of property etc), the management company shall, where necessary or required by the Code, engage a financial adviser.

The management company may choose to perform all the functions required of it under the Code on REITs itself or delegate or contract out one or more of these functions to one or more outside entities.

Certain transactions with connected parties, such as the management company, the trustee, a significant unit holder of 10% or more, the property-valuer or transactions between trusts that are managed by the same management company, are subject to approval by the unit holders.

b. Legal form /minimum initial capital

Legal form	Minimum initial capital
Unit trust	No

Legal form

REITs must be in the legal form of a trust. A REIT may hold real estate directly or indirectly through special purpose vehicles that are legally and beneficially owned by the REIT.

Minimum initial capital

No formal minimum capital requirements exist in the Code on REITs.

c. Unit holder requirements / listing requirements

Unit holder requirements	Listing mandatory
No requirements.	Yes

Unit holder requirements

All REITs in Hong Kong are in the form of a trust, and investors are the unit holders of the trust. There are no specific unit holder conditions that must be fulfilled for REITs to be authorised in Hong Kong. Also, there are no restrictions on foreign unit holders.

Listing requirements

All REITs in Hong Kong must be listed on the Stock Exchange of Hong Kong Limited ('SEHK') within a period acceptable to the SFC. The REITs in Hong Kong are subject to the listing rules of SEHK.

d. Asset levels / activity test

Restrictions on activities / investments
- Must primarily invest in real estate. - Must hold the real estate for at least two years. - Prohibited from investing in vacant land with exception, or engaging in property development activities with exception. - Must not acquire any asset that involves the assumption of any unlimited liability. - May invest in real estate located in Hong Kong or overseas.

REITs must invest primarily in real estate that generates recurring rental income. The REIT may not acquire non-income generating real estate in excess of 10% of the total net asset value of the REIT at the time of acquisition.

A REIT must hold its real estate for a period of at least two years, unless consent is obtained from its unit holders by way of a special resolution at a general meeting.

A REIT is permitted to establish and own special purpose vehicle companies (SPVs) to hold its real estate investments. Under the Code on REITs, SPVs must be legally and beneficially owned by the REIT and the REIT must have majority ownership and control of the SPVs. Generally, no more than two layers of SPVs are allowed unless specifically approved by the SFC. Where the REIT invests in hotels, recreation parks or serviced apartments, such investments shall be held by SPVs.

REITs are prohibited from investing in vacant land unless the management company has demonstrated that such investment is part-and-parcel of a permitted property development (see below).

In engaging or participating in property development activities (refurbishment, retro-fittings and renovation excepted), the aggregate investments in all property developments undertaken, together with the aggregate contract value of the uncompleted units of real estate acquired, shall not exceed 10% of the gross asset value of the REIT.

A REIT must not acquire any asset that involves the assumption of any liability that is unlimited.

If a REIT indicates a particular type of real estate in its name, it must invest at least 70% of its non-cash assets in such type of real estate.

There is no limitation to the holding of units in a REIT in Hong Kong.

REITs may invest in foreign assets.

e. Leverage

Leverage
Limitation to 45% of total gross asset value.

The gearing ratio limit is 45% of total gross asset value of the REIT.

f. Profit distribution obligations

Operative income	Capital gains	Timing
90% of audited annual net income after tax.	Specified in the trust deed.	Annually.

Operative income

A REIT shall distribute not less than 90% of its audited annual net income after tax in the form of dividends to its unit holders each year.

Capital gains

Whether any capital gains on disposal of real estate could be distributed is generally specified in the trust deed when a REIT is launched for sale to the public.

g. Sanctions

Penalties / loss of status rules
- De-listing. - Loss of authorisation by the SFC.

3 Tax treatment at the level of REIT

a. Corporate tax / withholding tax

Current income	Capital gains	Withholding tax
REIT is exempt from profits tax. REIT may be subject to property tax. SPV is subject to profits tax. Dividends from SPV tax-exempt. Foreign sourced income tax-exempt.	N/A	N/A

Current income

A REIT is exempt from Hong Kong profits tax under the Inland Revenue Ordinance of Hong Kong. However, where the REIT holds real estate in Hong Kong directly and derives rental income thereon, such rental income will be subject to Hong Kong property tax at the prevailing rate of 15%.

Where the REIT holds real estate in Hong Kong indirectly via SPVs, such SPVs will be subject to profits tax at the prevailing rate of 16.5% in respect of the profits derived from the real estate. Such SPVs would generally be exempt from property tax.

Income derived from real estate situated outside Hong Kong and capital gains are generally exempt from property tax and profits tax.

Dividends paid by a SPV to another SPV are generally exempt from profits tax.

BACK TO TOP

Capital gains

There is no capital gains tax in Hong Kong.

Withholding tax

There is no withholding tax on interest, dividends or distributions from a REIT in Hong Kong.

Hong Kong has a territorial tax system and does not tax foreign-sourced income. There is therefore no question of any entitlement to a refund of a tax credit for foreign taxes withheld on the foreign-sourced income of a REIT.

Other taxes

There is no special tax treatment applicable to REITs in Hong Kong.

Accounting rules

REITs in Hong Kong are required to comply with the local GAAP, in line with IFRS.

b. Transition regulations

Conversion into REIT status
N/A

There are no specific tax privileges and concessions when converting into REIT status.

c. Registration duties

Registration duties
Stamp duties.

The transfer of Hong Kong real estate or shares of Hong Kong incorporated SPVs would be subject to stamp duty in Hong Kong. On February 22, 2013, the Financial Secretary announced that the Government would amend the Stamp Duty Ordinance to adjust the ad valorem stamp duty (AVD) rates. Unless specifically exempted from the new AVD, any residential property (except that acquired by a Hong Kong permanent resident who does not own any other residential property in Hong Kong at the time of acquisition) and non-residential property acquired on or after February 23, 2013, either by an individual or a company, will be subject to the new AVD rates. Transactions that took place before February 23, 2013 will be subject to the original stamp duty regime. Stamp duty on the sale of immovable property in Hong Kong is charged at rates that vary with the amount or value of the consideration. Under the new stamp duty regime, generally the maximum rate of 8.5% applies where the transfer consideration or value of real estate is above HKD 21,739,130. On 4 November 2016, the Government announced that the Stamp Duty Ordinance would be amended to increase the stamp duty rates for residential property transactions to a flat rate of 15%. Under the Government's proposal, any instrument executed on or after 5 November 2016 for the sale and purchase or transfer of residential property, unless specifically exempted or provided otherwise, will be subject to the proposed new rate (a flat rate at 15% of the consideration or value of the residential property, whichever is the higher).

Where shares in a Hong Kong company are transferred, Hong Kong Stamp Duty at the rate of 0.2% applies to the higher of the transfer consideration or the value of the shares.

Hong Kong Stamp Duty also applies to a lease of real estate in Hong Kong, generally at a rate of 0.25% to

BACK TO TOP

1% of the average yearly rent, depending on the term of the lease.

Hong Kong introduced a Special Stamp Duty (SDD) with effect from November 20, 2010. Unless specifically exempted, any residential property acquired on or after November 20, 2010, either by an individual or a company (regardless of where it is incorporated), and resold or transferred within a specified period of time after acquisition, would be subject to SDD. The SDD payable is calculated by reference to the stated consideration or the market value, whichever is higher, at the following regressive rates for the different holding periods by the vendor or transferor before the disposal. The SDD rates were revised for any residential property acquired on or after October 27, 2012. All parties to a contract are liable to the SSD.

Period within which the residential property is resold or transferred after its acquisition.	**SSD Rates** (for residential property acquired on or after October 27, 2012)
6 months or less.	20%
More than 6months but for 12 months or less.	15%
More than 12 months but for 36 months or less.	10%

Hong Kong introduced a Buyer's Stamp Duty (BSD) with effect from October 27, 2012. Unless specially exempted, a purchaser (any individual without Hong Kong permanent residence or any corporation irrespective of its place of incorporation) would be liable to BSD for transfer of residential property on or after October 27, 2012. BSD is charged at 15% on the higher of sales consideration or market value.

4 Tax treatment at the unit holder's level

a. Domestic unit holder

Corporate unit holder	Individual unit holder	Withholding tax
Tax-exempt.	Tax-exempt.	N/A

Corporate shareholder

While distributions from REITs are not specifically tax-exempt, the Inland Revenue Department's practice so far is not to tax a REIT's distributions, whether they are received by individual or non-individual unit holders.

Gains on the disposal of REIT units are not subject to profit tax in Hong Kong if such gains are capital gains. A unit holder carrying on a trade, profession or business in Hong Kong consisting of the acquisition and disposal of units in a REIT is subject to Hong Kong profits tax in respect of any gains derived from the disposal of the units in Hong Kong.

Individual unit holder

While distributions from REITs are not specifically tax-exempt, the Inland Revenue Department's practice so far is not to tax a REIT's distributions, whether they are received by individual or non-individual unit holders.

Gains on the disposal of REIT units are not subject to profit tax in Hong Kong if such gains are capital gains. A unit holder carrying on a trade, profession or business in Hong Kong consisting of the acquisition

BACK TO TOP

and disposal of units in a REIT is subject to Hong Kong profits tax in respect of any gains derived from the disposal of units in Hong Kong.

Withholding tax

There is no withholding tax in Hong Kong on the distribution of profits.

Stamp duty

Hong Kong stamp duty is chargeable in respect of the transfer of the REIT units at 0.2% of the transfer consideration (payable by the transferor and transferee at 0.1% each). In addition, a fixed duty of HKD5 is currently payable on any instrument of transfer of units.

b. Foreign unit holder

Corporate unit holder	Individual unit holder	Withholding tax
Tax-exempt.	Tax-exempt.	N/A

Corporate unit holder

While distributions from REITs are not specifically tax-exempt, the Inland Revenue Department's practice so far is not to tax a REIT's distributions, whether they are received by individual or non-individual unit holders.

Gains on the disposal of REIT units are not subject to profit tax in Hong Kong if the foreign unit holder is not carrying on any trade, profession or business in Hong Kong or such gains are capital gains. A unit holder carrying on a trade, profession or business in Hong Kong consisting of the acquisition and disposal of units in a REIT is subject to Hong Kong profits tax in respect of any gains derived from the disposal of units in Hong Kong.

In addition, certain transactions undertaken by genuine foreign funds are exempt from Hong Kong tax.

Individual unit holder

While distributions from REITs are not specifically tax-exempt, the Inland Revenue Department's practice so far is not to tax a REIT's distributions, whether they are received by individual or non-individual unit holders.

Gains on the disposal of REIT units are not subject to profit tax in Hong Kong if the foreign unit holder is not carrying on any trade, profession or business in Hong Kong or such gains are capital gains. A unit holder carrying on a trade, profession or business in Hong Kong consisting of the acquisition and disposal of units in a REIT is subject to Hong Kong profits tax in respect of any gains derived from the disposal of units in Hong Kong.

In addition, certain transactions undertaken by genuine foreign funds are exempt from Hong Kong tax.

Withholding tax

There is no withholding tax in Hong Kong on distribution of profits.

Stamp duty

Hong Kong stamp duty is chargeable in respect of the transfer of the REIT units at 0.2% of the transfer consideration (payable by the transferor and transferee at 0.1% each). In addition, a fixed duty of HKD 5 is currently payable on any instrument of transfer of units.

5 Tax treatment of foreign REITs and its domestic unit holder

BACK TO TOP

Foreign REIT	Corporate unit holder	Individual unit holder
Local tax rules apply.	No taxation.	No taxation.

Foreign REIT

Local tax rules apply. Rental income derived from properties in Hong Kong is subject to either Hong Kong profits tax or property tax.

Corporate unit holder

No Hong Kong taxes apply if no business consisting of the acquisition and disposal of investment in REITs is undertaken in Hong Kong.

Individual unit holder

No Hong Kong taxes apply if no business consisting of the acquisition and disposal of investment in REITs is undertaken in Hong Kong. ■

AUTHORS CONTACT | HONG KONG

KK So

Tel. +852 2289 3789

kk.so@hk.pwc.com

European Public Real Estate Association

Square de Meeus, 23
1000 Brussels, Belgium

T +32 (0) 2739 1010
F +32 (0) 2739 1020

W www.epra.com
E info@epra.com

EPRA

EUROPEAN PUBLIC
REAL ESTATE ASSOCIATION

GLOBAL
REIT SURVEY

ASIA - PACIFIC

India

REIT

A comparison of the
major REIT regimes
around the world.

2017

BACK TO TOP

1 General introduction

Year	Citation	REIT type	REIT market
September 26, 2014	Securities and Exchange Board of India (Real Estate Investment Trusts) Regulations, 2014 ('REIT Regulations') – certain modifications/ amendments are made from time-to-time via press releases and notifications	Trust	As of this date, there are no Real Estate Investment Trusts ('REIT') registered with Securities and Exchange Board of India ('SEBI'). However, there are some applications that have been filed seeking registrations. A variation of REITs, is Infrastructure Investment Trust ('InvITs'), and the first offering by an Indian InvIT was made recently. The move by the Government to allow foreign investments in REITs and rationalisation of the taxation regime is expected to herald the launch of successful REIT listings in India. Several foreign REITs have, however, been investing in Indian assets over recent years

On October 10, 2013, SEBI released a consultation paper along with Draft REIT Regulations. After considerable modifications, REIT Regulations were finally enacted on September 26, 2014. Over the years, the regulators partnered with relevant stake-holders in the country including government bodies, investors and real estate developers to bring these regulations in line with globally recognised norms.

On May 6, 2015, the Union Cabinet approved inclusion of REIT as an eligible financial instrument under the exchange control regulations. The Reserve Bank of India ('RBI') vide notifications dated November 16, 2015 and February 15, 2016 notified the regulatory policy enabling foreign investments under the automatic route in REITs regulated by SEBI. The taxation regime for REITs has further been rationalised by the Finance Act, 2016, and there is an effective pass through. This could herald the launch of a successful REIT listing in India.

It is interesting to note that the regulatory regime governing REITs is similar to those in other developed and developing countries, especially with respect to distribution policies, capital requirements, etc.

2 Requirements

a. Formalities / procedure

Key requirements
A REIT should be registered with SEBI and be constituted as a trust with its trust deed having the main objective of undertaking activity of REIT in accordance with the REIT Regulations. REIT should have a Sponsor, Asset Management Company ('AMC'), Trustee and valuers.

Conditions for eligibility of **Sponsor** are as under:

No maximum limit on the number of sponsors; concept of 'sponsor group' introduced
Consolidated net worth of at least INR 1000 million, with each sponsors' net worth being at least INR 200 million
Sponsor or its associates to have not less than five years of real estate development or real estate fund management experience
Track record of at least two completed projects for the developer sponsor

BACK TO TOP

To be a 'fit and proper person' based on the criteria specified by SEBI.

Key rights and responsibilities of **sponsor(s) and sponsor groups**:

Setting up a REIT and appointing a trustee
Transferring or undertaking to transfer assets and interest in the holding company ('Hold Co')/Special Purpose Vehicle ('SPV') to the REIT before allotment of units to applicants
Minimum post-initial public offer ('IPO') holding of sponsor and sponsor groups to be at least 25%:
- Three-year lock-in period of 25% of post-IPO holding
- One-year lock-in period for balance post-IPO holding
- Sponsors and sponsor group shall collectively hold:
- Minimum of 25% of the total units of a REIT on a post-issue basis for a period of three years from initial offer; and
- Minimum of 15% of the outstanding units of a listed REIT at all times
- Each sponsor shall hold a minimum of 5% of the outstanding units of a REIT at all times

Divestment of 15% continued holding subject to the following:
- Completion of a three-year lock-in period from the listing date
- Another sponsor acquiring the minimum holding with the prior approval of the unitholders.

Conditions for eligibility of the **AMC** are as under:

Minimum net worth of INR 100 million.
The AMC or its associates should have not less than five years of experience in fund management/advisory services/property management in the real estate industry or in development of real estate
The AMC should be a 'fit and proper' person based on the criteria specified by SEBI
The AMC to have at least two key personnel having not less than five years of experience in real estate industry or in development of real estate.

Key rights and responsibilities of the **AMC**:

Ensuring that a REIT's Hold Co's and SPV's assets have proper legal, binding and marketable titles and agreements
Identifying and recommending investment opportunities
Complying with the conditions and strategy mandated for the investment
Appointing other service providers in consultation with trustee
Undertaking lease and property management (directly or through agents)
Ensuring that a REIT's assets are adequately insured
Addressing unitholders' grievances and distribution-related issues
Ensuring annual audit of a REIT's accounts by an auditor
Overseeing developmental activities
Providing activity and performance reports on a REIT to its board or governing board every three months
Ensuring adequate disclosure and timely submission of documents to the concerned stock exchange
Maintaining records pertaining to activities of a REIT for a minimum period of seven years.

Conditions for eligibility of the **Trustee**:
Registered with SEBI and not related to the sponsor or manager.

Key rights and responsibilities of the **Trustee**:
Appointing a manager and executing his or her agreement
Overseeing the manager's activities and operations, and obtaining compliance certificates on a quarterly basis
Reviewing related party transactions
Obtaining unitholders' approval on specified matters.

BACK TO TOP

b. Legal form and minimum initial capital

Legal form	Minimum asset size
Trust.	INR 5,000 million

Legal form

REITs are required to be set up as a trust.

REITs raise funds through sale of units to the public.

Minimum initial capital

INR 5,000 million.

c. Unit holder requirements and listing requirements

Unit holder requirements	Listing mandatory
- Mandatory listing of units of REIT, with a minimum initial offer size of INR 2,500 million and minimum public float of 25% - Minimum unit size of INR 0.1 million and minimum subscription of - INR 0.2 million - The minimum number of subscribers to the initial public offer should be 200 - Non-residents permitted to invest in REIT as per the REIT Regulations. Foreign investments in REIT regulated by SEBI is permissible under the automatic route per the exchange control regulations, subject to certain conditions.	Yes

d. Asset levels / activity test

Restrictions on activities / investments
Investment permitted in: (1) Real estate assets in India (other than vacant land, agricultural land, etc.) (2) Securities of SPVs holding permissible real estate assets in India Investment through a Hold Co is also permitted, subject to conditions

Asset-related conditions:

At least 80% of the value of a REIT to be in completed and rent-generating real estate, with a lock-in period of three years from the purchase date.

A maximum of 20% of the total value of REITs can be from:

BACK TO TOP

- Under construction properties with a lock-in period of three years after completion and completed but non-rent generating properties
- The listed or unlisted debt of real estate companies
- Mortgage-backed securities
- Equity of listed companies in India, generating at least 75% of their income from real estate activities
- Government securities
- Unutilised floor space index ('FSI') and transferable development rights ('TDR') with respect to existing investments
- Cash or money market instruments

Additional conditions:
A minimum of two projects to be held by a REIT directly or through Hold Co/SPV with an investment cap of 60% for a single project
Direct holding of real estate assets in India or through a SPV or a two-level structure through a Hold Co
Investment through a Hold Co should be subject to the following requirements:

- Ultimate holding interest of the REIT in SPVs to be at least 26%
- Other shareholders/partners of the Hold Co/SPV should not restrict the REIT, Hold Co or SPV from complying with the REIT regulations, and an agreement shall be entered into with such shareholders/ partners to that effect
- The AMC shall appoint the majority of the board members of a Hold Co and/or SPV
- In every meeting of a Hold Co and/or SPV, the voting of the REIT shall be exercised

Investment is not permitted in vacant land, mortgages or agricultural land (with certain exceptions)
At least 51% of the revenue to be from rental, leasing and letting out of assets, or incidental revenue
Investment in other REITs or lending is not permitted
Unit holder's approval is required for disposal of a REIT's assets or interest in the SPV if it exceeds 10% of the value of the assets in a financial year
Co-investment is permitted subject to conditions.

e. Leverage

Leverage
– Up to 25% of the asset size, no specific conditions – From 25% up to 49%, credit rating and unit holders' approval required

Aggregate consolidated net borrowings (i.e. net of cash and cash equivalents) and deferred payments must not to exceed 49% of the value of the REIT assets. If such borrowings exceed 25% of the value of the REIT assets:

Credit rating to be obtained from a credit rating agency registered with SEBI

Approval of the unit holders (where the number of votes cast in favour are more than the number of votes cast against).

f. Profit distribution obligations

Dividend	Timing
Not less than 90% of net distributable cash flows	At least once every six months

BACK TO TOP

A minimum of 90% of the net distributable cash flow of a REIT

Minimum net distributable cash flows to be distributed by a Hold Co to a REIT (subject to provisions of the Companies Act, 2013, and Limited Liability Partnership Act, 2008):

- 100% of cash flows received from SPVs; and
- 90% of the balance.

An SPV is to distribute a minimum of 90% of its net distributable cash flows to a REIT/Hold Co

A REIT is to distribute at least 90% of the sale proceeds arising from the sale of property or equity shares/interest in a Hold Co/SPV, unless reinvestment is proposed within a period of one year

Distribution to be undertaken at least once every six months.

g. Sanctions

Penalties / loss of status rules
In the case of any default by the REIT or parties to the REIT or any other person involved in the activity of the REIT. The same is dealt with in the manner provided in SEBI (Intermediaries) Regulations, 2008

h. Related party transactions

Permission granted subject to the following:
Arm's-length requirement being met
Specified disclosures being made to unitholders and the stock exchange
Valuation reports or fairness opinions being obtained from independent valuer(s) in the case of specified transactions (for instance, buying and selling of assets)
Unit holder's approval is required for the following transactions:

- Acquisition and sale of investments whether directly or through the Hold Co or SPV exceeding 10% of total value of the REIT; and
- Borrowings from related parties exceeding 10% of total consolidated borrowings of the REIT, Hold Co and SPV(s).

i. Valuation

Complete valuation of a REIT (in the prescribed format) to be undertaken at least once every financial year
Valuation to be undertaken from a financial as well as technical perspective
Valuer to have minimum experience of five years
Valuer not to be related to or associated with the relevant REIT parties
Half-yearly valuation of REIT assets to be conducted for the half year ending 30 September
Complete valuation to be undertaken for purchase or sale of property; with unit holders' approval needed if:

- The acquisition price is more than 110% of the valuation
- The sale price is less than 90% of the valuation

Two-year cooling-off period for the valuer after every four consecutive years of valuation being done of the same property
'Valuer's remuneration to not be linked to the value of the asset.

j. Governance aspects

Unitholders' meetings to be convened at least once every year within 120 days from the end of the

BACK TO TOP

financial year, with the gap between two meetings not exceeding 15 months
A resolution to be considered as passed if unit holders casting votes in favour are more than those casting votes against it
Annual report to be provided to unit holders within three months from the end of the financial year; half-yearly report to be given within 45 days from 30 September
Price-sensitive information, as well as that having a bearing on operations or the performance of a REIT, to be disclosed to the stock exchange.

k. Other aspects

Multiple classes of REIT units are not permitted
However, subordinate units carrying inferior rights may be issued to sponsor(s) and their associates
Parity to be maintained between unit holders (no preferential voting or other rights among unit holders)

3 Tax treatment at REIT level

a. Income tax

Capital gains from sale of securities of SPV	Dividend income from SPV	Interest income from SPV	Rental income from property held directly by REIT	Any other income
Income of REIT is taxable at the applicable rates	Income of REIT is exempt	Income of REIT is not taxable	Income of REIT is not taxable	30%

Capital gains from sale of securities of SPVs:

Listed equity shares [1]

- Long-term capital gains are exempt
- Short-term capital gains are taxable at 15[2] %

Others

- Long-term capital gains[3] taxable at 20% (with indexation[4])
- Short-term capital gains[5] taxable at 30%

Dividend income from SPV:

Dividend income received by the REIT from the SPV should be exempt in the hands of the REIT. In order to further rationalise the taxation regime for REITs, the Finance Act, 2016 provides an exemption from the levy of DDT in respect of dividend declared, distributed or paid by the SPV to the business trust, subject to prescribed conditions.

Interest income from SPV:

Interest income received by the REIT from the SPV should be exempt in the hands of the REIT. However, the REIT is required to withhold tax at the rate of 5% on distribution of such income to a foreign unit holder and at the rate of 10% on distribution of such income to a domestic unit holder.

[1] Subject to payment of Securities Transaction Tax ('STT')
[2] The income-tax rates in this report are exclusive of applicable surcharge and education cess
[3] If held for more than 24 months
[4] Indexation is not applicable on sale of debt securities
[5] If held for up to 24 months

BACK TO TOP

Rental income from property held directly by REIT:

Rental income received by the REIT should be exempt in the hands of the REIT. Tenants are not liable to withhold taxes on rental income paid to REIT on the property held directly by the REIT. However, the REIT would be required to withhold tax at the rate of 10% on distribution of such income to a domestic unit holder and, in the case of distribution of such income to a non-resident unit-holder, the withholding shall be at the rates in force.

Other income of the REIT:

Any other income, including income from the assets held directly by the REIT, should be taxable at 30%.

b. Registration duties

Registration duties
Stamp duty and registration costs on real estate range between 5% and 15%. Stamp duty on transfer of shares is up to 0.25%

There are no specific exemptions available to REITs.

Stamp duty is levied at the time of registration of the purchase transaction. Rates for stamp duty vary between 5% and 15% on real estate transactions, depending upon the state in which the instrument for transfer is executed. Stamp duty is levied on sale price or value of the asset as per circle rates, whichever is higher.

Registration of documents recording the transfer of real estate asset in the name of purchaser attracts registration fee. Registration fee is a state levy and varies across states in India.

The following fee structure is applicable to the REIT under the REIT Regulations:

Fees	REIT
Application Fees	INR 0.1 million
Registration Fees	INR 1 million
Issue filing fees	0.1% in the case of initial and follow-on offers and 0.05% in the case of rights issues

4 Tax treatment at the unit holder's level

Income-tax on units received in exchange of shares of the SPV

Units received in exchange of shares of the SPV should not be taxable in the hands of the unit holder at the time of such exchange. However, at the time of disposal of such units by the unit holder, the unit holder would be liable to pay the applicable capital gains tax (the preferential capital gains regime, explained below under the heading "Income-tax on sale of units by the unit holder", would be applicable for such units held by the unit holder).

The cost of acquisition of the shares of the SPV should be considered to be the cost of acquisition for the purposes of computing the capital gains in the hands of the unit holder.

The period of holding of the units should be computed from the date of acquisition of the shares of the SPV.

BACK TO TOP

Income-tax on units received in exchange of assets (other than shares of the SPV)

Units received in exchange of assets (other than shares of the SPV) shall be taxable at the time of swap. Long-term capital gains[6] on swap of assets shall be taxable at the rate of 20% and short-term capital gains shall be taxable at the rate of 30%.

Income-tax on sale of units by the unit holder

Long-term capital gains[7] on sale of units of a REIT by the unit holder should be exempt from income-tax in the hands of the unit holder, subject to payment of STT.

Short-term capital gains[8] on sale of units of a REIT by the unit holder should be chargeable to tax at the rate of 15%.

Securities transaction tax, at the rate of 0.2%, should be leviable on the transaction value of the sale.

Minimum Alternative tax ('MAT') at the rate of 18.5% shall be payable on profits arising (as per books of account) from sale of units. In case of Sponsors, a separate computation mechanism is prescribed for calculation of MAT.

Income-tax on distributions received from the REIT

Income received by the investors as distributions from the REIT is exempt in the hands of the investors. However, such distributions received from the REIT, which are attributable to the interest income accrued to/received by the REIT and rental income received from the tenants with respect to the property held directly by the REIT, are as follows:

- Interest income should be chargeable to income-tax in the hands of the unit holder at the rates applicable to such unit holder (a non-resident unit holder should be taxable at the rate of 5% in respect of such income). Taxes withheld by the REIT, as discussed above, should be available as credit.
- Rental income should be chargeable to income-tax in the hands of the unit holder at the rates applicable to such unit holder (a non-resident unit holder may be allowed to take treaty benefits if available on such income). Taxes withheld by the REIT as discussed above shall be available as credit.

5 Exchange Control Regulations

Foreign investment permitted in REIT

Persons resident outside India, including Registered Foreign Portfolio Investor ('RFPI') and Non-resident Indian (NRI), have now been permitted to invest in units of REIT.

Sale/transfer/pledge of units in REIT

Such investments can be transferred or sold in any manner or redeemed as per SEBI regulations/RBI directions.

However, the non-resident unitholder may not be able to exit investments in units of REITs by exercising an option/right to exit.

Further, these units could be pledged by the non-resident unitholder to secure credit facilities.

Are investments by REIT treated as a foreign investment?

Investments by a REIT shall be regarded as foreign investment only if either the Sponsor, or the Manager, or the Investment Manager[9] , is not Indian 'owned and controlled'. If such investments are treated as

[6] If held for more than 36 months (other than immovable property)/ 24 months in case of immovable property
[7] If held for more than 36 months
[8] If held for up to 36 months
[9] Sponsor, Manager, Investment Manager can be organised in the form of a LLP

BACK TO TOP

foreign owned, they would need to comply with the applicable sectoral caps and other restrictions.

For this purpose, ownership and control of companies and LLP are to be determined in accordance with the regulations prescribed. For entities other than companies or LLPs, SEBI shall determine whether or not the entity is foreign owned and controlled.

Procedural conditions

The payment for the units of REIT are to be made by an inward remittance through normal banking channels, including by debit to an Non-Resident Rupee ('NRE') or an Foreign Currency Non-Resident ('FCNR') account. REIT will have to report to RBI or SEBI in the prescribed format.

Definition of 'real estate business'

In the Foreign Exchange Management (Permissible Capital Account Transactions) Regulations, 2000, 'real estate business' has been regarded as a prohibited sector for foreign investment.

These regulations have now been amended to exclude REITs registered and regulated under the extant SEBI regulations, from the ambit of 'real estate business'. This potentially enables the REITs from directly buying (and selling) real estate. ■

AUTHORS CONTACT | INDIA

Abhishek Goenka

Tel. +91 080 4079 6279

abhishek.goenka@in.pwc.com

Anish Sanghvi

Tel. +91 22 6689 1133

anish.sanghvi@in.pwc.com

Bhairav Dalal

Tel. +91 22 6689 1130

bhairav.dalal@in.pwc.com

EPRA
EUROPEAN PUBLIC
REAL ESTATE ASSOCIATION

GLOBAL
REIT SURVEY

ASIA - PACIFIC

Indonesia

DIRE

A comparison of the major REIT regimes around the world.

2017

BACK TO TOP

1 General introduction

Enacted year	Citation	REIT type	REIT market
2007	Regulation of Bapepam-LK (Capital Market and Financial Institution Supervisory Agency) Number IX.M.1 No: Kep-425/BL/2007 dated 18 December 2007	Collective Investment Contract – Real Estate Investment Fund (Dana Investasi Real Estat – DIRE)	Two DIREs have been established as of June 2017

A DIRE is a Real Estate Investment Fund as mentioned in Regulation of Bapepam-LK (Capital Market and Financial Institution Supervisory Agency, currently Otoritas Jasa Keuangan – "OJK" (Financial Services Authority)) Number IX.M.1 concerning Guidelines for Investment Managers and Custodian Banks in Conducting Management of Real Estate Investment Funds in the form of Collective Investment Contracts (CIC)[1].

There are two types of DIRE, a Sharia DIRE and a 'conventional' DIRE. A Sharia DIRE is a collective investment scheme in real estate according to Sharia Law. Specific Sharia DIRE guidelines were issued in 2016 and state that a Sharia DIRE must have 90% of its income derived from Sharia compliant activities. If a DIRE does not comply with these guidelines, then it is a conventional DIRE.

Currently there are two DIREs in Indonesia.

2 Requirements

a. Formalities / procedure

Key requirements
Registration with the OJK or BAPEPAM, LK and Indonesia Stock Exchange

All of the following requirements apply to both conventional and Sharia DIREs.

A DIRE may make a public offering on its participation units to public investors. If a DIRE does not list its participation units on the Indonesia Stock Exchange, its investment manager shall buy back participation units that are redeemed by unitholders.

A registration statement for a public offering by a DIRE shall be submitted to OJK by its investment manager (based on Decision of the Chairman of Capital Market and Financial Institutions Supervisory Agency Number: Kep-423/BL/2007 dated 18 December 2007).

In cases where a DIRE does not make a public offering, its investment manager shall submit the Collective Investment Contract of the DIRE to OJK no later than 10 days following the signing of such Collective Investment Contract by attaching the following documents:

a. Any document used in offering; and

b. Any other contract related to the DIRE in the form of a Collective Investment Contract.

[1] CIC is a Collective Investment Contract as mentioned in the guidance relating to Article 18 paragraph (1) letter b of Law Number 8 of 1995 concerning the Capital Market.

BACK TO TOP

The requirements for listing of participation units of a DIRE on the Indonesia Stock Exchange are as follows:

1. The registration statement for the purpose of the public offering of the DIRE that was submitted to OJK has become effective;
2. Value of assets that will comprise the initial portfolio of the DIRE is at least IDR 50,000,000,000 (IDR 50 billion) (approx. USD 3,761,710)[2] ;
3. Number of participation units owned by largest unit holder is not more than 75% of the total participation units of the DIRE that are in issuance at that time. This requirement also applies while the participation units of the DIRE are listed on the Indonesia Stock Exchange;
4. There are at least 100 holders of participation units in the DIRE after the public offering.

b. Legal form / minimum share capital

Legal form	Minimum share capital
Collective Investment Contract	IDR 50 billion (approx. USD 3,761,710)

Legal form

Value of assets that will comprise the initial portfolio of the REIT in the form of CIC is at least IDR 50 billion.

The real estate owned by a DIRE must be at least 60% occupied.

A DIRE is a vehicle that is used to pool funds from public investors, which are then invested in real estate assets, assets related to real estate and/or cash or cash equivalent.

'Assets related to real estate' are securities or shares of both listed and non-listed real estate companies.

A Special Purpose Company (SPC) is a Limited Company whose paid up capital is at least 99.9% owned by the DIRE. A DIRE can be set up with or without a SPC. However, it is usual that a DIRE does set up a SPC and typically holds its real estate investments via a SPC. The contract should be established in accordance with the rules and regulations promulgated by OJK.

A DIRE is established by an investment manager and a custodian bank. The investment manager and custodian bank of the DIRE shall fulfil their duties in good faith and in the interest of the DIRE.

An investment manager that manages a DIRE shall make sure that:

a. The DIRE invests:

    2. no less than 50% of its net asset value in real estate;

    3. no less than 80% of its net asset value in real estate and assets related to real estate; and/or

    4. cash and cash equivalents equate to no more than 20% of its net asset value; and

b. Assets that are included in the portfolio of the DIRE have strong legal foundation, are legitimate and liquid.

[2] AUS$ 1 = IDR 13,292 on June 29th 2017. Source: Oanda currency converter.

BACK TO TOP

c. Shareholders requirements / listing requirements

Shareholder requirements	Listing mandatory
At least 100 shareholders	No

The number of participation units owned by the largest unitholder must not be more than 75% of the total participation units of the DIRE.

In the case where the name of the DIRE is derived from certain real estate or certain assets related to real estate, the DIRE shall invest no less than 70% of its net asset value in that real estate or assets related to real estate after which it is named.

There must be at least 100 holders of participation units in the DIRE after a public offering.

d. Asset level / activity test

Restrictions on activities / investments
Prohibition on engaging in short selling of real estate to realise a profit margin. Prohibition on investing in vacant land or in a property that is still under development. Activity of development shall exclude redecoration, repairs and maintenance, and renovation. Prohibition on lending and/or pledging real estate under its control for the interest of other persons. Prohibition on investing in real estate and or asset related to real estate outside of Indonesia. Prohibition on issuing debt securities. Prohibition on engaging in a short sale (less than 2 years). Assets of the DIRE cannot form part of assets owned by the investment manager or custodian bank.

DIREs shall only invest in real estate, assets related to real estate in Indonesia, and or cash or cash equivalent.

DIREs are prohibited from investing in vacant land or in a property that is still under development. Development activities shall exclude redecoration, repair and maintenance, and renovation.

DIREs are prohibited from lending and/or pledging real estate under its control for the interest of other persons.

The investment manager and custodian bank of the DIRE are prohibited to act for and on behalf of themselves in buying and selling real estate, assets related to real estate and other assets of the DIRE for which they act.

DIREs are only permitted to borrow funds by way of means other than issuing debt securities for the purpose of acquiring real estate. The value of such borrowing must not exceed 45% of the value of the real estate to be acquired.

In the case where an investment manager or custodian bank of a DIRE quits or transfers its duties to other investment manager or custodian bank, the former investment manager or custodian bank is to continue managing the DIRE before a replacement is appointed.

DIREs are prohibited from engaging in a short sale of real estate to realise a profit margin.

DIREs are prohibited from transferring real estate assets that has been owned for less than two years,

BACK TO TOP

unless:

a. it was clearly stated to the unitholders of the DIRE at the time of making the investment that the intention was to sell the investment within two years, or

b. more than one half of all existing participation unit holders of the DIRE have given their approval to make the sale in a general meeting of unitholders of the DIRE.

DIREs are prohibited from transferring real estate assets for a price that is 90% or lower than the price assessed by a valuer, and the date of the valuation shall not be more than six months from the date of the asset transfer.

e. Leverage

Leverage
Shall not exceed 45% of market value of the real estate.

A DIRE is only permitted to borrow funds other than by way of issuing debt securities for the purpose of acquiring real estate. The value of such borrowing must not exceed 45% of the value of real estate to be acquired.

f. Profit distribution obligations

Operative income	Timing
90% of its Distributable Income.	Annually

A DIRE shall distribute no less than 90% of its net after tax profit to all unitholders every year.

In the case where a DIRE uses a SPC to hold its investments, the SPC shall distribute all returns from the investment to the DIRE each year.

g. Sanctions

Penalties / loss of status rules
Administrative sanction

With no prejudice to criminal provisions in the Capital Market Field, OJK may impose sanctions on any violation of authorities' rule, as well as on any person that causes the violations to occur. With no prejudice to criminal provisions in the Capital Market field, OJK has authorisation to impose administrative sanctions, such as:

a. a written warning;

b. a fine that is the obligation to pay a certain amount of money;

c. restrictions on business activities;

d. suspension of business;

BACK TO TOP

e. revocation of business license;

f. cancellation of approval; or

g. cancellation of registration

3 Tax treatment at the level of REIT

a. Corporate tax / withholding tax / value added tax / duty on the acquisition of land and buildings

Acquisition

Generally, DIREs set up SPCs to acquire real estate assets. As such, the seller of the land and/or buildings will transfer its assets to the SPC.

Transfer tax on land and building

The transfer of the land and buildings will be subject to 0.5% final tax imposed on the purchase price. This tax will be treated as a tax cost for the seller, cannot be recovered as tax credit and is not tax deductible by the seller.

Final tax means that the tax will be imposed on the transfer value once only, at the time of the transaction. Thus, any capital gain or capital loss from the transfer should be excluded from the corporate income tax calculation of the seller.

Transfer of shares

Where there is a transfer of shares in a company with underlying property to a DIRE, the seller will be subject to tax at a rate of 25% on the capital gain (potenitally reduced by any tax losses of the seller), but no final transfer tax should arise.

VAT on the transfer of land/building

The transfer of land and buildings from a seller to a DIRE is subject to VAT at a rate of 10%. The 10% VAT can be treated as an input VAT by the SPC. In order to be reclaimed as an input VAT, the SPC must be registered as a VAT-able entrepreneur (PKP). Once the real estate asset is leased, the SPC should impose 10% VAT on the rental of the land and building to its customers.

It is highly likely that the input VAT arising on acquisition of the land and buildings by the SPC will be much higher than any output VAT on the rental activity, resulting in a VAT overpayment. In this case, the SPC can file a refund request to the Indonesian Tax Office (ITO) or carry forward the overpayment to the following months. A refund request will trigger a tax audit on the SPC, which will take a 12-month period to conclude. However, under the existing tax regulation, the VAT overpayment can be refunded in advance within one month. This is because SPC can be qualified as a low-risk taxpayer.

Please note that under current VAT legislation, registration as a VAT-able company is required if there is a delivery of taxable goods and/or taxable services exceeding IDR 4.8 billion (approx. USD 361,125) within a fiscal year. While there is no requirement for a DIRE to provide this level of taxable supplies (ie rent), we would expect that this would be the case.

Duty on acquisition of land and buildings

An acquisition of land and buildings is subject to a duty on acquisition of land and buildings (BPHTB) at a maximum of 5%. The BPHTB is charged to the party receiving or obtaining the title to the land and buildings (ie the buyer), in this case the SPC. This duty is applied to the acquisition value or the ‘tax value’ attributed to the land and buildings, whichever is higher.

BACK TO TOP

Holding Period

Rental income received by the SPC from tenants is subject to a 10% final income tax under Article 4(2), meaning that the rental income should be excluded from the ordinary income of the SPC. As the rental income is excluded from the ordinary income in the corporate income tax calculation, the expenses incurred (maintenance, service charge, investment manager fee etc.) attributable to the income related to rental of land and buildings shall be treated as non-deductible expenses in the corporate income tax calculation. The non-deductible expense includes the depreciation of land and buildings, amortisation of the duty on acquisition of land and buildings and any other relevant costs, such as investment manager fees, etc.

VAT on rents at a rate of 10% will be charged by the SPC to the tenants, which when received should be paid to the ITO.

Any payment of management fees to a property manager, investment manager or custodian bank by the SPC or DIRE is subject to 2% Article 23 WHT.

Any dividend payment from the SPC to the DIRE is tax exempt, thus the dividend income received by the DIRE from the SPC is not subject to corporate income tax at the level of the DIRE.

Exit Taxation

In the event that the DIRE divests of its real estate, this transaction would trigger a transfer of land and building that would be subject to 10% VAT, which would be payable by the purchaser to the DIRE who woud then need to pay it to the ITO, and 2.5% income tax on the gross proceeds (based on Government Regulation no. 34 Year 2016) in the hands of the SPC or DIRE. BPHTB at a rate of 5% will be imposed at the level of the buyer.

Based on the OJK Regulation, the DIRE is required to distribute 90% of its net income after tax to unit holders. There is no more tax on the income distribution received by the unit holder from the DIRE as the income received from the DIRE is exempt from tax under Indonesian income tax law.

b. Transition regulations

Conversion into REIT status
Not applicable

c. Registration duties

Registration duties
Not applicable

BACK TO TOP

4 Tax treatment at the shareholder's level

a. Domestic or Foreign shareholder

Corporate shareholder	Individual shareholder	Withholding tax
Distributions tax-exempt.	Not subject to taxation	Not applicable

Corporate shareholder

The distribution of income paid by a DIRE to a domestic corporation or a foreign tax resident is typically tax-exempt.

In practice, any transfer of units of the DIRE between unitholders under closed ended funds is subject to 0.1% income tax on gross sale proceeds in the hands of the selling unit holders. Under an open ended DIRE, unit holders are required to sell their units to the asset manager. The gain is exempt from income tax in the hands of the unit holders. The ITO has not yet issued a specific regulation on this particular transfer of units.

Individual shareholder

The distribution of income paid by a DIRE to a domestic individual or foreign individual is tax-exempt.

In practice any transfer of units between unit holders in closed ended funds is subject to 0.1% final income tax in the hands of the selling unit holders. The ITO has not yet issued a specific regulation on this transfer of units.

Withholding tax

Not applicable

5 Tax treatment of foreign REIT and its domestic shareholder

Foreign REIT	Corporate unit holder	Individual unit holder
Taxed in Indonesia if income is accrued or derived from Indonesia	25% corporation tax	Up to 30% income tax

Foreign REIT

Income arising within a foreign REIT will only be taxed in Indonesia if it is accrued in or derived from Indonesia, subject to the provisions of the relevant double tax treaties between Indonesia and the jurisdictions in which the foreign REIT is established.

Corporate shareholder

Typically, income received by Indonesian tax resident companies is subject to 25% corporate tax. Foreign tax credits can typically be considered in the corporate tax calculation. This analysis may vary depending on the double tax treaty between Indonesia and the jurisdiction of the foreign REIT.

Individual shareholder

Typically, income received by Indonesian tax resident individuals is subject to up to 30% individual tax. Foreign tax credits can typically be considered in individual tax calculations. This analysis may vary depending on the double tax treaty between Indonesia and the jurisdiction of the foreign REIT. ■

BACK TO TOP

AUTHORS CONTACT | INDONESIA

Dionisius Damijanto

Tel. +62 21 29923100

ddamijanto@deloitte.com

Deloitte.

European Public Real Estate Association
Square de Meeus, 23
1000 Brussels, Belgium
T +32 (0) 2739 1010
F +32 (0) 2739 1020
W www.epra.com
E info@epra.com

EPRA

EUROPEAN PUBLIC
REAL ESTATE ASSOCIATION

GLOBAL
REIT SURVEY

ASIA - PACIFIC

Malaysia

UNIT TRUST

A comparison of the
major REIT regimes
around the world.

2017

1 General introduction

BACK TO TOP

	Enacted year	Citation	REIT type
Unit trust	The Securities Commission (SC) issued Guidelines on 'Property Trust Funds' in 2002. These were superseded by the issuance of REIT Guidelines in January 2005. Further updates were issued by way of Guidance Notes issued in 2005, 2006 and 2007. All of the above were further superseded by the revised Guidelines on REITs issued by the SC on August 21, 2008 with subsequent amendments made in 2012.	- Capital Markets and Services Act, 2007 (CMSA). - SC Guidelines on REITs of 2012. - Malaysia Income Tax Act, 1967 (MITA). - SC Guidelines for Islamic REITs of 2005.	Trust type.

The Real Estate Investment Trust is a part of Malaysian law. Specific REIT guidelines have been issued and REIT-specific tax provisions have been introduced. The REIT guidelines were amended in 2005, 2006, 2007, 2008, 2011 and 2012.

Malaysian Islamic REIT:

The Islamic REIT is a collective investment scheme in real estate by which the unit holders conduct permissible activities according to Sharia Law. Specific Islamic REIT guidelines were issued in 2005.

Currently there are 16 REITs operating. Market capitalisation is approximately RM 33 billion (approximately USD 7.69 billion) at an exchange rate of RM 4.29249 per USD 1 in June 2017.

Sector summary*

Listing Country	Number of REITs	Number in EPRA REIT Index	Sector Mkt Cap (EUR€m)	% of Global REIT Index
Malaysia	17	4	€ 6,179	0.18%

Top REITs*

Company name	Mkt Cap (EUR€m)	1 yr return (EUR€) %	Div Yield	% of Global REIT Index
IGB Real Estate Investment Trust	€ 1,259	11.99%	4.36%	0.06%
Pavilion Real Estate Investment Trust	€ 1,088	4.09%	4.13%	0.03%
Sunway Real Estate Investment Trust	€ 1,071	12.21%	4.65%	0.06%
CapitaLand Malaysia Mall Trust	€ 636	-1.29%	4.87%	0.03%

** All market caps and returns are rebased in EUR and are correct as at 30 June 2017. The Global REIT Index is the FTSE EPRA/NAREIT Global REITs Index. EPRA, July 2017.*

BACK TO TOP

2 Requirements

a. Formalities / procedure

Key requirements
- Registered trust. - Trustees must be approved by the SC. - Management company. - Real estate held by the trust must be managed by a qualified property manager. - Appoint a Sharia committee or a Sharia advisor (for Islamic REITs only).

In Malaysia, the establishment and registration of a trust requires the approval of the SC. A trustee must be appointed for a REIT and the appointment of the trustee must also be approved by the SC. Furthermore, the trustee must also be registered with the SC.

The trust must be managed and administered by a management company approved by the SC. The management company (except where the management company is licensed by the SC) must be a subsidiary of (a) a company involved in the financial services industry in Malaysia, (b) a property development company, (c) a property investment holding company or (d) any other institution that the SC may permit.

Foreigners can hold up to 70% of the equity of the management company. At least 30% of the equity of the management company must be held by local (i.e. Malaysian resident) shareholders. As in previous years, a minimum shareholders' reserve of RM 1 million (approximately USD 0.25 million, based on an exchange rate of RM 3.9739 to USD 1 in July 2016) must be maintained by the management company at all times.

Real estate held by the REIT must be managed by a qualified property manager who has been approved by the trustees.

Malaysian Islamic REIT:

Same requirements as above and additionally a Sharia committee or a Sharia advisor must be appointed to ensure that any property acquired by an Islamic REIT is Sharia-compatible.

b. Legal form / minimum initial capital

Legal form	Minimum initial capital
Unit trust	RM 100 million (approx. USD 25 million in July 2016)

Legal form

A REIT takes the form of a unit trust fund. It must be registered in Malaysia and approved by the SC.

Minimum initial capital

The minimum fund size is RM 100 million (approximately USD 26 million, based on an exchange rate of RM 3.9739 to USD 1 in July 2016).

If any trustee member of the REIT is a tax resident in Malaysia in the basis period for a tax year, the REIT will be a tax-resident person for Double Taxation Treaty purposes. There is uncertainty as to whether a

BACK TO TOP

distribution from a REIT would fall under the dividend article, business profit article or the other income article. Pending the amendment to existing Double Taxation Treaty to be in line with OECD's proposal on REIT's distribution, the REIT's distribution is likely to be categorised as "other income" unless the non-resident recipient can demonstrate otherwise (e.g. business profits).

c. Unit holder requirements / Listing requirements

Unit holder requirements	Listing mandatory
No requirements	No

Unit holder requirements

There are no requirements.

There is no restriction on foreign unit holders in the REIT, but foreigners cannot hold more than 70% of the equity in the REIT's management company.

Listing requirements

A REIT can be either listed or unlisted. A REIT seeking to list its units must comply with the listing requirements, as detailed in chapter 4 of the Bursa Malaysia Securities Berhad (LR) and in chapter 13 of the REIT guidelines. These requirements include the following:

- The applicant must have at least 25% of the total number of units for which listing is sought in the hands of a minimum number of 1,000 public unit holders holding not less than 100 units each;
- For the purpose of calculating the required minimum public holding, holdings by the management company, its directors and any person connected with such management company or directors shall be disregarded;
- The applicant must ensure that at least two directors or 1/3 (or the nearest number) of the board of directors of the applicant, whichever is higher, are independent directors; and
- The management company of the REIT is subject to the SC's approval and a prospectus of the public offering is to be issued and registered with the SC. Subsequently, an application is to be made with Bursa (the Malaysian Stock Exchange) for listing of and quotation for the units.

d. Asset level / activity test

Restrictions on activities / investments
- Restriction applies on the level of investments. - Additional restrictions for Islamic REITs.

A REIT may only invest in the following:

a. real estate;

b. bsingle-purpose asset owning companies (a 'single purpose company' means an unlisted company whose principal assets comprise of real estate);

c. real estate related assets;

d. Non-real estate related assets; and

BACK TO TOP

e. cash, deposits and money market instruments.

At least 50% of the REIT's total asset value must be invested in real estate and/or single-purpose companies investing into real estate at all times.

A REIT's investment in non-real estate-related assets and/or cash, deposits and money market instruments must not exceed 25% of a REIT's total asset value.

The above applies to both listed and unlisted REITs.

All REITs may acquire real estate located outside Malaysia where the real estate is viewed as a viable investment. The management company must ensure that the relevant rules, guidelines and laws are complied with and that approval/authorisation from the relevant authorities (domestic and foreign) has been obtained prior to acquisition.

All REITs may invest in real estate-related assets and non-real estate-related assets, and these assets may consist of foreign investments traded in or under the rules of a foreign market (a market where the regulatory authority is a member of the International Organisation of Securities Commissions (IOSCO)).

REITs are not permitted to conduct the following activities:

a. extension of loans or any other credit facility;

b. property development; and

c. acquisition of vacant land.

REITs may acquire property that is under construction or uncompleted real estates of up to 10% of its total asset value, provided that certain criteria listed in the SC Guidelines are met.

The REIT's investment may consist of placement of deposits provided it is with a licensed institution.

A REIT may not invest in any other companies apart from single-purpose companies.

Malaysian Islamic REIT:

Further restrictions apply to the Islamic REIT. Islamic REITs are permitted to acquire real estate for the purpose of various activities. However, the fund manager must ensure that the rental income from non-permissible activities under Sharia Law does not exceed 20% of the total turnover of the Islamic REIT.

The Islamic REIT cannot accept new projects that are composed of fully non-permissible activities or purchase existing projects that are composed of non-permissible activities.

Non-qualifying/permissible rental activities are financial services that are based on riba (interest). Such activities include gambling/gaming, the manufacture or sales of non-halal products or related products, conventional insurance, entertainment activities that are non-permissible according to the Sharia, the manufacture or sale of tobacco-based products or related products, stock brokerage or share trading in Sharia non-compatible securities, and hotels and resorts.

e. Leverage

Leverage
Borrowing may not exceed 50% of the total asset value.

The basic rule is that the total borrowings may not exceed 50% of the total asset value of the fund unless authorised by the unit holders by way of an ordinary resolution.

BACK TO TOP

A Malaysian REIT can only borrow from institutions that are licensed (or deemed to be licensed) under the Financial Services Act 2013 and Islamic Financial Services Act 2013. It can also issue debentures.

f. Profit distribution obligations

Operative income	Capital gains	Timing
90% of total income	N/A	Annually

Operative income

Malaysian REITs are not required to make any minimum distribution of income but REITs will only benefit from a tax exemption provided at least 90% of their total income for the year of assessment is distributed to its investors.

Capital gains

There is no requirement in the MITA for capital gains to be distributed every year. The 90% threshold applies to total income of the REIT. Total income refers to income of a REIT that would ordinarily be chargeable to tax. It should be noted that there is no capital gains tax in Malaysia, except for real property gains tax (RPGT) for disposal of real properties and shares in real property companies. With effect from January 01, 2014, the RPGT rates for disposals by a REIT are between 5% and 30% depending on the length of the holding period of the real properties or shares in real property companies as follows.

Date of disposal	RPGT rates
Within 3 years from the date of acquisition	- 30%
In the 4th year	- 20%
In the 5th year	- 15%
In the 6th year and subsequent years	- 5%

g. Sanctions

Penalties / loss of status rules
Various sanctions possible, including revocation of approval.

Where a person breaches the provisions of the CMSA or fails to comply with, observe, enforce or give effect to any written notice, guidelines issued or conditions imposed by the SC, the SC may take one or more of the following actions:

- direct the person in breach to comply with, observe, enforce or give effect to such rules, provisions, written notice, condition or guideline;
- impose a penalty in proportion to the severity or gravity of the breach, but in any event not exceeding RM 500,000 (approx. USD 126,000 in July 2016);
- reprimand the person in breach; and

BACK TO TOP

- require the person in breach to take such steps as the SC may direct to remedy the breach or to mitigate the effect of such breach, including making restitution to any other person aggrieved by such breach; or any other actions in accordance with the CMSA.

3 Tax treatment at the level of REIT

a. Corporate tax / GST/WHT

Current income	Capital gains	Withholding tax ("WHT")	Goods & Services Tax ("GST")
Tax-exempt if 90% of total income is distributed.	Not taxable except for RPGT for disposal of real properties and shares in real property companies.	- Creditable for taxable income. - Not refundable for non-taxable income.	Input tax credit is subject to apportionment.

Current Income

REITs will not be taxed on their income, provided that at least 90% of their total income for the year of assessment is distributed to its unit holders. For Malaysian WHT purposes, it is a requirement for the REIT to withhold a portion of the distribution at the applicable rate (see below) and distribute the net amount to the unit holder. If the REIT is subject to income taxes on its total income, the amount distributed is taxable in the hands of unit holders as if it was received gross. However, the investors are eligible to claim tax credits.

A corporate tax deduction on start-up expenses incurred during REIT establishment (e.g. consultancy, legal and valuation fees) is available.

With effect from the 2008 year of assessment[1] , a company disposing of an industrial building (on which capital allowances have been claimed previously) to REITs will not be subject to balancing adjustments while REITs would continue to claim capital allowances on such buildings based on the residual expenditure of the building in the tax returns of the seller. With effect from the 2013 year of assessment, these rules will only be applicable to a company that holds greater than the 50% of the residual profits (i.e. profits after tax depreciation) of the REITs available for distribution, or greater than 50% of any residual assets (assets after depreciation) of the REITs available for distribution on a winding up.

Capital gains

With effect from January 01, 2014, gains from the disposal of real properties and shares in real property companies by a REIT are subject to RPGT between 5% and 30% depending on the holding period of the real properties or shares in real property companies as follows:

Date of disposal	RPGT rates
Within 3 years from the date of acquisition	- 30%
In the 4th year	- 20%
In the 5th year	- 15%
In the 6th year and subsequent years	- 5%

[1] The year of assessment or effective year of assessment refers to the tax year. The tax year follows the company's or REIT's accounting period.

BACK TO TOP

Tax suffered at source on dividend income

Malaysia does not levy dividend withholding taxes.

With effect from January 01, 2014, all companies are on the single-tier tax system. Under this system, tax paid on profits of a company is a final tax and dividends distributed by a company into which the REIT invests (usually a minority interest) are exempt in the hands of the REIT.

If an overseas jurisdiction levies a withholding tax, the REIT will not be able to obtain a credit for such tax if the income is exempt in Malaysia. If, however, the income is taxable it may be possible for the REIT to claim a credit in respect of the foreign tax suffered.

Accounting rules

The financial statement of a REIT shall be prepared in accordance with applicable approved accounting standards (FRS), applicable statutory requirements, the deed and any regulatory requirements.

Indirect taxes

GST at 6% was implemented in Malaysia on April 01, 2015. GST is charged on the taxable supply of goods and services made in the course or furtherance of business in Malaysia by a taxable person. GST is also charged on the importation of goods and services. GST replaced the sales tax and service tax.

A taxable supply is a supply which is either standard rated (6%) or zero rated. Exempt and out of scope supplies are not taxable supplies. GST is to be levied and charged on the value of the taxable supplies. GST can only be levied and charged if the business is registered under the GST Act 2014.

All businesses that have an estimated total value of taxable supplies of RM 500,000 or more will have to register for GST. Nevertheless, businesses that do not exceed the above registration threshold can apply to be registered voluntarily.

Even though GST is imposed at each level of the supply chain, generally the tax element does not become part of the cost of the product/service for a taxable supplier because GST paid on the business inputs for making taxable supplies is claimable as an input tax credit at each level of the supply chain. Thus GST incurred on costs of those business inputs may be offset against the GST collected on taxable supplies.

However, if the GST incurred relates to both taxable and exempt supplies, input tax credit may only be claimable (using the partial exemption apportionment method) for the portion that is attributable to taxable supplies. Effectively this should mean that where a business makes taxable supplies, the GST to be paid to the Royal Malaysian Customs Department ("Customs Department") should amount to a tax on the value that has been added by the business in that period.

As a REIT generates its income principally from rental of real property (commercial) that is a taxable supply and proceeds from issuance of the REIT units to investors, an exempt supply, the REIT is required to register with the Customs Department for Malaysian GST.

As a GST registrant, the REIT will be required to charge GST at the rate of 6% on the taxable supplies (e.g. rental of real property (commercial) to its tenants) and remit to the Customs Department after deducting allowable input tax credits incurred on its costs. The issuance of the REIT units to investors/unit holders is an exempt supply and therefore no GST is applicable, as will be the case for any distributions paid out to those investors.

As the issuance of the REIT units is not an incidental exempt financial supply, any input tax incurred on common expenses for taxable and exempt supplies should be subject to the partial exemption method of apportionment. It should be noted that no input tax credits may be claimed on expenses incurred specifically for the purpose of making the exempt supplies of issuance of the REIT units. Any GST on expenses directly incurred in respect of the acquisition, operation and maintenance of the rental buildings acquired by REITs for the specific purpose of the REIT's taxable (commercial) rental business should be able to be claimed in full as input tax credit.

BACK TO TOP

b. Transition regulations

Conversion to REIT status
N/A

c. Registration duties

Registration duties
Stamp duty exemption.

There is a stamp duty exemption on the transfer of properties to an approved REIT. Other than stamp duty, there are currently no other duties/taxes imposed on the transfer of properties in Malaysia to a REIT.

GST applies to the transfer of all non-residential properties at the standard rate, currently 6%, if the transfer does not satisfy the requirement of a transfer of business as a going concern.

4 Tax treatment of the unit holder's level

a. Domestic unit holder

Corporate unit holder	Individual unit holder	Withholding tax	GST
- Income not taxed at REIT level: 19% (reduced to 18% effective year of assessment 2017); 24% income tax on distributions. No tax credit is available. - Income taxed at REIT level: - 19% (reduced to 18% effective year of assessment 2017); 24% income tax on distributions. However, tax credits are available. - No capital gains tax.	- Income not taxed at REIT level: Withholding tax final levy at a rate of 10% applies from January 01, 2016 to December 31, 2019. No tax credit is available. - Income taxed at REIT level: - 0-28% income tax (prevailing rates for year of assessment 2016) on gross income from REIT distributions in the hands of individual unit holders. Such income carries a tax credit. - No capital gains tax	- No withholding tax levied on distributions to Malaysian resident corporate unit holders. - Withholding tax applies to Malaysian resident individual unit holders at 10% if income not previously taxed at the REIT level.	Distribution received from REIT is not subject to GST.

Corporate unit holder

Distribution from income on which the REIT is exempt from tax:

Income distributed from the REIT will be taxed at the prevailing corporate tax rate of 24%. A preferential tax rate of 19% (reduced to 18% effective year of assessment 2017) on the first RM 500,000 of chargeable income will apply if the corporate unit holder is a "Small and Medium Enterprise" ("SME") for the purposes of the MITA.

BACK TO TOP

With effect from the year of assessment 2009, the definition of a SME has been re-defined as a company resident in Malaysia that has a paid up ordinary share capital of RM 2.5 million or less at the beginning of the basis period of a year of assessment provided:

i. not more than 50% of the paid up ordinary share capital of the corporate unit holder is directly or indirectly owned by a non-SME;

ii. the corporate unit holder does not own directly or indirectly more than 50% of the paid up ordinary share capital of a non-SME;

iii. not more than 50% of the paid up ordinary share capital of the corporate unit holder is owned by a company that also owns more than 50% of the ordinary share capital of a non-SME.

No tax credit is available to the unit holder where the distribution of income from the REIT is exempt from tax.

Distribution from income on which the REIT has been taxed (i.e. where the relevant conditions have not been met):

The amount distributed from the REIT will be grossed up to take into account the tax already paid at the REIT level and the corporate unit holder will be taxed on the gross distribution at the prevailing corporate tax rate of 24%.

However, such distributions carry a tax credit in respect of tax chargeable to the REIT in relation to the distributed income, which is available to be offset against the income tax chargeable to the corporate unit holder on the grossed-up amount of the distributed income.

Capital gains tax

There is no capital gains tax in Malaysia, except for RPGT for disposals of real properties or shares in real property companies. Disposal of REIT units, however, will not be subject to RPGT.

Withholding tax

A REIT does not need to withhold tax when making distributions to a resident company – such companies would need to declare the REIT distributions as taxable income and the income will be taxed at the prevailing corporate tax rate of 24%.

For resident individuals, a 10% withholding tax is applicable if the amount distributed was tax exempt at the REIT level.

Indirect taxes

The investor/unit holder is entitled to receive distributions from their investment in the REIT. The distribution income is not subject to GST.

The issue, holding and redemption of units under a trust fund and the transfer of ownership of securities is an exempt supply under the GST (Exempt Supplies) Order. However, any brokerage commission or clearing fee on the trading of the REIT through a GST-registered broker is subject to GST at 6%.

BACK TO TOP

b. Foreign unit holder

Corporate unit holder	Individual unit holder	Withholding tax
- Withholding tax at 24% effective from January 01, 2016. - Withholding tax at 10% for institutional investors from January 01, 2016 to December 31, 2019 if distribution from income on which the REIT is exempt from tax.	Withholding tax at 10% from January 01, 2016 to December 31, 2019 if distribution from income on which the REIT is exempt from tax.	No specific relief available.

Corporate unit holder

Distribution from income on which the REIT is exempt from tax:

Distributions to non-resident companies are subject to withholding tax of 24% from January 01, 2016 onwards.

Distributions to non-resident institutional unit holders are subject to a final withholding tax of 10% (this rate applies to the period from January 01, 2016 to December 31, 2019).

Distribution from income on which the REIT has been taxed:

Non-resident companies: A non-resident company would only be required to file a tax return in Malaysia if the company has a taxable presence/permanent establishment (as defined under the relevant double tax treaty) in Malaysia. Where the non-resident company is obligated to file a Malaysian tax return, the amount distributed from the REIT will be grossed up to take into account the underlying tax of the REIT and the non-resident company will be taxed on the gross distribution at the prevailing corporate tax rate of 24%, with a tax credit given on the underlying tax of the REIT.

If the non-resident company has no obligation to file a Malaysian tax return (i.e. there is no permanent establishment/taxable presence), the non-resident company would receive any distributions net of the tax suffered by the REIT. The non-resident company will also not be entitled to the tax credit from the income distributed from the REIT.

No withholding tax would be imposed on the non-resident company on income from the REIT which has been taxed previously.

Non-resident institutional unit holders: An institutional investor is defined as “a pension fund, collective investment scheme or other such persons approved by the Minister”. A non-resident institutional unit holder would only be required to file a tax return in Malaysia if the unit holder has a taxable presence/ permanent establishment (as defined under the relevant double tax treaty) in Malaysia. Where the non-resident institutional unit holder is required to file a Malaysian tax return, the amount distributed from the REIT will be grossed up to take into account the underlying tax of the REIT and the non-resident institutional unit holder will be taxed on the gross distribution at the appropriate tax rate, with a tax credit given on the underlying tax of the REIT.

If the non-resident institutional unit holder has no obligation to file a Malaysian tax return, the non-resident institutional unit holders would receive any distributions net of the 24% corporate tax. The non-resident will also not be entitled to the tax credit from the income distributed from the REIT.

No withholding tax would be imposed on the non-resident institutional unit holder on income from the REIT which has been taxed previously.

BACK TO TOP

Individual unitholder

Distribution from income on which the REIT is exempt from tax:

Distributions to non-resident individuals are subject to a final withholding tax of 10% (this rate applies to the period from January 01, 2016 to December 31, 2019).

Distribution from income on which the REIT has been taxed:

The amount distributed from the REIT will be grossed up to take into account the underlying tax of the REIT and the non-resident individual unit holder will be taxed on the gross distribution at 28% (prevailing rate for year of assessment 2016) if their tax returns are filed in Malaysia. Where the non-resident individual does not file a tax return, he will not be entitled to the tax credit from the income distributed from the REIT.

Withholding tax

If withholding tax is levied, such tax will be a final tax for Malaysian purposes. As such, unit holders receiving the net amount distributed need not account for any further income tax liability in Malaysia.

No specific relief available under tax treaties. However, depending on the practice of the receiving country treaty protection may be sought under general unilateral double-taxation elimination rules.

5 Tax treatment of foreign REIT and its domestic unit holder

Foreign REIT	Corporate unit holder	Individual unit holder	GST
Taxation subject to Double Tax Treaty	Tax-exempt.	Tax-exempt.	Distribution received from REIT is not subject to GST.

Foreign REIT

Income of the foreign REIT will only be taxed in Malaysia if it is accrued in or derived from Malaysia, subject to the provisions of the relevant double tax treaties between Malaysia and the jurisdictions in which the foreign REIT is established.

Corporate unit holder

Distributions received from foreign REITs would be regarded as foreign-sourced income and exempt from Malaysian tax pursuant to Paragraph 28, Schedule 6 of the Malaysian Income Tax Act, 1967 unless the recipient is a resident company carrying on the business of banking, insurance, or sea or air transport.

Individual unit holder

Same as corporate unit holders. ■

BACK TO TOP

AUTHORS CONTACT | MALAYSIA

Tan Hooi Beng

Tel. +60 3 7610 8843
hooitan@deloitte.com

Senthuran Elalingam

Tel. +60 3 7610 8879
selalingam@deloitte.com

Deloitte.

European Public Real Estate Association
Square de Meeus, 23
1000 Brussels, Belgium
T +32 (0) 2739 1010
F +32 (0) 2739 1020
W www.epra.com
E info@epra.com

EPRA
EUROPEAN PUBLIC
REAL ESTATE ASSOCIATION

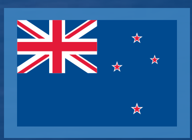
GLOBAL
REIT SURVEY

ASIA - PACIFIC

New Zealand

UNIT TRUST and PIE

A comparison of the
major REIT regimes
around the world.



2017

BACK TO TOP

1 General introduction / history / REIT type

	Enacted year	Citation	REIT type
Unit trust Portfolio Investment Entity ('PIE')	2007 2007	- The Trustee Act 1956 - Companies Act 1993 - Income Tax Act 2007 - Financial Markets Conduct Act 2013.	- Trust type - Corporate type (Shows some characteristics of a REIT)

New Zealand does not have any specific REIT regime and it is not expected that any such specific regime will be introduced in the near future. Some unit trusts and companies investing in real property interests and meeting the eligibility criteria may elect to enter the 'Portfolio Investment Entity' (PIE) regime. As noted below, income derived by a PIE may be able to be allocated to individuals and taxed once at the PIE level for some New Zealand resident individual investors, at a prescribed investor rate between 10.5% and 28%, with no further New Zealand tax on distribution.

The primary aim of the PIE regime is to provide an income tax treatment for New Zealand resident individuals investing through collective investment vehicles, which is similar to the treatment that would apply if they invested directly. To this end, PIEs disposing of certain Australasian shares will not be taxed on those proceeds, and net taxable income allocated to New Zealand resident individual investors will generally be taxed at the PIE level at rates reflecting, or lower, than their marginal personal tax rates with no further tax on allocation of other gains or on distribution.

Unlisted PIEs can also elect to be 'foreign investment PIEs'. The aim of these rules is to achieve New Zealand tax costs for non-resident investors in unlisted PIEs that would not exceed the New Zealand tax costs if they invested directly, including a possible zero tax cost in respect of a PIE's foreign-sourced income. To qualify for these rules, elections must be made by PIEs to be 'foreign investment PIEs' and by investors to be 'notified foreign investors'. Both types of 'foreign investment PIE' may invest in overseas land, but not in New Zealand land, although 'foreign investment variable-rate PIEs' may hold limited interests in New Zealand companies that own New Zealand land.

Unit trusts are sometimes used for investing in real property (as well as for other investments), particularly (but not necessarily) where funding is sought from the public. There is no minimum or maximum limitation on the type of asset held by a unit trust or on the amount invested. Discretionary trusts may be used but are more appropriate for private investments and would not be used where funds are sought from the public.

Trusts are created under New Zealand's trust law and are generally regulated by the terms of the trust deed. The Trustee Act 1956 applies to all trusts, while the Financial Markets Conduct Act 2013 applies where units in a unit trust are offered to the public.

Overseas Investment Office consent may be required for overseas investors in New Zealand land or other assets. Overseas companies carrying on business in New Zealand are required to register with the New Zealand Companies Office and must comply with annual return filing and financial statement and audit requirements.

Sector summary*

Listing Country	Number of REITs	Number in EPRA REIT Index	Sector Mkt Cap (EUR€m)	% of Global REIT Index
New Zealand	6	1	€ 3,772	0.12%

BACK TO TOP

Top REIT*

Company name	Mkt Cap (EUR€m)	1 yr return (EUR€) %	Div Yield	% of Global REIT Index
Kiwi Property Group	€ 1,283	-0.25%	4.95%	0.12%

** All market caps and returns are rebased in EUR and are correct as at 30 June 2017. The Global REIT Index is the FTSE EPRA/NAREIT Global REITs Index. EPRA, July 2017.*

2 Requirements

a. Formalities / procedure

Key requirements
- Registration of the trust with the Registrar of Companies. - Issue of a registered prospectus.

Unit trusts are generally established by means of an initial settlement on terms expressed in a trust deed. Where units in a unit trust are offered to the public, the Financial Markets Conduct Act 2013 requires registration of the trust deed with the Registrar of Companies and issue of a registered investment statement and prospectus. The trust must have a corporate manager, who deals with investors and manages the trust's investments, and a trustee, who must not be under the same control as the manager. The trustee and manager may also be subject to Financial Markets Authority oversight and may need to register and comply with other legislation affecting financial advisers and service providers.

Some companies and unit trusts investing in real property interests and meeting the eligibility criteria are able to elect to enter the PIE regime. No specific licence or approval is required to enter the PIE regime, but the entity must meet the various statutory criteria as to investors' rights to investment proceeds, the number and type of investors, the extent of each investor's interests and the types of investment and income.

b. Legal form / minimum initial capital

Legal form	Minimum initial capital
- Unit trust or company. - Portfolio Investment Entity (PIEs).	No

Legal form

Unit trusts or companies investing in real property interests.

PIEs may be New Zealand resident companies or unit trusts, superannuation funds (superannuation schemes registered with the Government Actuary under the Financial Markets Conduct Act 2013 or under the KiwiSaver legislation), group investment funds (established under the Public Trustee or Trustee Companies legislation) or certain life insurance funds.

BACK TO TOP

Minimum share capital

There is no minimum or maximum limitation on the amount of capital for a company, unit trust or a PIE.

c. Shareholder requirements / listing requirements

Shareholders' requirements	Listing mandatory
No requirements.	No.

No restrictions apply for unit trusts or companies that are not PIEs.

Unit holder requirements for PIEs

If the entity is not listed on the NZ Stock Exchange, the portfolio investor class must generally include one or more of the following:

- at least 20 non-associated persons, none of whom holds more than 20% of the total portfolio investor interests in the class;
- a PIE or a foreign PIE equivalent investment vehicle;
- an entity that would meet the PIE criteria but has not elected to become a PIE;
- a life insurer;
- the NZ Superannuation Fund;
- the Accident Compensation Corporation or a Crown entity subsidiary of same;
- the Earthquake Commission;
- a 'public unit trust' if it has at least 100-unit holders (whose interests do not exceed 25% each or who are unit trust managers) or if it can otherwise be regarded as 'widely held' or if its units are held by widely-held investment vehicles.

Unlisted unit trusts with at least 100 members that meet certain 'public unit trust' criteria or are otherwise considered to be 'widely held' and certain superannuation funds may not need to meet the above specific criteria.

If the entity is listed on the NZ Stock Exchange, all the following investor criteria must be met:

- the entity must not have more than one portfolio investor class;
- each investor must be a member of that class; and
- each portfolio investor interest must be a share/unit traded on the stock exchange.

The general 20% maximum holding for investors was initially extended to 40% for certain institutional investors where the entity was a listed company or unit trust and no maximum limit applied to such investors where the entity was not a listed company or unit trust. A transitional provision protected PIE eligibility where interests of between 20% and 40% in a listed company or unit trust had been held since May 17, 2006. Subsequent amendments have removed the 40% maximum limit for those institutional investors with retrospective effect from the 2008-09 income year. Further amendments also allow tax-exempt charities to hold more than 20% interests (from August 29, 2011).

Listing requirements

The NZ Stock Exchange Listing requirements apply if shares or units are to be traded on the stock

BACK TO TOP

exchange.

Some PIE eligibility criteria vary according to whether or not the entity is listed. The taxation of income allocated to NZ resident individual investors at the investors' prescribed investor rates applies only where the PIE is not a NZ-listed company or unit trust.

d. Asset level / activity test

Restrictions on activities / investments
- No limitations if not PIEs - Diverse thresholds for PIEs

At least 90% of the value of a PIE's assets must be one or more of the following:

- land;
- financial arrangements (such as debts and debt-type instruments);
- excepted financial arrangements (such as shares and units in unit trusts);
- rights or options over the above types of assets.

At least 90% of the income derived by a PIE must be derived from the above types of property and must consist of any one or more of the following:

- dividends (or equivalent payments under certain share-lending arrangements);
- financial arrangement accrual income (including interest and related premiums and foreign exchange variations);
- rent (from non-associated parties);
- property disposal proceeds;
- income under the 'foreign investment fund' (FIF) rules;
- allocated PIE income;
- distributions from superannuation funds.

Investments by the PIE in shares in a company or units in a unit trust must generally:

- carry voting interests of no more than 20% in a company or have a market value of no more than 20% of the total market value of the units in a unit trust; or
- where the PIE's interest exceeds 20%, the total market value of that and all the PIE's other investments of more than 20% in companies or unit trusts must not exceed 10% of the total market value of all the PIE's investments.

The 20% interest or 10% investment value limitation does not apply to investments by the PIE in any of the following:

- another PIE;
- a foreign PIE equivalent investment vehicle;
- an entity that meets the PIE criteria but has not elected PIE status;

BACK TO TOP

- a land investment company (a company or unit trust that is not a PIE and that owns land (directly or indirectly through another company) representing at least 90% of the market value of all the land investment company's property for certain periods during the relevant income year).

An entity carrying on a business of life insurance is not eligible to be a PIE except in respect of separate identifiable funds holding investments that are subject to life insurance policies where the policy benefits are directly linked to the value of the funds' investments.

An entity will not be eligible to be a PIE if it is NZ resident under New Zealand's domestic income tax legislation but is regarded as not being NZ resident under the provisions of a double tax treaty.

Where a listed company or unit trust is a PIE, it must apply the maximum imputation (franking) credits available to all distributions.

If an entity has previously ceased being a PIE, it cannot elect to be a PIE again until at least five years have passed.

e. Leverage

Leverage
No specific restriction.

There are generally no restrictions on debt levels for entities investing in real property, other than:

- the need for arm's length terms where any related party debt is provided; and
- possible thin capitalisation limitations for interest (and related foreign exchange) deductions if a single overseas person (together with associates) holds (directly or indirectly) or controls at least 50% of the New Zealand company or unit trust (for these purposes, the 'safe harbour' New Zealand group debt percentage is 60%)[1] ; and
- for trusts other than unit trusts, there must be sufficient connection between the borrowings and the derivation or possible derivation of New Zealand taxable income.

There are also possible thin capitalisation limitations for interest (and related foreign exchange) deductions for New Zealand resident entities that hold (directly or indirectly) or control an income interest of at least 10% in a 'controlled foreign company' (which may include a foreign unit trust). These thin capitalisation limitations extend to New Zealand residents with income interests of at least 10% in certain 'foreign investment funds' (foreign companies or unit trusts) that are subject to the active income or Australian exemptions from attribution of their income.

f. Profit distribution obligations

Operative income	Capital gains	Timing
No requirement, but taxation of income not allocated.	No requirement.	Annually.

Operative income

Unlisted PIEs will allocate taxable income to investors. If taxable income is not allocated to investors for each period, it will be taxed at the PIE's tax rate. Distributions of income by unlisted PIEs are not taxable

[1] Recently enacted legislation extends the scope of the thin capitalisation rules from 1 April 2015.

BACK TO TOP

to investors while distributions by listed PIEs may be fully or partly taxable to some investors.

Capital gains

Unlisted PIEs are able to allocate capital gains to investors without a tax cost on allocation or subsequent distribution. Distributions of capital gains by listed PIEs may be fully or partly taxable to some investors to the extent any imputation credits are attached.

g. Sanctions

Penalties / loss of status rules
Loss of PIE status and loss of PIE tax treatment.

If an entity loses PIE status, the income tax treatment of its disposals of certain Australasian shares would generally become taxable again, income would initially be taxed at the company or unit trust level and rate, distributions to New Zealand resident individual investors would revert to being fully taxable at their marginal tax rates and distributions to non-residents could be subject to non-resident withholding tax.

3 Unit Trust tax treatment

a. Corporate tax /withholding tax

Current income	Capital gains	Withholding tax
Subject to standard corporate tax rate (28%).	Gains may be taxable depending on circumstances.	Generally subject to resident withholding tax of 33%, reduced by the amount of imputation (franking) -credits attached.

Current income

Unit trusts treated as companies for income tax purposes are subject to income tax at the standard corporate rate (28%) and, if solely tax resident in New Zealand, are subject to the imputation (franking) regime, whereby they can pass the benefit of income tax paid to unit holders by attaching imputation credits to distributions.

For trusts other than unit trusts, the trustees are subject to tax at 33% on income that is not paid, applied to or vested in beneficiaries on a current year basis. The extent to which income from non-New Zealand sources is taxable in New Zealand generally depends on complex rules relating to the residence of settlors or deemed settlors of such trusts. Where trusts meet certain ('complying trust') criteria (including being liable to full New Zealand income tax on all income flowing through the trust which is not treated as current year beneficiary income), no further New Zealand income tax or withholding tax will apply to subsequent distributions of retained earnings or capital gains.

PIEs that are listed companies or unit trusts will be taxed on all taxable income at 28%.

PIEs (other than listed companies or unit trusts) will allocate their taxable income to investors and account for tax at an investor's elected rate of either 28%, 17.5%, 10.5% or 0%. For investors who have notified the correct tax rate to the PIE, the tax paid by the PIE on their behalf will be a final tax and represents a favourable tax treatment for New Zealand resident individual investors with a marginal personal tax rate of 33%. The PIE regime is also intended to remove effective over taxation for individuals investing through companies or unit trusts where their marginal personal tax rate is less than the current corporate or unit trust tax rate of 28%.

BACK TO TOP

As noted above, reduced tax rates (between 28% and 0%) may apply to income attributed to non-resident investors who are 'notified foreign investors' in unlisted PIEs which elect to be 'foreign investment PIEs (see section 1).

For New Zealand income tax purposes, companies, unit trusts and PIEs generally recognise rental or other business income on an accrual basis and dividends on a cash basis. Income (and expenditure) relating to debt instruments and other debt-type financial arrangements is subject to specific rules that generally require recognition on an accrual basis and treat all related gains (whether of an income or capital nature) as taxable, although not all losses on such financial arrangements may be deductible.

No tax depreciation can be claimed on most buildings from the beginning of taxpayers' 2011-2012 income years. Tax depreciation can continue to be claimed on commercial building "fit out" items (but not on dwelling 'fit out' that is part of a building).

New Zealand resident entities may generally claim credits against their New Zealand income tax liabilities for foreign income taxes paid on foreign-sourced income up to the amount of New Zealand income tax payable on the particular income. Excess foreign tax credits cannot be refunded or carried forward or back to any other income year. Unlisted PIEs may utilise foreign tax credits in determining the tax payable at the PIE level on income allocated to investors. Investors in such PIEs may be able to utilise foreign tax credits allocated to them if they are directly taxable on their allocated PIE income (see section 4).

Capital gains

While New Zealand has no specific capital gains tax; gains on disposal of property interests can be taxable in a number of situations specified in the income tax legislation. The circumstances in which personal property interests, such as shares or units in unit trusts, may be treated as 'revenue account property' for income tax purposes, with disposal proceeds treated as taxable income, are outlined in section 4 below. Disposals of direct interests in land can be taxable in a wider range of circumstances, also including, for example, certain situations where subdivisions or other developments are carried out, or where zoning or resource management matters arising since acquisition contribute to profit, or where the vendor was associated with entities carrying on business as land dealers, developers or builders at the time the land was acquired.

Withholding tax

Distributions received by New Zealand resident companies or unit trusts from other New Zealand resident companies or unit trusts are generally subject to resident withholding tax of 33%, reduced by the amount of imputation (franking) credits attached. Such withholding tax is deducted on account of the recipient's annual income tax liability and is not a final tax. It may be refunded if there is an excess of tax paid over the recipient's net income tax liability on an annual return basis. Imputation (franking) credits cannot be refunded in cash, however.

From 1 April 2017, a fully imputed dividend, paid from one New Zealand company to another, is not liable for resident withholding tax, if the company paying the dividend chooses not to deduct resident withholding tax.

In certain circumstances, taxpayers may obtain resident withholding tax exemption certificates from Inland Revenue so that no withholding tax needs to be deducted, although the dividends may still be taxable on an annual return basis.

No resident withholding tax would apply to dividends where the New Zealand companies or unit trusts are regarded as tax group companies, that is, broadly, where they are at least 66% commonly owned, although the dividends would still be taxable on an annual return basis unless the companies or unit trusts are 100% commonly owned.

Where the New Zealand companies or unit trusts are 100% commonly owned, dividends between them will generally be totally exempt from income tax and no withholding tax will apply.

BACK TO TOP

Where PIEs receive dividends from other New Zealand companies or unit trusts, credits for resident withholding tax deducted and imputation credits may be utilised in determining the tax payable at the PIE level or, in certain circumstances relating to unlisted PIEs, may be allocated to investors or rebated to the PIE.

For dividends received by foreign entities from New Zealand companies or unit trusts, please refer to the comments in section 4.2.

For dividends received by New Zealand resident companies or unit trusts from foreign REITs, please refer to the comments under the 'Corporate shareholders' heading in section 5.

Other taxes

The Goods and Services Tax (GST) treatment of investment trusts and related costs needs to be considered and managed. This tax is a VAT. GST may apply to transfers or other supplies of goods (which may include land) and services in New Zealand at the standard rate of 15%, although sales of tenanted commercial properties may be zero-rated in certain circumstances and supplies of domestic dwellings may be exempt from GST. Certain supplies between GST-registered parties that consist wholly or partly of land are generally zero-rated for GST purposes if the recipients are acquiring the land for use in making GST-taxable supplies and not for use as their (or certain relatives') principal place of residence. In such circumstances, the recipients (rather than the suppliers) will generally be liable to account for any GST at the standard 15% rate if it turns out that the supplies should not have been zero-rated.

Initial GST input tax claims must generally be based on the proportion of a taxpayer's estimated GST-taxable use compared with GST-exempt or other use, rather than on the previous principal purpose basis.

GST issues should be considered before any structures are established or land transactions are entered into in order to ensure that they can be managed appropriately.

Accounting Rules

Companies and unit trusts that offer units to the public are generally subject to the accounting requirements of the Financial Reporting Act 1993 and are generally required to apply NZ International Financial Reporting Standards (NZ IFRS).

Tax residence and double tax treaties

Companies, unit trusts and PIEs that are New Zealand tax resident under domestic law will generally be regarded as New Zealand residents under New Zealand's double tax treaties. The ability of non-resident REITs to invoke and apply New Zealand's double tax treaties in respect of any New Zealand-sourced income may depend on their legal structure, their tax status in their home jurisdictions and the wording of particular treaties.

b. Transition regulations

Conversion to PIE status
Deemed disposal and re-acquisition of certain Australasian share investments at market value immediately before PIE election is effective.

A PIE will be taxable at the general corporate/unit trust rate of 28% on taxable gains arising from the deemed disposal of certain Australasian share investments at market value immediately before its election to become a PIE is effective. The PIE may spread the resulting tax liability evenly over three years, and will not be liable for provisional tax penalties or tax interest charges in respect of that liability.

BACK TO TOP

c. Registration duties

Registration duties
None.

No stamp duties, transfer taxes or other levies apply on the acquisition of land in New Zealand or where an entity elects to become a PIE.

4 Tax treatment at the unit holder's level

a. Domestic unit holder

Corporate unit holder	Individual unit holder	Withholding tax
- Distributions of companies and unit trusts taxed at normal income tax rate. - Distribution of a PIE: allocated PIE income taxed at normal income tax rate, with no tax on distributions from unlisted PIEs. - Distributions from listed company or unit trust PIEs may be taxable dividends to the extent imputation or foreign dividend payment credits are attached. - Disposals not taxable unless units held on revenue account. - Taxable disposals taxed at normal income tax rate.	- Distributions of companies and unit trusts taxed at normal income tax rate. - Distribution of an unlisted PIE: allocated PIE income taxed at 10.5%, 17.5% or 28% final tax with no tax on distributions. - Distributions from listed PIEs are not taxable unless NZ resident individual or trustee taxpayers elect to treat as taxable. - Disposals not taxable unless units held on revenue account. - Taxable disposals taxed at normal income tax rate.	Up to 33% on distributions, reduced by imputation credits attached.

Corporate unit holder

Distributions from companies and unit trusts are generally treated as dividends for New Zealand income tax purposes, with no distinction between distributions representing current income and distributions representing capital gains. On liquidation, certain distributions of realised and unrealised capital gains to resident corporate unit holders may be excluded from being dividends.

In certain circumstances, amounts distributed as returns of share or unit capital or on buy backs of shares or units may be excluded from treatment as dividends, and thus be free of New Zealand income tax.

Corporate investors in unlisted PIEs will be required to include their allocated PIE income in their own returns and account for tax themselves at the relevant rate applicable to their net taxable income from all sources. PIE distributions will not be taxed to New Zealand corporate investors except to the extent that the distributions are fully imputed or foreign dividend payment credited dividends from NZ-listed companies or unit trusts. Corporate PIE investors may offset taxable PIE income allocations or distributions against tax losses from other sources.

Disposals of units held in companies, unit trusts or PIEs by resident corporates are not taxable unless they constitute 'revenue account property'. Shares or units may be 'revenue account property' if the holder is a trader or dealer in such types of property, if the holder has acquired the specific shares or units for the dominant purpose of disposal, or if acquisition and disposal of the shares or units is part of carrying on or

BACK TO TOP

carrying out a profit-making undertaking or scheme. Any gains that are taxable on this basis are taxed at the standard corporate rate (28%).

Individual unit holder

Distributions from companies and unit trusts are generally treated as dividends for New Zealand income tax purposes, with no distinction between distributions representing current income and distributions representing capital gains. On liquidation, certain distributions of realised and unrealised capital gains to individual unit holders may be excluded from being dividends.

In certain circumstances, amounts distributed as returns of share or unit capital or on buy backs of shares or units may be excluded from treatment as dividends and thus be free of New Zealand income tax.

Distributions from listed PIEs to New Zealand resident individual or trustee holders are not taxable unless those holders choose to treat them as taxable dividends (for example, if the imputation or foreign dividend payment credits attached would exceed their personal income tax liability). Allocations of income by unlisted PIEs to New Zealand resident individual holders will not be taxed further where the PIE income has been allocated and taxed at the appropriate prescribed investor rate at the PIE level. Distributions from unlisted PIEs are not taxable.

As described above, disposals of units held in companies, unit trusts or PIEs by resident individuals are not taxable unless they constitute ‘revenue account property’. Any gains that are taxable on this basis are taxed at individuals’ normal income tax rates.

Withholding tax

Dividend distributions from New Zealand companies or unit trusts to resident investors are generally subject to 33% withholding tax, reduced to the extent imputation (franking) credits are attached. However, a company paying a dividend to another company may choose not to deduct resident withholding tax if the dividend is fully imputed. Such withholding tax (but not the imputation credits) may be refunded if the recipient’s annual tax liability is less than the tax deducted on their behalf. No withholding tax applies to dividends from PIEs to resident investors.

b. Foreign unit holder

Corporate unit holder	Individual unit holder	Withholding tax
- 28% tax rate on unlisted PIE allocations. - 0% tax rate on allocations to ‘notified foreign investors’ by ‘foreign investment zero-rate PIEs. - Tax rates between 28% and 0% on allocations to ‘notified foreign investors’ by ‘foreign investment variable-rate PIEs’. - 28% tax rate on taxable disposals. - Disposals not taxable unless units held on revenue account.	- 28% tax rate on unlisted PIE allocations. - 0% tax rate on allocations to ‘notified foreign investors’ by ‘foreign investment zero-rate PIEs. - Tax rates between 28% and 0% on allocations to ‘notified foreign investors’ by ‘foreign investment variable-rate PIEs’. - Disposals not taxable unless units held on revenue account. - Taxable disposals taxed at normal individual income tax rates.	- In principle 30% withholding tax on distributions, reduced to 15% to the extent imputation (franking) or similar credits are attached. - 0% if fully imputed distributions paid to foreign unit holder who holds at least 10% voting interest or who holds lesser interest but tax treaty reduces New Zealand tax rate below 15%. - Tax treaty relief may be available for distributions and disposals.

BACK TO TOP

Corporate unit holder

Distributions from New Zealand companies and unit trusts to non-resident corporate investors are generally treated as dividends for New Zealand income tax purposes and subject to non-resident withholding tax (NRWT), regardless of whether the distributions represent current income or capital gains. On liquidation, certain distributions of realised and unrealised capital gains to non-resident corporate holders may be excluded from being dividends, unless they hold or can acquire or control at least 50% of the company or unit trust.

In certain circumstances, amounts distributed as returns of share or unit capital or on buy backs of shares or units may be excluded from treatment as dividends and may thus be free of New Zealand income tax for all non-resident corporate holders.

Where an unlisted company or unit trust is eligible for and elects to be a PIE, as noted above, non-resident investors will have a 28% tax rate applied by such PIEs to their allocated income. Actual distributions by unlisted PIEs will not generally be taxed further.

Lower tax rates (between 28% and 0%) may apply to income allocated by 'foreign variable-rate PIEs' to 'notified foreign investors', the rates depending on the combination of types and sources of the PIE's income for the period. A zero-tax rate may apply to income allocated by 'foreign investment zero-rate PIEs' to 'notified foreign investors'. If 'foreign investment PIEs' derive partly imputed (franked) dividends from New Zealand resident companies, they may choose to deduct NRWT on distributions to 'notified foreign investors' that represent the unimputed (unfranked) amounts, instead of paying tax for them on an attributed income basis.

Distributions by New Zealand listed PIEs to non-resident corporate investors are intended to be treated as dividends, subject to withholding tax and potentially supplemented under the supplementary dividend tax credit (SDTC) regime to the extent imputation or foreign dividend payment credits are attached. The SDTC provisions do not apply if dividends are paid to non-residents with voting interests of at least 10% or if a tax treaty reduces the New Zealand tax rate below 15%. No further New Zealand income tax or withholding tax applies to any excesses over the dividend amounts which are distributed by New Zealand listed PIEs.

As described above, disposals of units held in New Zealand companies, unit trusts or PIEs by non-resident corporate holders are not taxable unless they constitute 'revenue account property'. Any New Zealand-sourced gains that are taxable on this basis are taxed at the standard corporate rate (28%), unless an applicable double tax treaty provides relief from New Zealand income tax.

Investments in companies or unit trusts holding real property interests may be treated as real property interests themselves under some of New Zealand's double tax treaties.

Income tax exemptions for overseas venture capital investors on the sale of units do not apply where the underlying New Zealand investments involve owning or developing real property.

Individual unit holder

Distributions from New Zealand companies and unit trusts to non-resident individual investors are generally treated as dividends for New Zealand income tax purposes and subject to non-resident withholding tax. No distinction is drawn between distributions representing current income and distributions representing capital gains. On liquidation, certain distributions of realised and unrealised capital gains to non-resident individuals may be excluded from being dividends, regardless of their level of ownership or control.

In certain circumstances, amounts distributed as returns of share or unit capital or on buy backs of shares or units may be excluded from treatment as dividends and may thus be free of New Zealand income tax for all non-resident individual holders.

Where an unlisted company or unit trust is eligible for and elects to be a PIE, as noted above, non-resident

BACK TO TOP

investors will have a 28% tax rate applied by such PIEs to their allocated income. Actual distributions by unlisted PIEs will not generally be taxed further.

Lower tax rates may apply to income allocated by 'foreign variable-rate PIEs' to 'notified foreign investors', the rates depending on the combination of types and sources of the PIE's income for the period. A zero-tax rate may apply to income allocated by 'foreign investment zero-rate PIEs' to 'notified foreign investors'. If 'foreign investment PIEs' derive partly imputed (franked) dividends from New Zealand resident companies, they may choose to deduct NRWT on distributions to 'notified foreign investors' that represent the unimputed (unfranked) amounts, instead of paying tax for them on an attributed income basis.

Distributions by New Zealand listed PIEs to non-resident individual investors are intended to be treated as dividends, subject to withholding tax and potentially supplemented under the SDTC regime, to the extent imputation or foreign dividend payment credits are attached. No further New Zealand income tax or withholding tax applies to any excesses over the dividend amounts that are distributed by New Zealand listed PIEs.

As described above, disposals of units held in New Zealand companies, unit trusts or PIEs by non-resident individuals are not taxable unless they constitute 'revenue account property'. Any New Zealand-sourced gains that are taxable on this basis are taxed at normal individual income tax rates, unless an applicable double tax treaty provides relief from New Zealand income tax.

Investments in companies or unit trusts holding real property interests may be treated as real property interests themselves under some of New Zealand's double tax treaties.

Withholding tax

'Non-resident withholding tax' (NRWT) is deductible from dividends (including distributions from unit trusts) at 30%, unless:

- Limited by an applicable double tax treaty, (typically to 15% or potentially to 0% in some situations); or
- Imputation (franking) or similar credits are attached to the dividend, in which case the NRWT rate is reduced to 15% to the extent the dividend is so credited.

NRWT may be at a zero rate if fully imputed (franked) non-cash dividends, such as certain bonus issues (if allowed by the terms of the trust deed), are made. A 0% NRWT rate also applies to fully imputed cash dividends paid to non-residents who hold voting interests of at least 10% or who hold lesser interests but a tax treaty reduces the New Zealand tax rate below 15%. The cost of NRWT can be offset by credits arising under New Zealand's SDTC regime.

Non-resident investors need to consider their ability to claim foreign tax credits in their home jurisdiction for NRWT deducted, particularly where a New Zealand company or unit trust pays supplementary dividends to non-residents under the SDTC regime.

Where an unlisted company or unit trust is eligible for and elects to be a PIE, as noted above, non-resident investors will have a 28% tax rate applied by such PIEs to their allocated income and no withholding or other income tax will generally apply to distributions from such PIEs to non-residents. As noted above, 'foreign investment PIEs' that derive partly imputed (franked) dividends from New Zealand resident companies may elect to apply NRWT to distributions to 'notified foreign investors' that represent the unimputed (unfranked) amounts, instead of paying tax on an attributed income basis.

Any actual distributions to non-resident investors by listed PIEs are intended to be subject to NRWT only to the extent imputation (franking) or similar credits are attached.

BACK TO TOP

5 Tax treatment of foreign REITs and their domestic unit holders

Foreign REITs	Corporate unit holder	Individual unit holder
- 28% Corporate tax. - Treaty relief might apply.	May be taxable under CFC or FIF regime.	May be taxable under CFC or FIF regime.

Foreign REITs

Overseas Investment Office consent may be required for overseas investors in New Zealand for purchase of land or other assets. Overseas companies carrying on business in New Zealand are required to register with the New Zealand Companies Office and must comply with annual return filing and financial statement and audit requirements. These may vary based on the size of the company's operations overseas and in New Zealand.

Where units in a unit trust are offered to the public:

- The Financial Markets Conduct Act 2013 regulates structural matters and requires (i) a management company to manage the investments and issue units and (ii) a trustee company (which is not controlled by the same persons who control the management company) to hold legal title to the assets;
- Specific legislation regulates the offering of units to the public, prospectus and related requirements;
- The Financial Reporting Act 1993 regulates accounting and audit requirements;
- The NZ Stock Exchange Listing requirements apply if units are to be traded on the stock exchange;

The trustee and manager may also be subject to Financial Markets Authority oversight and may need to register and comply with other legislation affecting financial advisers and service providers

New Zealand sourced rentals or business income will be taxable under New Zealand domestic law at the basic corporate income tax rate of 28%, subject to any limitation by an applicable double tax treaty.

Subject to any double tax treaty limitations, New Zealand sourced dividends, interest or royalties paid to non-residents are generally subject to non-resident withholding tax at the basic rates of 30% for dividends (reduced to 15% to the extent imputed (franked), to 0% if the dividend is a fully imputed non-cash dividend or a fully imputed cash dividend paid to non-residents with at least 10% voting interest or to those with lesser interests if a tax treaty reduces their New Zealand tax rate below 15%), 15% for interest (a minimum tax unless the parties are not associated) and royalties (a minimum tax).

Corporate unit holder

Depending on the extent of New Zealand ownership of a non-resident REIT that is a company or unit trust, New Zealand corporate holders may be taxable on attributed income under New Zealand's 'controlled foreign company' (CFC) or 'foreign investment fund' (FIF) regimes.

New Zealand resident corporate unit holders are generally exempt from New Zealand income tax on distributions received from non-resident companies or unit trusts if they hold at least 10% income interests and the distributions do not relate to fixed-rate foreign equity and are not deductible (directly or indirectly) outside New Zealand, apart from certain Australian investments. Investments in non-resident companies or unit trusts of greater than 10% may potentially be taxable under the FIF or CFC regimes depending on the underlying activity of the non-resident company. Fixed-rate foreign equity and deductible foreign distributions are taxable on receipt or crediting. If the income interests held by a New

BACK TO TOP

Zealand resident corporate are less than 10%, distributions will be taxable on receipt or crediting if the interests fall within certain FIF regime exemptions.

Individual unit holder

If the non-resident REIT falls within New Zealand's definition of a company or unit trust for tax purposes, individual New Zealand resident holders would generally be taxable on any distributions at their marginal personal tax rates, regardless of the source of the REIT's income.

Depending on the extent of New Zealand ownership of the non-resident REIT, individual New Zealand holders may be taxable on attributed income under New Zealand's CFC or FIF regimes. Where the individual is taxable in respect of the investment under the FIF regime, the treatment of distributions and any foreign withholding tax will depend on the particular method applied to calculate the FIF income. ■

AUTHORS CONTACT | NEW ZEALAND

Matthew Hanley

Tel. +64 9 300 8008

matthew.hanley@nz.ey.com

Michael Clark

Tel. +64 9 377 4790

michael.clark@nz.ey.com

EPRA

EUROPEAN PUBLIC
REAL ESTATE ASSOCIATION

GLOBAL
REIT SURVEY

ASIA - PACIFIC

Philippines

REIT

A comparison of the
major REIT regimes
around the world.

2017

BACK TO TOP

1 General introduction

Enacted year	Citation	REIT type	REIT market
2009	Republic Act 9856.	Corporate type.	No REITs established as of June 2017.

The Real Estate Investment Trust (REIT) Act of 2009, otherwise known as Republic Act 9856, was enacted on December 17, 2009, without the signature of the President of the Philippines, in accordance with Article VI, Section 27(1) of the Philippine Constitution. The REIT Act is a synthesis of Senate Bill No. 2639 and House Bill No. 6379, which were approved by the Senate and the House of Representatives on September 29, 2009 and September 30, 2009, respectively.

The REIT Act became effective on February 09, 2010. On May 13, 2010, the Securities and Exchange Commission (SEC) approved the Implementing Rules and Regulations (IRR) in relation to the REIT Act.

2 Requirements

a. Formalities / procedure

Key requirements
Registration with the Securities and Exchange Commission (SEC).

The shares of the REIT must be registered with the Securities and Exchange Commission (SEC) and listed in accordance with the rules of the Stock Exchange.

b. Legal form / minimum initial capital

Legal form	Minimum share capital
Stock Corporation	PHP 300 million

A REIT shall be set up as a stock corporation, i.e. as a Real Estate Investment Company (REIC). The stock corporation should be established in accordance with the Corporation Code of the Philippines and the rules and regulations promulgated by the Securities and Exchange Commission of the Philippines, or organised under the laws of a foreign country, principally for the purpose of owning income-generating real estate assets and real estate securities.

The majority of the members of the board of directors must be residents of the Philippines. At least two directors (or 33.3% of the total number of directors in the case that the REIT has more than six directors) on the board of directors of a REIT shall be independent directors.

A REIT established under Philippine laws is deemed to be tax resident in the Philippines and will be able to benefit from any Double Taxation Treaties that the Philippines may have in place.

A REIT formed under the laws of a foreign country will likewise be deemed a Filipino tax resident if it is engaged in trade or business within the Philippines. Under Philippine laws “doing business” includes, among others: participation in the management, supervision or control of any domestic business, firm, entity or corporation in the Philippines; any other act or acts that imply a continuity of commercial dealings or arrangements, and contemplate to that extent the performance of acts or works, or the exercise of some of the functions normally incident to and in progressive prosecution of commercial gain

BACK TO TOP

or of the purpose and object of the business organisation. If the above criteria are met, then the foreign REIT will be able to benefit from Double Taxation Treaties that the Philippines may have in place.

A REIT must have a minimum paid-up capital of PHP 300 million. In order to prevent companies from using REITS merely to convert ownership in existing infrastructure to liquid assets, there is an existing proposal to restrict payment of existing debts being made out of paid up capital (i.e. these debts must be paid out of income generated by the business), thereby preventing companies from deleveraging by using REITs to pay off existing debts.

c. Unit holders requirements / listing requirements

Shareholder requirements	Listing mandatory
At least 1,000 shareholders with at least 50 shares each (who in aggregate own at least 40% of share capital in the year of listing, and should be increased to 67% within 3 years of listing).	Yes

A REIT must be listed in accordance with the rules and regulations of a Stock Exchange and must be regulated as a public company. To qualify as a public company, the REIT must, upon and after listing have at least 1,000 shareholders, each owning at least 50 shares of a class of shares and who in the aggregate own at least 40% of the share capital of the REIT in the year of listing provided, ensure the minimum ownership is increased to 67% within three years of listing.

Compliance with the minimum public ownership requirement must be duly certified by the Public Registrar upon listing, on the date of any dividend declaration, on the date of any corporate action requiring shareholder approval and other relevant times as may be required by the SEC.

In order for a REIT to be allowed to own land located in the Philippines, it must comply with foreign ownership limitations imposed under Philippine laws, that is: such ownership is restricted to persons or entities considered as Filipino citizens (individuals) or Philippine nationals (which stretches to include Filipino citizens, domestic partnerships or associations wholly owned by Filipino citizens and corporations organised under the laws of the Philippines of which at least 60% of the share capital is owned by Filipino citizens). For land ownership purposes, a corporation shall be deemed as a Philippine national if 60% of its share capital and vote entitlement are owned by Filipino citizens

d. Asset levels / activity test

Restrictions on activities / investments
- In the case of investment in income-generating real estate outside the Philippines, the investment does not exceed 40% of the deposited property. - At least 75% income producing real property in the Philippines required. - Must not undertake property development. - May hold real estate through unlisted special purpose vehicle (SPV).

A REIT may only invest in:

a. Real estate, whether freehold or leasehold, in or outside the Philippines. A REIT can invest in income-generating real estate outside the Philippines to the extent that this investment does not exceed 40% of the REIT’s Deposited Property and that special permission is obtained from the SEC. An investment in real estate may be by way of direct ownership or a shareholding in an unlisted special purpose vehicle (SPV) incorporated to hold or own real estate.

BACK TO TOP

b. Real estate related assets, wherever the issuers, assets, or securities are incorporated, located, issued, or traded.
c. Managed funds, debt securities, and shares issued by listed local or foreign non-property corporations.
d. Government securities issued on behalf of the Philippine Government, governments of other countries, and securities issued by supra-national agencies.
e. Cash and cash-equivalents.
f. Such other similar investment outlets as the SEC may allow.

Republic Act 9856 likewise provides that:
a. At least 75% of the Deposited Property of the REIT must be invested in, or consist of, income-generating real estate.
b. A REIT must not undertake property development activities whether on its own, in a joint venture with others, or by investing in unlisted property development companies, unless it intends to hold the developed property upon completion. The total contract value of property development activities undertaken and investments in uncompleted property developments should not exceed 10% of the Deposited Property.
c. Not more than 15% of investable funds of the REIT may be invested in any one issuer's securities or any one managed fund, except with respect to government securities where the limit is 25%.
d. A REIT may invest not more than 5% of its investable funds in certain financial products, such as, but not limited to, credit default swaps, credit-linked notes, collateralised debt obligations, total return swaps, credit spread options and credit default options, and only upon special authority from the SEC.
e. A REIT may invest in local or foreign assets, subject to the terms of its articles of incorporation. Where an investment in foreign real estate assets is made, the REIT should ensure compliance with the applicable laws and requirements in that foreign country.
f. When investing as a joint owner, the REIT should make such an investment by acquiring shares or interests in an unlisted SPV set up to hold/own real estate and the REIT should have freedom to dispose of its interest in such an investment.

e. Leverage

Leverage
Shall not exceed 35% of market value of Deposited Property.

The total borrowings and deferred payments of a REIT shall not exceed 35% of the market value of its Deposited Property. Provided, however, that the REIT has publicly disclosed its investment grade credit rating by a duly accredited or internationally recognised rating agency, its total borrowings and deferred tax payments may exceed 35%, but not more than 70% of the market value of its Deposited Property. Note that it is necessary to undergo a full valuation of the REIT's assets using an SEC-accredited independent appraisal company at least once a year.

There is currently no distinction between domestic and cross-border situations for leverage purposes.

f. Profit distribution obligations

Operative income	Capital gains	Timing
90% of its Distributable Income.	Capital gains from the sale of stock of domestic corporations are not included in Distributable Income since they have already been subjected to final tax. Other types of capital gains are included in Distributable Income if they have been realised and have not been reinvested by the REIT within one year from the date of sale.	Annually

BACK TO TOP

Operative income

A REIT must distribute annually as dividends at least 90% of its Distributable Income to its shareholders not later than the last day of the fifth month following the close of the fiscal year of the REIT.

'Distributable Income' is defined as "Net Income as adjusted for unrealised gains and losses/expenses, impairment losses and other items in accordance with internationally accepted accounting standards". Distributable income excludes proceeds from the sale of the REIT's assets that are re-invested by the REIT within one year of the date of the sale.

Capital gains

To the extent that the gains are realised, they are included in Distributable Income as determined by the SEC. This is not the case if the gain on the sale of REIT assets is re-invested by the REIT within one year of the date of sale.

Unrealised gains are not included in the Distributable Income. Also, capital gains realised from the disposal of shares in domestic corporations are not included in Distributable Income since they have already been subjected to final tax (see section 3.1).

There is currently no distinction between domestic and cross-border profit distribution requirements.

g. Sanctions

Penalties / loss of status rules
- Revocation of tax incentives. - Liability for surcharges and penalties under the Tax Code.

Delisting of REITs:

a. If the REIT is delisted from the local exchange, whether voluntarily or involuntarily, for failure to comply with the provisions of the REIT Act or rules of the Stock Exchange, its tax incentives shall be ipso facto revoked and withdrawn as of the date the delisting becomes final;
b. Any tax incentives that may have been availed of by the REIT after the delisting shall immediately be refunded to the Government, together with a fine of between PHP 200,000 and PHP 5 million; and
c. If the delisting is highly prejudicial to the interest of the investing public, the REIT and/or responsible persons shall refund to its investors at the time of delisting the value of their shares.
d.

Revocation of registration of REITs:

a. If the SEC discovers that the REIT was established so as to seek the benefits of the REIT Act without a true intention to carry out its provisions and/or adhere to the rules of the REIT Act, the SEC shall revoke or cancel the registration of the shares of the REIT;
b. The REIT shall pay the applicable taxes to a non-REIT retrospectively, plus interests and surcharges prescribed under the Tax Code.

BACK TO TOP

3 Tax treatment at the level of REIT

a. Corporate tax / withholding tax

Current income	Capital gains	Withholding tax
Only non-distributed current income subject to taxation.	Transfer of shares in a domestic corporation subject to special rates of capital gains tax. Other types of capital gains are included in gross income.	- Foreign withholding tax deductible orcreditable. - Local withholding tax creditable.

Capital gains from sale of securities of SPVs:

The Taxable Net Income of a REIT refers to the pertinent items of 'Gross Income' as defined in the Tax Code minus the following deductions: (a) those deductions enumerated in the Tax Code; and (b) the dividends distributed by a REIT out of its Distributable Income as of the end of the taxable year.

The Taxable Net Income is subject to regular corporate income tax (RCIT), at the rate of 30% beginning January 01, 2009. A REIT shall not be subject to the minimum corporate income tax (MCIT).

Capital gains

Only retained capital gains that have been realised and that have not been subjected to final tax (see below) are included in the Gross Income of a REIT, which after the allowable deductions (see above) are subject to the RCIT.

A REIT shall be subject to capital gains tax (CGT) at the rate of 5% for the first PHP 100,000, and 10% for net capital gains in excess of PHP 100,000 realised from the disposal (by the REIT) of shares of a domestic corporation, if such domestic corporation is not listed on the local stock exchange or even, if listed, if the transfer takes place through trades outside the local stock exchange.

Withholding tax

Any foreign withholding tax may be utilised as either a deduction from gross income or a tax credit (subject to the applicable limitations). Local income payments to a REIT shall be subject to a lower creditable withholding tax of 1%.

Other taxes

1. The gross sale of properties and services (e.g. rental receipts) of a REIT will be subject to value added tax (VAT) at the rate of 12% ('Output VAT'), the amount of which is passed on to the buyers/lessees of the REIT. The REIT can claim, as credit against its Output VAT, the amount of the VAT passed on to it by its local suppliers of goods and services ('Input VAT'). The REIT's VAT Payable is the excess of its Output VAT over its Input VAT. A REIT shall not be considered as a dealer in securities and shall not be subject to VAT on its sale, exchange or transfer of securities as part of its real estate-related business.
2. A REIT will be subject to the stock transaction tax (STT) on its transfers of shares of stock listed and traded at the local stock exchange, at the rate of 0.5% of the gross selling price or the gross value in money of the shares of stock. If the REIT transfers the listed shares outside the stock exchange, then it will be subject to capital gains tax at the rate of 5% for the first PHP 100,000 of net capital gains and 10% for net capital gains in excess of PHP 100,000.
3. The sale or transfer of any property to REITs, which includes the sale or transfer of security over the asset, shall be subject to 50% of the applicable documentary stamp tax (DST) imposed under the Tax

BACK TO TOP

Code.

4. Any sale, barter, exchange or other disposition of listed shares in the REIT by its investors does not give rise to a DST at the level of the REIT.
5. A REIT will be subject to local business tax at the rates provided in the Revenue Code of the province/city/municipality where the principal office of the REIT is located.
6. A REIT will be subject to local transfer tax on its transfers or real property, at the rate provided in the Revenue Code of the province/city/municipality where the real property is located.

Accounting rules

The Philippines has adopted International Financial Reporting Standards.

b. Transition regulations

Conversion into REIT status
'Conversion' may be through a transfer of existing REIT-eligible assets to a REIT.

Any gain realised from the transfer of properties to a REIT are not exempted from capital gains tax or regular income tax, although the transferor may opt to structure the sale as a tax-deferred exchange pursuant to the provisions of the Tax Code. A REIT must be a newly incorporated entity. An existing property company is not allowed to merely amend its Articles of Incorporation in order to achieve REIT status.

c. Registration duties

Registration duties
Registration fees, VAT, DST, local withholding tax, and local transfer taxes.

The transfer of properties to a REIT, unless structured as a tax-deferred exchange under such conditions specified in the Tax Code, will give rise to liability for VAT and local transfer taxes. The registration of the deed of sale with the Register of Deeds requires the payment of registration fees. As discussed above, the transfer of properties to a REIT will be subject to 50% of the applicable DST imposed under the Tax Code. Local income payments to a REIT shall be subject to a lower creditable withholding tax of 1%.

4 Tax treatment at the unit holder's level

a. Domestic shareholder

Corporate shareholder	Individual shareholder	Withholding tax
Distributions tax-exempt.	- Final 10% withholding tax on dividends received.	- Final withholding tax for individual shareholders.

BACK TO TOP

Corporate shareholder

Dividends paid by a REIT to a domestic corporation or a resident foreign corporation are tax-exempt.

Since the REIT's shares are listed on the local stock exchange, the disposal of the REIT shares by a corporate shareholder (i.e. a domestic corporation or a resident foreign corporation) shall be subject to the following taxes:

a. Stock transaction tax of 0.5% of the gross selling price or the gross value in money of the shares of stock transferred if the REIT shares are transferred through trades on the stock exchange; or

b. Capital gains tax of 5% (on the first PHP 100,000 of net capital gains) or 10% (on net capital gains exceeding PHP 100,000) if the REIT shares are transferred outside the stock exchange.

Individual shareholder

The 10% tax on dividends received by a Filipino citizen or a foreigner resident in the Philippines from a REIT is a final tax, withheld and remitted to the Bureau of Internal Revenue (BIR) by the REIT.

The tax treatment of the transfer of the REIT shares by a Filipino citizen or a foreigner resident in the Philippines are the same as for Corporate shareholders (as set out above).

Dividends received by Filipino investors currently resident overseas from a Philippine REIT are exempt from Philippine income tax for seven years from August 11, 2011, which is the date that the tax-specific IRR was passed, bringing into force the tax provisions of the 2009 REIT Act.

b. Foreign shareholder

Corporate shareholder	Individual shareholder	Withholding tax
10%	10%	Tax treaty relief available.

Corporate shareholder

Unless a foreign corporation is entitled to claim a preferential withholding tax rate of less than 10% pursuant to an applicable tax treaty, a 10% final withholding tax on dividends to foreign corporate shareholders shall be levied. The default rate under the Tax Code is 35%, reduced to 15% under a tax sparing provision of the Tax Code and to 10% under certain tax treaties. It should be noted that there are currently no tax treaties with the Philippines in force that reduce withholding tax to below 10%.

The tax treatment of the disposal of the REIT shares by a foreign corporate shareholder is the same as for a corporate shareholder as per Section 4.1 above.

Individual shareholders

A 10% final withholding tax shall be levied on dividends paid by REITs to foreign individual shareholders. The default rate under the Tax Code is 20% for non-residents engaged in trade or business in the Philippines and 25% for non-residents not engaged in trade or business in the Philippines. Most tax treaties reduce these rates to 10% or 15%.

The tax treatment of the disposal of the REIT shares by a foreign individual shareholder is the same as for a corporate shareholder as per Section 4.1 above.

BACK TO TOP

Withholding tax

Tax treaty relief is available, although in practice this is unlikely to apply as the rates under domestic legislation are lower than treaty rates.

5 Tax treatment of foreign REIT and its domestic shareholder

Foreign REIT	Corporate shareholder	Individual shareholder
Subject to taxation, unless there are applicable preferential rates or exemptions under tax treaties.	Subject to taxation.	Subject to taxation.

Foreign REIT

If the Philippine source income of a foreign REIT is not derived from a Philippine REIT, then it will be subject to Philippine tax in the same manner as any non-resident, subject to preferential treaty rates or exemptions applicable to foreign trusts or corporations, depending on how the foreign REIT is organised.

Corporate shareholder

Dividends received by a local corporation from a Foreign REIT are included in its Gross Income, which, after allowable deductions, is subject to the RCIT.

Individual shareholder

Dividends received by a local individual (Filipino resident citizen or foreigner resident in the Philippines) from a Foreign REIT are included in Gross Income, which, after allowable deductions, is subject to regular income tax at the rate applicable to such individual. ■

AUTHORS CONTACT | PHILIPPINES

Walter L. Abela, Jr.

Tel. +63 2 581 9034

wabela@deloitte.com

Deloitte.

European Public Real Estate Association
Square de Meeus, 23
1000 Brussels, Belgium
T +32 (0) 2739 1010
F +32 (0) 2739 1020
W www.epra.com
E info@epra.com

EPRA
EUROPEAN PUBLIC
REAL ESTATE ASSOCIATION

GLOBAL
REIT SURVEY

ASIA - PACIFIC

Singapore

S-REIT

A comparison of the
major REIT regimes
around the world.

2017

BACK TO TOP

1 General introduction

	Enacted year	Citation	REIT type
S-REIT	1999	- Securities and Futures Act - Code on Collective Investment Schemes - Property Fund Guidelines - Income Tax Act	Trust

The REIT regime in Singapore is principally regulated by the Securities and Futures Act (Cap. 289), the Code on Collective Investment Schemes (the "Code") issued by the Monetary Authority of Singapore (MAS), the Property Fund Guidelines appended to the Code and the Income Tax Act.

The Property Fund Guidelines apply to a collective investment scheme that invests or proposes to invest primarily in real estate and real estate-related assets. The scheme may or may not be listed on the Singapore Exchange.

The first set of regulatory guidelines for property funds was issued by the Monetary Authority of Singapore in May 1999.

The first Singapore REIT was listed on the Singapore Exchange in July 2002. To date, there are 36 REITs listed on the Singapore Exchange with a market capitalisation of approximately SGD 79 billion.

Sector summary*

Listing Country	Number of REITs	Number in EPRA REIT Index	Sector Mkt Cap (EUR€m)	% of Global REIT Index
Singapore	36	9	€ 43,204	1.79%

Top five S-REITs*

Company name	Mkt Cap (EUR€m)	1 yr return (EUR€) %	Div Yield	% of Global REIT Index
Ascendas Real Estate Investment Trust	€ 4,861	11.66%	6.10%	0.38%
CapitaLand Mall Trust	€ 4,459	-2.05%	5.64%	0.28%
CapitaLand Commercial Trust	€ 3,140	18.70%	5.47%	0.20%
Suntec REIT	€ 3,037	11.33%	5.38%	0.28%
Mapletree Commercial Trust	€ 2,921	14.78%	5.09%	0.19%

** All market caps and returns are rebased in EUR and are correct as at 30 June 2017. The Global REIT Index is the FTSE EPRA/NAREIT Global REITs Index. EPRA, July 2017.*

BACK TO TOP

2 Requirements

a. Formalities / procedure

Key requirements
- Formal advance ruling and/or tax exemption application must be submitted. - Listing on the Singapore Exchange is necessary to qualify for tax exemption.

All Singapore REITs (S-REIT) are listed on the Singapore Exchange and are eligible for favourable tax treatment, subject to certain conditions. To be listed on the Singapore Exchange, a REIT must comply with the applicable rules, regulations and guidelines set out in Securities and Futures Act (Cap. 289), the Code (including the Property Fund Guidelines) and the Singapore Exchange Listing Manual.

Some of the favourable tax treatments are granted on application. In other words, a formal advance ruling and/or tax exemption application must be submitted to the Singapore tax authorities and/or the Singapore Ministry of Finance. In recent years, certain application procedures are simplified.

b. Legal form / minimum initial capital

Legal form	Minimum initial capital
Trust	SGD 300 million

Legal form

An S-REIT must be constituted as a trust.

An S-REIT may be managed externally or internally.

Minimum initial capital

For listing on the Singapore Exchange, a REIT, if it is denominated in Singapore Dollars (SGD), must have a minimum asset size of at least SGD 300 million.

c. Unit holders requirements / listing requirements

Unit holder requirements	Listing mandatory
At least 25% of the REIT's capital must be held by at least 500 public unit holders (SGD-denominated REITs). Spread of holders required (non-SGD denominated REITs).	In principle, not required but necessary for the various tax concessions.

Unit holder requirements

For Singapore Dollar-denominated REITs listed on the Singapore Exchange, at least 25% of its capital must be held by at least 500 public unit holders. In the case of foreign currency-denominated REITs listed on the Singapore Exchange, a spread of holders necessary for an orderly market is required.

There is no distinction between resident and non-resident unit holders in respect of ownership. There are no restrictions on foreign unit holders.

BACK TO TOP

Listing requirements

REITs need not be listed, but only a REIT that is listed on the Singapore Exchange is eligible for tax concessions. A REIT listed on a foreign exchange will not be eligible for the various tax concessions.

d. Asset levels / activity test

Restrictions on activities / investments
- At least 75% of the REIT's deposited property should be invested in income-producing real estate. - No property development activities or investment in unlisted property development companies are allowed unless the REIT intends to hold the developed property upon completion. - Investments in vacant land and mortgages (except for mortgage-backed securities) are prohibited. - Investments in property development activities and uncompleted property development (local and foreign) must not exceed 10% of its assets. This limit is can be increased to 25%, subject to the REIT meeting certain conditions. - Investments in permissible investments must not exceed 5% of its assets in any one issuer's securities or any one manager's funds. - A REIT should not derive more than 10% of its revenue from sources other than rental and other specified sources (e.g. interest, dividends, other permissible investments of the REIT etc).

The Property Fund Guidelines state that a REIT may invest in:

a. Real estate, whether freehold or leasehold, in or outside Singapore;
b. Real estate-related assets;
c. Listed or unlisted debt securities and listed shares of or issued by non-property corporations;
d. Government securities and securities issued by a supra-national agency or a Singapore statutory board; and
e. Cash and cash-equivalent items.

A REIT is also subject to restrictions on its investment activities, such as:

a. At least 75% of its deposited property should be invested in income-producing real estate;
b. Not undertaking property development activities nor investing in unlisted property development companies, unless the REIT intends to hold the developed property upon completion;
c. Not investing in vacant land or mortgages (except for mortgage-backed securities);
d. The total contract value of property development activities and investments in uncompleted property developments should not exceed 10% of the REIT's deposited property (this limit can be increased to 25%, subject to the REIT meeting certain conditions);
e. Not more than 5% of the REIT's deposited property should be invested in permissible investments (c), (d) and (e) listed above issued by any one issuer's securities or any one manager's funds;
f. fNot deriving more than 10% of its revenue from sources other than rental payment from the tenants of the real estate held by the REIT or interest, dividends, and other similar payments from special purpose vehicles and other permissible investments of the REIT.

A REIT may invest in real estate by way of direct ownership or a shareholding in an unlisted special purpose vehicle (SPV) constituted to hold/own real estate. When investing in real estate as a joint owner, the REIT should make its investment by investing directly in the real estate as a tenant-in-common or by acquiring the shares or interests in an unlisted SPV constituted to hold/own real estate. The SPV can take the form of a company, trust or partnership, etc.

BACK TO TOP

e. Leverage

Leverage
Single-tier leverage limit of 45%.

A single-tier leverage limit of 45% of an S-REITs' deposited property has been introduced. There is no longer a requirement for the REIT to obtain a credit rating (a 60% leverage limit was previously allowed if a credit rating was obtained whilst only a 35% leverage limit was allowed if there was no credit rating.)

f. Profit distribution obligations

Operative income	Capital gains	Timing
At least 90% of tax transparent income.	Not required.	- Annually or - Semi-annually or - Quarterly

Operative income

Strictly, there are no legal or regulatory requirements for a REIT to distribute any pre-determined percentage of its income as distributions for a given financial year. However, for investment in Singapore properties, in order to enjoy tax transparency treatment, a REIT is required to distribute at least 90% of its 'tax transparent income' in cash (or, for distributions from July 01, 2009 to December 31, 2010 and subject to certain conditions, in the form of units of the REIT) in a financial year. With effect from April 01, 2012, REIT distributions made to unit holders in the form of units in the REIT will also be accorded tax transparency, subject to meeting certain conditions.

'Tax transparent income' refers to the following:

a. Rental income or income from the management or holding of immovable property but excluding gains from the disposal of immovable property;

b. Income that is ancillary to the management or holding of immovable property but excluding gains from the disposal of immovable property and Singapore dividends;

c. Income (excluding Singapore dividends) that is payable out of rental income or income from the management or holding of immovable property in Singapore, but not out of gains from the disposal of such immovable property;

d. Rental support payment that is paid to the trustee on or after 29 December 2016 by:

   i. The seller who sold to the trustee the property or any interest in the owner of the property;

   ii. iA person who wholly owns (directly or indirectly) the seller; or

   iii. Any other person approved by the Comptroller; and

e. Distributions from an approved sub-trust of the real estate investment trust out of income referred to in (a), (b) and (d) above.

For investment in overseas properties, there is generally no such requirement as tax transparency is not applicable. Instead, the REIT may qualify for tax exemption on certain foreign-sourced income that is remitted into Singapore.

BACK TO TOP

Capital gains

Not required.

g. Sanctions

Penalties / loss of status rules
Loss of tax concession if S-REIT is de-listed.

If less than 100% but more than 90% of a REIT's tax transparent income is distributed in the same year in which the income is derived, then the amount of the tax transparent income that is not distributed will be subject to tax at the corporate tax rate (currently 17%) in the hands of the trustee. If less than 90% of the REIT's tax transparent income is distributed in the same year in which the income is derived, all of its tax transparent income will be subject to tax.

If the required asset level is not met and this leads to a de-listing of the REIT from the Singapore Exchange, then all tax concessions granted will cease to apply.

3 Tax treatment at the level of REIT

a. Corporate tax / withholding tax

Current income	Capital gains	Withholding tax
Eligible rental income-exempt from tax.	No tax imposed on -capital gains.	No foreign withholding tax refunds in respect of tax-exempted income.

Capital gains from sale of securities of SPVs:

As noted above, for rental and property related income (e.g. car park charges, service fees), no tax is imposed at the REIT level if it has been accorded tax transparency treatment. If tax transparent income is not distributed, however, then the consequence noted above will ensue (i.e. tax transparent income that is not distributed will be subject to tax at the corporate tax rate of 17% in the hands of the trustee).

Foreign dividends, interest and trust distributions received in respect of investment in foreign properties may be exempt from Singapore income tax, if certain conditions are met.

Capital gains

Singapore does not impose tax on capital gains. However, gains that are of an income or trading nature will be taxed at the prevailing corporate tax rate, currently 17%.

Gains or losses (unless the REIT's activities are such that it can be said to be carrying on a business of dealing in properties) from the sale of property are likely to be treated as capital gains or losses. If the REIT is indeed dealing in properties, then the gains would be taxed at the REIT level at the prevailing corporate tax rate, currently 17%.

Withholding tax

Foreign-sourced income of the S-REIT may qualify for tax exemption under general tax rules. Foreign withholding tax on such income (if exempted from tax) will not be credited or refunded.

BACK TO TOP

Other taxes

See under no. 3.3 below.

Accounting rules

Local GAAP, which closely mirrors IFRS, apply. The income will be determined on accrual basis.

b. Transition regulations

Conversion into REIT status
N/A

c. Registration duties

Registration duties
Stamp duties from 0.2-15%. Goods and Services Tax may be applicable. No capital duty.

The sale or transfer of immovable property located in Singapore is usually subject to 3% Singapore stamp duty. This stamp duty is generally referred to as Buyer's Stamp Duty ("BSD") because the buyer is liable to pay the stamp duty unless otherwise agreed between the buyer and the seller. In addition to BSD, Additional Buyer's Stamp Duty ("ABSD") and Seller's Stamp Duty (introduced as measures to cool the Singapore property market) may also apply to certain types of immovable properties.

ABSD is imposed in addition to the BSD that a buyer of residential property must pay. It applies to direct purchases of Singapore residential property and is payable by property buyers. ABSD for entities (i.e. non-individuals) is imposed at 10% (for Contracts, Agreements, or Documents of Transfer dated between December 08, 2011 to January 11, 2013) or 15% (for Contracts, Agreements, or Documents of Transfer dated on or after January 12, 2013).

SSD is payable by the seller of a property and may apply to the transfer of residential and industrial property located in Singapore. SSD is imposed at 5% to 15% (depending on how long the seller has held the property for) for transfers of Singapore industrial property that was acquired by the seller on or after January 12, 2013, and sold/disposed within three years. For transfers of Singapore residential property, SSD of between 4% to 16% (depending on when the seller acquired the property and how long the seller held it for) generally applies if a property is held by the seller for four years or less. In addition, for residential properties acquired on and after 11 March 2017, no SSD is payable on disposal if the properties are held for more than 3 years. It is important to ensure that the seller has paid any applicable SSD. This is because, if the seller is liable but did not pay the SSD, the Agreement between buyer and the seller for the purchase of the property would not be considered as duly stamped (i.e. the Agreement cannot not be admitted as evidence in court in the event of disputes) even if buyer paid the BSD and applicable ABSD.

The conveyance, assignment or sale of shares in a Singapore-incorporated company is also subject to Singapore stamp duty of 0.2% of the purchase consideration or its net asset value, whichever is higher.

Additional conveyance duties (ACD) may apply to buying or selling of shares or units (equity interest) on or after 11 March 2017 in property-holding entities (PHEs) that own primarily residential properties in Singapore. The ACD provision applies to the purchase or sale of equity interests by persons or entities who are significant owners of the PHE or who become one after the purchase.

BACK TO TOP

The transfer of Singapore properties may qualify as a transfer of a going concern and hence will not be subject to Goods and Services Tax (GST), which is currently 7%, or the S-REIT may avail itself of a concession that allows it to self-account for the Goods and Services Tax otherwise payable on the acquisition.

S-REITs that derive primarily dividend income or distributions (which are not taxable supplies for GST purposes) can claim input tax on business expenses incurred between February 17, 2006 and March 31, 2020. To facilitate fundraising by REITs through the use of SPVs, the GST concession has been enhanced to include SPVs set up solely to raise funds for the REITs that do not hold qualifying assets of the REITs, whether directly or indirectly. The enhanced concession will apply to GST on the expenses incurred to set up the SPVs as well as the GST on the business expenses of such SPVs.

4 Tax treatment at the unit holder's level

a. Domestic unit holder

Corporate unit holder	Individual unit holder	Withholding tax
17% corporate tax on tax transparent income. Distributions out of capital gains and income taxed at REIT's level are not taxable. Gains on disposal of units are not taxable if capital in nature.	All distributions are generally not taxable. Gains on disposal of units are not taxable if capital in nature.	No withholding tax is imposed on domestic distributions.

Corporate unit holder

Distributions out of tax transparent income are taxed at the prevailing corporate tax rate of 17%. Distributions made to corporate unit holders out of income previously taxed at the REIT level will be exempt from Singapore tax. However, no tax credit will be available for tax paid by the REIT.

If disposal gains are determined to be 'capital', and hence not taxed at the REIT level, the distribution should also not be taxed in the hands of corporate domestic unit holders unless they hold the units in the REIT as trading assets. If the gains are determined to be of an income nature or 'trading gains', and hence taxed at the REIT level, the distribution is exempt from tax.

A return of capital is not taxed but will go towards reducing the cost base of units. For unit holders who hold the units as trading assets, the gains on disposal will be calculated using the reduced cost base.

Singapore does not impose tax on capital gains. Gains realised on the sale of the REIT units are not taxable unless the gains are considered to be trading gains or gains or profit of an income nature (e.g. if the unit holder holds the units as trading assets). Corporates that hold REIT units as trading assets are subject to Singapore income tax at the prevailing corporate tax rate, currently 17%.

There is no stamp duty on the sale of REIT units that are listed on the Singapore Exchange

Individual unit holder

All distributions made by a REIT to unit holders who are individuals (beneficially entitled to these distributions) regardless of their nationality or place of residence, are exempt from Singapore income tax (if the distribution is investment rather than trading) unless they are derived through a partnership in Singapore or from the carrying on of a trade, business or profession.

If disposal gains derived by the REIT are determined to be 'capital', and hence not taxed at the REIT level,

BACK TO TOP

the distribution should also not be taxed in the hands of individual unit holders. If the gains are determined to be of an income nature or 'trading gains', and hence taxed at the REIT level, distributions out of such gains are exempt from tax.

A return of capital is not taxed.

Singapore does not impose tax on capital gains. Gains realised on the sale of the REIT units by an individual unit holder are not taxable, unless the gains are considered to be trading gains or gains or profit of an income nature. Individuals who hold REIT units as trading assets are subject to Singapore income tax at their respective tax rates (ranging from 0% to 22%).

Withholding tax

Distributions to domestic unit holders (e.g. domestic individuals, Singapore-incorporated and tax resident companies) are not subject to withholding tax if certain conditions and procedures are complied with.

One of the conditions will require unit holders to disclose their tax status on a prescribed form provided by the trustee. This will allow the REIT manager to ascertain whether tax needs to be deducted on distributions made to unit holders. The REIT must pay any applicable tax withheld to the Singapore tax authorities by the 15th of the second month following the date of payment.

b. Foreign unit holder

Corporate unit holder	Individual unit holder	Withholding tax
17% corporate tax on tax transparent income. Distributions out of capital gains and income taxed at REIT's level are not taxable. Gains on disposal of units are not taxable if capital in nature.	All distributions are generally not taxable. Gains on disposal of units are not taxable if capital in nature.	No withholding tax is imposed on domestic distributions.

Corporate unit holder

Current income distributions are subject to withholding tax at the prevailing corporate tax rate, currently 17%. A reduced rate of 10% applies for distributions made out of tax transparent income on or before March 31, 2020.

If disposal gains derived by the REIT are determined to be 'capital', and hence not taxed at the REIT level, the distribution out of such gains is also not taxed in the hands of corporate foreign unit holders. If the gains are determined to be 'trading gains', and hence taxed at the REIT level, distributions out of them are exempt from tax.

Withholding tax is not applicable on distributions of tax-exempt income (e.g. foreign dividends or interest received in respect of investments in foreign properties which qualify for exemption from Singapore income tax).

Distributions out of capital are not taxed.

Disposal gains are generally not taxable, unless they are considered to be trading in nature (e.g. if the unit holder holds the units as trading assets in a business carried on in Singapore).

Individual unit holder

Current income distributions are generally exempt from tax, unless they are derived through a partnership

BACK TO TOP

in Singapore or from the carrying on of a trade, business or profession.

Withholding tax is not applicable on the distribution of tax-exempt income (e.g. foreign dividends or interest received in respect of investments in foreign properties, which are exempt from Singapore income tax).

If disposal gains derived by the REIT are determined to be 'capital', and hence not taxed at REIT level, distributions out of them are also not taxed in the hands of individual foreign unit holders. If the gains are determined to be 'trading gains' and hence taxed at the REIT level, distributions out of them are exempt from tax.

Distributions out of capital are not taxed.

Generally, disposal gains are not taxable, unless they are considered to be trading in nature, for example if the unit holder holds the units as trading assets.

5 Tax treatment of foreign REITs and domestic unit holders

Foreign REIT	Corporate unit holder	Individual unit holder
Taxed under normal Singapore tax rules.	Tax-exempt.	Tax-exempt.

Foreign REIT

A foreign REIT will be taxable under normal Singapore tax rules. Therefore, if it invests in Singapore properties, it will not be eligible for tax transparency status and will pay tax on its net rental income.

Corporate unit holder

Distributions made by a foreign REIT (only if it is constituted as a trust) out of income derived from a direct holding of Singapore properties that has been assessed to tax as income from a trade or business may be treated as capital in the hands of unit holders. In other words, no further tax should be imposed on the distributions received by Singapore corporate unit holders.

Any gain derived from the sale of units in the foreign REIT will not be subject to tax, as long as the gain is not derived from the carrying on of a trade or business in Singapore. Investors who trade or deal in the units are subject to tax on any gain derived from the disposal of units if the gains are regarded as Singapore sourced, that is, the buying and selling decisions are made in Singapore.

Individual unit holder

Any gain derived from the sale of units in the foreign REIT will not be subject to tax, as long as the gain is not derived from the carrying on of a trade or business in Singapore. Investors who trade or deal in the units are subject to tax on any gain derived from the disposal of units if the gains are regarded as Singapore sourced, that is, the buying and selling decisions are made in Singapore. ■

BACK TO TOP

AUTHORS CONTACT | SINGAPORE

Teo Wee Hwee

wee.hwee.teo@sg.pwc.com

Anulekha Samant

anulekha.samant@sg.pwc.com

Ng Wei Pheng

wei.pheng.ng@sg.pwc.com

European Public Real Estate Association
Square de Meeus, 23
1000 Brussels, Belgium
T +32 (0) 2739 1010
F +32 (0) 2739 1020
W www.epra.com
E info@epra.com

EPRA
EUROPEAN PUBLIC
REAL ESTATE ASSOCIATION

GLOBAL
REIT SURVEY

ASIA - PACIFIC

South Korea

REIC

2017

A comparison of the
major REIT regimes
around the world.

BACK TO TOP

1 General introduction

	Enacted year	Citation	REIT type
REIC	2001	Real Estate Investment Company Act.	Corporate type.

The Real Estate Investment Company Act (REICA) was enacted in 2001. It lays the groundwork for Real Estate Investment Trusts in Korea. REICA governs Self-managed REITs (REIC), Paper-company Type REITs and CR-REITs (Corporate Restructuring REITs), the three REIT regimes in Korea.

There are about four listed REITs in Korea. The Self-managed REITs are corporate type REITs.

Sector summary*

Listing Country	Number of REITs	Number in EPRA REIT Index	Sector Mkt Cap (EUR€m)	% of Global REIT Index
South Korea	6	0	€ 1,403	0.00%

** Market cap rebased in EUR and correct as at 30 June 2017. The Global REIT Index is the FTSE EPRA/NAREIT Global REITs Index. EPRA, July 2017.*

2 Requirements

a. Formalities / procedure

Key requirements
Approval from the Ministry of Land, Infrastructure and Transport

A REIT must obtain a business license from the Ministry of Land, Infrastructure and Transport (“MOLIT”).

b. Legal form / minimum share capital

Legal form	Minimum share capital
- Joint-stock company (General REIT, REIC). - Paper-company Type REITs and CR-REIT: Special purpose company.	- Self-managed REITs (REIC): KRW 7 billion. - Paper-company Type REITs and CR-REITs. (Corporate Restructuring REITs): KRW 5 billion.

Legal form

A REIT can only be established as a stock corporation (called a Chusik Hoesa) under the Korean Commercial Code and REICA.

Paper-company Type REITs and CR-REITs are paper companies (special purpose company). CR-REITs have finite lives, which should be stated in Articles of Incorporation, and should be dissolved when the period elapses.

The seat of a REIT must be established in Korea.

BACK TO TOP

Minimum initial capital

Under REICA, KRW 0.5 billion is required as the minimum capital for obtaining a business license in case of Self-managed REITs and KRW 0.3 billion is required in case of Paper-company Type REITs and CR-REITs (Corporate Restructuring REITs). After this official permission, a REIT should increase its equity capital within six months. The preparation period may be extended if it takes time to implement the methods and procedures set forth in other Acts.

Self-managed REITs (REIC): KRW 7 billion

Paper-company Type REITs and CR-REITs (Corporate Restructuring REITs): KRW 5 billion

c. Shareholders requirements / listing requirements

Shareholder requirements	Listing mandatory
- A shareholder may not own more than 50% of the shares in case of Self-managed REIT and Paper company Type REITs. - There are no restrictions on foreign shareholders.	Yes

Shareholder requirements

There are shareholding limitations as follows:

1. One shareholder and anyone who is specially related with the former shall not possess in excess of 50% in case of Self-managed REITs and Paper company Type REITs (hereinafter referred to as the "upper limit of possession of stocks per person") of the total stocks issued by a REIT with an exception provided by Enforcement Decree of REICA;
2. Where a stockholder and the especially related person (hereinafter referred to as the "same person") possess stocks of a REIT in excess of the upper limit of possession of stocks per person in violation of paragraph (1), the extent of exercise of voting right shall be limited to the upper limit of possession of stocks per person.
3. At least 30% of the shares must be offered to the public within 18 months from official permission (when the amount of investment in a real estate development project accounts for 30% or more of the real estate development company's total asset, the date of permission refers to the day of approval or authorisation for the real estate development project).

However, the abovementioned limitations do not apply to the case where certain shareholders (ex. Korean National Pension Corporation, etc) hold 50% or more shares in REICA.

Currently, there are no special restrictions on foreign shareholders.

Listing requirements

When a REIT becomes qualified to meet the listing standards under the Financial Investment Services and Markets Act, the REIT must list its stocks on the securities market of the Korea Stock Exchange or register them with the Korea Securities Dealers Association and make them traded either in the securities market of the Korea Stock Exchange or in the association brokerage market of the Korea Securities Dealers Association.

BACK TO TOP

d. Asset levels / activity test

Restrictions on activities / investments
- 70% must be invested in real estate. - 80% must be invested in real estate, real estate related securities and cash. - Not clear whether there are any restrictions for investment abroad either directly or indirectly. - Asset-management company must have performance in invest or management for 3 years - Investment in a single property is possible. - Investment in residential property is allowed. - Investment in subsidiaries is not allowed, since REIT cannot acquire more than 10% of voting shares in other companies.

As of the end of each quarter, 80% or more of the total assets of a REIT must be real estate, real estate related securities and cash, and 70% or more of the total assets of a REIT must be real estate (including buildings under construction).

In addition to those requirements, 70% or more of the total assets must be corporate recovery related real estate in case of a CR-REIT. Corporate recovery related real estate includes real property that a company sells to repay its debts to a financial institution, real property that a company sells to implement agreements with a financial institution providing debts to the company and real property that a company sells for corporate recovery under relevant laws.

When calculating the rate of investment in the real estate development project, the price of land possessed by a real estate company is included in the total asset but is excluded from the total amount of investment in the development project in the case of newly constructing or reconstructing buildings.

For REITs, the minimum holding period of domestic real estate and overseas real estate are three years and the period as stipulated under the Articles of Association, respectively. For CR-REITs there are no restrictions. Also, anasset-management company must have performance in invest or management for three years. If this is not fulfilled, authorisation would be canceled

A REIT is not allowed to hold more than 10% of voting shares in other companies with an exception including a merger and an acquisition of a business.

Currently, there is no clear rule on a REIT holding real estate in foreign jurisdiction and thus, legal advice is required.

e. Leverage

Leverage
Maximum Debt: Equity ratio of 2:1

A REIT can borrow funds or issue bonds within twice the equity value. If there is a special resolution by the general stockholders’ meeting, a REIT can borrow funds or issue bonds within ten times the equity value.

BACK TO TOP

f. Profit distribution obligations

Operative income	Capital gains	Timing
90% or more of distributable income.	Included in operative income.	Depends on Articles of -Association.

Operative income

Strictly, there are no legal or regulatory requirements for a REIT to distribute any pre-determined A REIT must distribute 90% or more of distributable income. (Self- managed REIT must distribute 50% or more distributable income until the end of 2018)

There is no difference between a domestic and a cross-border profit distribution. The timing of the distribution depends on the Articles of Association.

Capital gains

Capital gains are subject to the distribution obligation.

g. Sanctions

Penalties / loss of status rules
- Imprisonment penalty. - Fine not exceeding KRW 50 million. - Revoke the establishment of REIT.

If the required asset level is not met, there is an imprisonment penalty and a fine not exceeding KRW 50 million. Also, the Minister of Land, Transport and Maritime Affairs may revoke the establishment of REIT status if the required profit distribution is not met.

Any deviation from its obligations according to the applicable law results in regulatory action (i.e. penalty, withdrawal of license, etc.).

Where the same person possesses stocks in excess of the upper limit of possession of stocks per person, the Minister of Construction and Transportation may order him to dispose of the stocks that are in excess of the upper limit of possession of stocks per person.

In case where the same person holds stocks in excess of the upper limit of possession of stocks per person after making his investment in kind, notwithstanding the provisions of paragraph (3), the Minister of Construction and Transportation may order him to dispose his stocks that are in excess of the upper limit of possession of stocks per person during the period ranging from not less than one year to not more than one year and six months from the date on which the stocks are issued after the investment in kind is made.

Where the Minister of Construction and Transportation finds that a REIT fails to list its stocks on the securities market of the Korea Stock Exchange, or register with the Korea Securities Dealers Association without sound reasons, he may order the REIT to be listed or register its stocks within a period of time to be designated by him.

BACK TO TOP

3 Tax treatment at level of the REIT

a. Corporate income tax

Current income	Capital gains	Withholding tax
Income technically tax-exempt, if 90% distribution requirement met.	Income technically tax-exempt, if 90% distribution requirement met, but in certain cases 11% capital gains surtax.	- No withholding tax levied on domestic distribution. - Entitled to claim a foreign tax credit with a certain ceiling of tax credit.

Current income

A Paper-company Type REIT and CR-REIT can claim a dividend paid deduction, if 90% of the distributable income is distributed as dividends and thus, technically, the corporate income tax of REIT can be nil.

For REIC, the company is subject to corporate income tax at a rate of 10% for the first taxable income up to KRW 200 million and 20% for the second taxable income up to KRW 20 billion and 22% for over the KRW 20 billion thresholds. 10% of corporate income tax is additionally levied as local resident as local income tax.

Capital gains

Under Korean Corporate Income Tax Law, the treatment of capital gains constitutes as ordinary income subject to the ordinary corporate income tax rate. There is no tax on capital gains if the 90% distribution obligation is met.

Withholding tax

If a REIT receives a distribution of a domestic company no withholding tax is levied. The REIT is entitled to claim a foreign tax credit with a certain ceiling of tax credit.

Other taxes

There are no other taxes levied on the corporate income.

Accounting rules

A financial statement single (not consolidated) should be prepared in accordance with Korean GAAP or Korean IFRS.

b. Transition regulations

Conversion into REIT status
N/A

BACK TO TOP

c. Registration duties

Registration duties
- Acquisition tax. - Registration tax.

In general, when real estate in Korea is purchased by a company or constructed in Korea, a 4.6% or 3.16% acquisition tax is imposed on the purchase price. There is no more registration tax when real estate is registered for reason of the acquisition of real estate.

On the other hand, the acquisition tax will be levied in accordance with a certain formula respectively if (i) the real estate is newly constructed or is used for head office in Seoul Metropolitan Area (SMA) or (ii) the real estate acquired by a company that has been registered in SMA for less than five years and is located in the SMA.

In addition, the capital registration tax is levied at the rate of 0.48% to 1.44% of the total par value amount of paid-in capital.

4 Tax treatment at the shareholder's level

a. Domestic shareholder

Corporate shareholder	Individual shareholder	Withholding tax
- Subject to corporate income tax and resident surtax. - No difference between current income dividend and capital gains dividend. - Capital gains on disposal subject to ordinary income tax rate.	- Withholding tax of 15.4% final levied if interest and dividend income does not exceed KRW 20 million. - Capital gains tax exempt if certain thresholds are met.	- No withholding tax for domestic corporation. - Final withholding tax of 15.4% for Korean individual residents on distributions.

Corporate shareholder

A dividend is subject to corporate income tax. There is no difference between current income dividend and a capital gains dividend under the Korean tax law.

A return of capital distribution (capital redemption/retirement) may be a deemed dividend: the sum of funds and the value of other assets acquired by a shareholder in return for the retirement of stocks and redemption of capital in excess of the acquisition costs of the capital would be deemed as dividends. The deemed dividend is subject to corporate income tax.

"Under Korean Corporate Income Tax Law, the treatment of capital gains constitutes as ordinary income subject to the ordinary corporate income tax rate."

Individual shareholder

There is no difference between current income dividends and a capital gains dividend under Korean Law. The withholding tax of 15.4% is a final levy if interest and dividend income does not exceed KRW 20 million. If the aggregate interest and dividend income exceeds KRW 20 million, the individual is subject to the ordinary individual income tax rates ranging from 6.6% to 44%.

BACK TO TOP

A return of capital distribution (capital redemption/retirement) may be a deemed dividend: the sum of funds and the value of other assets acquired by a shareholder in return for the retirement of stocks and redemption of capital in excess of the acquisition costs of the capital would be deemed as dividends. The deemed dividend is subject to withholding tax.

Individuals who hold less than 2% of listed REIT shares and also proceeds from the sale of the listed REIT shares are less than KRW 5 billion are exempted from the income tax on capital gains. Otherwise individuals are subject to income tax.

Withholding tax

If the shareholder is a domestic corporation, the dividend paid by a REIT is not subject to withholding tax. If the shareholder is a Korean individual resident, the dividend paid by a REIT is subject to 15.4% withholding tax.

If the shareholder is a foreign resident or corporation, the dividend paid by a REIT is generally subject to 22% withholding tax. Such withholding tax could be reduced depending on the applicable tax treaty between Korea and the country where the shareholder is a resident.

In general, withholding tax should be collected when the dividend is paid. The dividend which is declared by a REIT but not paid to its shareholders within three months from the date of declaration of the dividend is deemed to be paid at the end of such three-month period.

b. Foreign shareholder

Corporate shareholder	Individual shareholder	Withholding tax
- Withholding tax of 22%. - Can be reduced according to a tax treaty.	- Withholding tax of 22%. - Can be reduced according to a tax treaty.	Tax treaty relief available.

Corporate shareholder

A dividend is subject to Korean withholding tax at a rate of 22% and can be reduced according to a tax treaty. There is no difference between current income dividend and a capital gains dividend.

A return of capital distribution (capital redemption/retirement) may be a deemed dividend: the sum of funds and the value of other assets acquired by a shareholder in return for the retirement of stocks and redemption of capital in excess of the acquisition costs of the capital would be deemed as dividends. The deemed dividend is subject to Korean withholding tax at a rate of 22% and can be reduced according to a tax treaty.

Capital gains realised on the sale of the REIT shares are subject to the Korean withholding tax. The withholding tax rate for residents in non-treaty countries for REIT shares is the lower of 22% of the gain or 11% of the gross proceeds, and the foreign shareholder is required to file a tax return on the capital gains taxed at the rate of 22% (the withheld tax is creditable). However, there is an exception. Capital gains earned by a non-resident from the transfer of listed REIT shares through the Korean Stock Exchange or KOSDAQ are tax exempt if such non-resident, together with its certain related parties, holds or has held less than 25% of the REIT shares at all times during the calendar year of the share transfer and the immediately preceding five calendar years.

Individual shareholder

For a foreign individual, the dividend paid by a REIT is subject to 22% withholding tax, but the withholding

BACK TO TOP

tax can be reduced depending on a tax treaty. There is no difference between current income dividend and a capital gains dividend.

The treatment of a return of capital distribution and capital gains realised on the sale of REIT shares earned by an individual shareholder is not different to a corporate shareholder.

Withholding tax

In general, withholding tax should be collected when the dividend is paid, but the dividend that is declared by a qualified REIT but not paid to its shareholders within three months from the date of declaration of the dividend is deemed to be paid at the end of such three-month period.

5 Treatment of foreign REIT and its domestic shareholder

Foreign REIT	Corporate shareholder	Individual shareholder
Tax privileged with its Korean rental income.	No specific tax privilege.	No specific tax privilege.

Foreign REIT

A foreign REIT should report its Korean sourced rental income to the Korean tax authorities and should pay Korean income tax as if the REIT is a Korean resident (i.e. a Korean permanent establishment of the foreign REIT is created).

Corporate shareholder

A Korean corporate shareholder of a foreign REIT is subject to corporate income tax on the distribution received by the foreign REIT and can claim a foreign tax credit.

Individual shareholder

A Korean individual shareholder of a foreign REIT is subject to individual income tax on the distribution received by the foreign REIT and can claim a foreign tax credit. ■

AUTHORS CONTACT | SOUTH KOREA

Jeong Hun You

Tel. +82 2 3770 0972

jeong-hun.you@kr.ey.com

Building a better working world

EPRA
EUROPEAN PUBLIC
REAL ESTATE ASSOCIATION

GLOBAL
REIT SURVEY

ASIA - PACIFIC

Thailand

PFPO and REIT

A comparison of the
major REIT regimes
around the world.

2017

BACK TO TOP

1 General introduction

	Enacted year	Citation	REIT type
PFPO	1992	Securities and Exchange Act B.E. 2535	Fund type
REIT	2007	- Trusts for Transactions in the Capital Market Act B.E. 2550 - Securities and Exchange Act B.E. 2535	Trust type

The Type I Property Fund, the property fund for public offering (PFPO), is the first type of real property mutual fund and is listed on the Stock Exchange of Thailand (SET).

The PFPO is established for the purpose of raising funds from the public to invest in income-producing real property (office buildings, service apartments, industrial factories, etc.).

In late 2012, the Office of Securities and Exchange Commission of Thailand (SEC) announced a new type of the property trust fund called Real Estate Investment Trusts ("REIT"), trying to supplant the PFPO.

REIT is established to provide a modernised vehicle that differs in many respects from the PFPO to offer more flexibility and impose less restriction. While the PFPO is a juristic structure, REIT is a trust fund structure whereby the ownership of the property is held by a trustee. REIT has more advantages than the PFPO. For example, REIT can invest in real estate located overseas and can borrow up to 60% of total assets if rated as investment grade.

The law regulating the PFPO and REIT is the Securities and Exchange Act B.E. 2535. It was enacted in 1992.

However, REIT is additionally governed by the Trusts for Transactions in the Capital Market Act B.E. 2550.

Sector summary*

Listing Country	Number of REITs/PFPOs	Number in EPRA REIT Index	Sector mkt cap (EUR€m)	% of Global REIT Index
Thailand	63	0	€ 10,212	0.00%

**Market cap rebased in EUR and correct as at 30 June 2017. The Global REIT Index is the FTSE EPRA/NAREIT Global REITs Index. EPRA, July 2017.*

2 Requirements

a. Formalities / procedures

PFPO

Key requirements
- PFPO can only be established and managed by an Asset Management Company (AMC) through a Public Offering. - AMC must be licensed by the Thailand Ministry of Finance.

BACK TO TOP

The Type I Property Fund can only be established and managed by an Asset Management Company (AMC) through a Public Offering (PO). Based on the SEC's policy, no new PFPO can be set up from 1 January, 2014. Additionally, the existing PFPOs are not allowed to extend their size thereafter.

The AMC must be licensed by the Thailand Ministry of Finance and regulated by SEC.

While the AMC is responsible for setting up and managing the fund, there is a fund supervisor ensuring that the AMC will operate the fund in accordance with the scheme. Also, an expert property service provider is occasionally appointed by AMC to carry on a day-to-day operation of the property.

REIT

Key requirements
- REIT can be established and managed by REIT Manager (RM), which can be the AMC or the qualified company through a PO. - Trustee is responsible to monitor the activities of the RM.

REIT can be established by the trust settlor through giving a Trust Certificate (TC) to the beneficial owner. The trust settlor can be the same person as the RM, which can be the AMC or the qualified company through a PO.

To be RM, the AMC or qualified company must be the company with expertise in real estate investment and management.

Based on the trust concept, RM is a responsible person for setting up and managing the REIT. The trustee, who has the legal right over the properties in terms of ownership, is significantly responsible to monitor the activities of the RM in order to ensure that the RM will operate the REIT in accordance with the scheme, receive profits from properties and distribute them to beneficial owners.

Trustee must be completely independent of RM, hold a trustee's license authorised by SEC and have registered capital of more than Baht 100 million.

b. Legal form / minimum initial capital

PFPO & REIT

Legal form	Minimum initial capital
PFPO: Mutual Fund REIT: Trust	Baht 500 million

Legal form

The PFPO is a mutual fund under Thai law, however, a REIT is a trust under the Trust Act.

Minimum initial capital

A capital of minimum Baht 500 million is required.

c. Unit holder requirements / Listing requirements

BACK TO TOP

Unit holder requirements	Listing mandatory
At least 250 unit holders are required for an IPO. At least 35 unit holders are required after SET listing[1]. No more than 33.33% of unit holders can be related persons[2]. No more than 49% of unit holders can be foreign investors, in the case that the property fund directly owns (i) land or (ii) a condominium of more than 49% of the total area including the area owned by other existing foreign owners[3].	Yes

Unit holder requirements

The minimum number of unit holders is 250 unit holders for an IPO and 35 unit holders after listing in the SET.

Former property owners and related persons i.e. three layers above and below (of at least 10% shareholding at each layer) the institutional investors, shall not acquire more than 1/3 of total units sold.

The 'small lot first' practice is in place for unit allocation. This practice means the fund units will be allocated to those subscribed in small lots first, before being allocated to those subscribed in 'big' lots.

Listing requirements

Listing at the SET is mandatory.

REIT

Unit Holder requirements	Listing mandatory
- At least 250 unit holders are required for an IPO and at least 20% of the units must be sold to public investors. - At least 35 unit holders are required after SET listing. - At least 15% of the units should be held by public investors in each tranche. - No more than 50% of unit holders can be related persons[4]. - Foreign investor limit must be complied with the laws related to the real estate invested by the REIT.	Yes

Unit holder requirements

The minimum number of unit holders is 250 for an IPO and 35 after listing in the SET.

Former property owners and related persons shall not acquire more than 50% of total units sold of each tranche (if any).

No specific percentage for the foreign investment in REIT is provided under the SEC rules. However, if the REIT invests in more than one project, the percentage of foreign investment in the REIT is capped at the lowest percentage allowed by the related laws for foreign ownership among the projects.

[1] No. 77 (1) of the SEC's Regulation No. SorNor. 25/2552 effective from August 16, 2009 onwards.
[2] SEC's Regulation No. SorNor. 26/2552 effective from August 16, 2009 onwards.
[2] SEC's Regulation No. SorNor. 53/2552 dated October 29, 2009 effective from November 16, 2009 onwards.
[4] SEC's Regulation No. TorJor. 49/2555 dated November 21, 2012 effective from January 01, 2013 onwards

BACK TO TOP

Free float

At least 15 % of the unit must be held by public investors in each tranche.

Listing requirements

Listing at the SET is mandatory.

d. Asset level / activity test

PFPO

Restrictions on activities / investments
- 75% of the net asset value invested in property. - Property must be at least 80% complete. - Property must be located in Thailand. - The PFPO cannot purchase real property in dispute. - Property insurance required. - The AMC must conduct feasibility studies before investment decisions are made. - The AMC must appoint a property appraiser; property prices are based on appraisals. - Property re-evaluation every two years.

No less than 75% of the net asset value must be invested in property. The fund may only invest in completed property or property that is at least 80% complete. Also, the PFPO may only invest in property that is located in Thailand. Real property in dispute is not allowed to be purchased or leased. Additionally, property insurance is required.

The fund can generate capital gain income of at most 25% of the total income.

The AMC is required to conduct feasibility studies for investment decision-making. Acquisition and disposal prices must be based on an appraisal price. To purchase/dispose property, the AMC must appoint a property appraiser approved by the SET to appraise the property and disclose the results to investors. Properties must be revalued every two years.

A PFPO may invest in subsidiaries. No less than 75% of the net asset value must be invested in real estate

REIT

Restrictions on activities / investments
- 75% of the net asset value invested in real estate ready to generate income. - Investment in any type of real estate is permissible, except the real estate involving illegal or immoral business. - Overseas real estate investment is allowed. - No more than 10% of total assets of invesyment is allowed in real estate under construction. - Indirect investment through at least 99% REIT's own subsidiary may be made. - Property re-evaluation every two years[5].

[4] SEC's Regulation No. SorRor. 26/2555 dated November 21, 2012 effective from January 01, 2013 onwards.

BACK TO TOP

No less than 75% of the net asset value must be invested in real estate ready to generate income.

No restriction on type of real estate investment is imposed. While investment overseas is allowed; however, real estate involving illegal or immoral business is not allowed.

The fund may invest up to 10% of the net asset value in project under construction (Green field project).

The RM is required to conduct feasibility studies and due diligence for investment decision-making[6]. Acquisition and disposal prices must be based on an appraisal price. Properties must be revalued every two years.

From April 16, 2016, indirect investment through at least 99%[7] REIT's own subsidiary may be made, providing that REIT subsidiary must also comply with REIT investment regulations.

e. Leverage

PFPO

Leverage
Borrowing is allowed under the specified conditions not more than 10% of its total assets.

The PFPO is allowed to borrow not more than 10% of its total assets. However, the AMC is required to specify the borrowing in the PFPO Management Project and Prospectus and to comply with the specified conditions of SEC[8] .

REIT

Leverage
Borrowing is allowed not more than 35% of its total assets and extended to 60% of its total assets if rated as investment grade.

A REIT may apply for a loan facility up to 35% of its total assets and the limit will be shifted up to 60% of its total assets if rated as investment grade.

f. Profit distribution obligations

PFPO & REIT

Operative income	Capital gains	Timing
90% of net profit.	90% of net profit.	Within 90 days of the end of each accounting period.

[6] SEC's Regulation No. SorChor. 29/2555 dated November 21, 2012 effective from January 01, 2013 onwards.
[7] SEC's Regulation No. TorJor. 49/2555 dated November 21, 2012, amened on March 30, 2016.
[8] SEC's Regulation No. KorNor. 11/2552 dated July 20, 2009 effective from August 16, 2009 onwards.

BACK TO TOP

Operative income

At least 75% of the total income of the fund must be generated from rental income. At least 90% of the net profit must be distributed to unit holders within 90 days after the end of each annual accounting period[9].

Capital gains

Also at least 90% of capital gains are to be distributed. As a maximum, 10% of the net profit can be retained by the fund without being distributed to the unit holders.

g. Sanctions

PFPO & REIT

Penalties / loss of status rules
Units may be delisted as listed securities if they fail to the unit holder requirements.

3 Tax treatment at the level of REIT

PFPO & REIT

a. Corporate tax / withholding tax

Current Income	Capital gains	Withholding tax
Not subject to income tax, but a 12.5% Land and Building tax on rental income of immovable properties levied.	Tax-exempt.	N/A

Current income

A REIT is not subject to income tax, but it pays a 12.5% Land and Building Tax on the annual rental income of immovable properties.

Capital gains

A REIT is not subject to income tax.

Other taxes

A REIT should be subject to VAT on service income, sale of goods and movable properties. Likewise, income from the disposal of immovable properties are subject to Specific Business Tax (SBT). A REIT is also subject to Stamp Duty.

A REIT has to pay a once-off registration fee of 1% on the amount of rental fee of immovable properties (only if the lease period is more than three years); and 2% transfer fee of the official appraised price for

[9] SEC's Regulation No. KorNor. 26/2555 dated November 21, 2012 effective from January 01, 2013 onwards

BACK TO TOP

the income on disposal of immovable properties. The official appraised price refers to the value of the immovable properties (according to its type and location) assessed by the Land Department.

Accounting rules

A REIT is to observe the Thai Generally Accepted Accounting Principles.

PFPO

a. Corporate tax / withholding tax

Current income	Capital gains	Withholding tax
- Not subject to income tax, but a 12.5% Land and Building tax on rental income of immovable properties levied. - From May 24, 2017, PFPO will be subject to VAT, SBT and SD.	Tax-exempt.	N/A

Current income

A PFPO is not subject to income tax, but it pays a 12.5% Land and Building Tax on the annual rental income of immovable properties.

Capital gains

Capital gains are not taxed at the level of PFPO.

Withholding tax

No withholding tax is levied on distributions to a PFPO.

Other taxes

Service income from movable and immovable properties as well as income from the disposal of properties is exempt from VAT. Likewise, interest income and the income from the disposal of immovable properties are exempt from the Specific Business Tax (SBT). The PFPO is also exempt from Stamp Duty.

However, from May 24, 2017, the above tax exemption, i.e. VAT, SBT and SD will be cancelled and PFPO should be subject to VAT, SBT and SD[10].

The PFPO is to pay a once-off registration fee of 1% on the amount of rental fee of immovable properties (only if the lease period is more than three years); and 2% transfer fee of the official appraised price for the income on disposal of immovable properties. The official appraised price refers to the value of the immovable properties (according to its type and location) assessed by the Land Department. The 2% transfer fee is reduced to 0.01% for the transfer of immovable properties to the property fund[11].

Accounting rules

The PFPO is to observe the Thai Generally Accepted Accounting Principles.

[10] Royal Decree issued under the Revenue Code governing exemption from Value Added Tax (No. 608) B.E. 2559 dated May 24, 2016; Royal Decree issued under the Revenue Code governing designation of business exempt from Specific Business Tax (No. 609) B.E. 2559 dated May 24, 2016; and
Royal Decree issued under the Revenue Code governing exemption from Revenue Taxes (No. 610) B.E. 2559 dated May 24, 2016.
[11] Ministerial Regulation No. 47 (B.E.2541) Issued Under the Land Code B.E.2497

BACK TO TOP

b. Transition regulations

Conversion into REIT status
- No direct conversion to REIT status is allowed. - Income incurred from the conversion shall be exempted from the tax. - The PFPO shall be exempted from VAT, SBT and SD for the value of the tax base, income, an execution of instrument, respectively, incurred from the conversion.

No direct conversion to REIT status is allowed. However, a PFPO can perform a conversion by selling its assets to a REIT.

The real estate assets must be sold by an existing entity to a REIT at market value.

Unit holders shall be exempted from the Income Tax (Personal Income Tax or Corporate income tax) on income incurred from the conversion.

A PFPO shall be exempted from VAT, SBT and SD for the value of the tax base, income, an execution of instrument, respectively incurred from conversion or creation of real rights or any property rights according to the conversion.

The aforesaid exemption shall be applicable to the conversion made between January 1, 2017 and December 31, 2017[12].

c. Registration duties

Registration duties
Reduced transfer fee of 0.01%.

In the case of selling an immovable property, there will be a 2% transfer fee levied on the appraised value of the property. However, if the property is sold to a property fund, such fee can be reduced to 0.01%, capped at 100,000 THB. In practice, the responsibility of this property transfer fee would depend on the negotiation between the seller and the buyer, and if the negotiation is finalised, the clause regarding this property transfer fee should be stipulated in the sale and purchase agreement.

In the case of leasing an immovable property, there will be a 1% registration fee levied on the total rental income if the lease period is more than three years.

[12] Royal Decree issued under the Revenue Code governing exemption from Revenue Taxes (No. 635) B.E. 2560 dated February 11, 2017.

BACK TO TOP

4 Tax treatment at the unit holder's level

REIT

a. Domestic unit holder

Corporate unit holder	Individual unit holder	Withholding tax
- Profit distribution from a REIT must be included in the company's income and subject to CIT at the rate of 20% - The same tax implications on profit distribution are applied to capital gains. (CIT 20%)	- Income tax of 5-35%. - If unit holder allows the REIT to deduct 10% withholding tax, this withholding tax is final levy. - Resident individual TC holder will be exempt from tax on the gain from sale of trust unit as the TC is traded in the SET.	- 10% withholding tax on distributions to an individual unit holder. - 10% withholding tax levied on distributions to a corporate unit holder.

Corporate unit holder

The profit distribution from a REIT to a corporate unit holder will be included in the company's income and subject to CIT at the rate of 20%[13].

Similar to the profit distribution, 20% income tax is levied on capital gains.

Individual unit holder

Individual unit holders are to pay between 5% and 35% income taxes on profit distribution. If the unit holder allows the trustee to deduct 10% withholding tax upon payment, the withholding tax is the final levy.

Withholding tax

If the individual unit holder allows the trustee to deduct 10% withholding tax upon payment, the withholding tax is the final levy. Otherwise, individual tax rates are applicable.

10% withholding tax is levied on a corporations TC holder.

b. Foreign unit holder

Corporate unit holder	Individual unit holder
- 10% withholding tax on profit distribution from REIT - 15% withholding tax on capital gains.	- 10% withholding tax on profit distribution from REIT - Non- Resident individual TC holder will be exempt from tax on the gain from sale of trust unit as the TC is traded in the SET.

Corporate unit holder

The profit distributed from a REIT will be regarded as income under 40(4) (b) of Thai Revenue Code. Hence, the TC holder which is a foreign company receiving the profit distributed from the REIT will be

[13] Corporate income tax rate currently reduced to 20% permanently which beginning on or after January 01, 2016.

BACK TO TOP

subject to WHT at the rate of 10%.

In case a TC holder is a foreign company, the gain received by the TC holder from selling the trust unit will be subject to WHT at the rate of 15% in Thailand.

Individual unit holder

An individual TC holder, both resident and non-resident, should be subject to WHT on profit distributed from REIT at the rate of 10%.

An individual TC holder, both resident and non-resident, will be exempt from tax on the gain from sale of trust unit as the TC is traded in the SET.

PFPO

a. Domestic unit holder

Corporate unit holder	Individual unit holder	Withholding tax
- Generally, distributions 50% (unlisted company) or 100% (listed company) tax exempt. - 20% income tax on capital gains.	- Income tax of 5-35%. - If unit holder allows the fund to deduct 10% withholding tax, this withholding tax is final levy. - Capital gains tax-exempt.	- 10% or 0% withholding tax on distributions to an individual unit holder. - No withholding tax levied on distributions to a corporate unit holder.

Corporate unit holder

Corporate unit holders may receive a 50% or a 100% exemption on income taxes on profit distribution. A corporate unit holder is 100% exempt if it is a listed company in SET, and 50% exempt if it is a non-listed company and the company holds units in the fund at least three months before and after the distribution of the share of profit. Otherwise normal corporate tax rules apply.

A 20% income tax is levied on capital gains[14].

Individual unit holder

Individual unit holders are to pay between 5% and 35% income taxes on profit distribution. If the unit holder allows the fund to deduct 10% withholding tax upon payment, the withholding tax is final levy.

Individuals are exempt from income tax on capital gains made from disposal of the fund units.

Withholding tax

If the individual unit holder allows the fund to deduct 10% withholding tax upon payment, the withholding tax is final levy. Otherwise individual rates are applicable. Capital gains made by an individual are exempt from withholding tax. Withholding tax is not applicable to corporations.

a. Foreign unit holder

Corporate unit holder	Individual unit holder	Withholding tax
- N/A	- N/A	- N/A

[14] Corporate income tax rate currently reduced to 20% permanently which beginning on or after January 01, 2016.

BACK TO TOP

Corporate unit holder

No Thai taxes are imposed on foreign corporate unit holders on income or on capital gains. The income is viewed by the Revenue Department as commercial income under Section 40(8) of the Revenue Code and not subject to withholding tax when it is paid to a beneficiary overseas. There is no specific exemption, but foreign companies are outside the Thai tax regime.

Individual unit holder

No Thai taxes are imposed on foreign individual unit holders on income or on capital gains. The income is viewed by the Revenue Department as commercial income under Section 40(8) of the Revenue Code and not subject to withholding tax when it is paid to a beneficiary overseas. There is no specific exemption, but foreign individuals are outside the Thai tax regime.

Withholding tax

No withholding taxes are imposed on overseas investors.

5 Tax treatment of foreign REIT and its foreign unit holder

Foreign REIT	Corporate unit holder	Individual unit holder
Same as other foreign companies.	N/A	N/A

Foreign REIT

The Thai tax treatment of a foreign REIT will be the same as that of another foreign individual or company, provided that it is considered as a non-resident entity as supported by the certificate of residency issued by the relevant foreign tax authority.

Corporate unit holder

Given that it is a foreign unit holder of foreign REIT, no Thai tax would be applicable on any types of income paid from foreign REIT to its foreign unit holders.

Individual unit holder

Given that it is a foreign unit holder of foreign REIT, no Thai tax would be applicable on any types of income paid from foreign REIT to its foreign unit holders. ■

AUTHORS CONTACT | THAILAND

Wirat Sirikajornkij

Tel. +66 2 677 2423

KPMG

European Public Real Estate Association
Square de Meeus, 23
1000 Brussels, Belgium
T +32 (0) 2739 1010
F +32 (0) 2739 1020
W www.epra.com
E info@epra.com

EPRA
EUROPEAN PUBLIC
REAL ESTATE ASSOCIATION

GLOBAL
REIT SURVEY

ASIA - PACIFIC

Dubai

REIT

A comparison of the
major REIT regimes
around the world.

2017

1 General introduction / history / REIT type

BACK TO TOP

	Enacted year	Citation	REIT type	REIT market
REIT	2006	The Investment Trust Law No. 5.	Trust type.	To be established.

The REIT was introduced with the REIT law, which is part of The Investment Trust Law No. 5 that went into effect as of August 06, 2006.

The REIT market is still in its infancy, and as of July 30, 2017 there are two publicly listed REITs in Dubai.

Dubai Islamic Bank, in partnership with France's Eiffel Management Limited, launched the first Islamic REIT in Dubai as of December 2010. The venture, by the name of Emirates REIT was listed on NASDAQ Dubai on April 8th, 2014 and raised USD 201 million through the IPO process.

The REIT is set up as a close ended investment company (CEIC) in accordance with the DIFC company regulations and operates under the Dubai Financial Services Authority's (DFSA). The REIT will also include a Shari'a board to advise on Sharia-related matters such as Fatwas, rulings and regulations to ensure the entire operation is in accordance with the Sharia law.

ENBD REIT was formed by Emirates NBD Asset Management Limited and listed on the Dubai NASDAQ on March 23, 2017 and raised USD 105 million through the IPO process. The newly established REIT is a closed-ended DIFC investment company and was established to invest in Shari'a compliant real estate focused in the UAE.

Although not listed on the Dubai NASDAQ, a USD 200 million Cayman Island-organised Arabian Real Estate Investment Trust (AREIT), Private REIT, was jointly developed and launched by HSBC Bank Middle East and asset management company Daman. AREIT is managed by AREIT Investment Holdings Limited.

Sector summary*

Listing Country	Number of REITs	Number in EPRA REIT Index	Sector Mkt Cap (EUR€m)	% of Global REIT Index
United Arab Emirates	3	0	€ 830	0.00%

** Market cap rebased in EUR and is correct as at 30 June 2017. The Global REIT Index is the FTSE EPRA/NAREIT Global REITs Index. EPRA, July 2017.*

2 Requirements

a. Formalities / procedure

Key requirements
- Required to use a closed-ended legal structure for the investment vehicle - For property funds which intend to be Public Funds, the Fund Manager may only use either an Investment Company or Investment Trust as the investment vehicle of the Fund; must ensure that it is listed and traded on an Authorised Market Institution within 6 months from the date on which the Units of the Fund are first Offered to the public; and, must ensure that the Constitution of the Fund includes provisions that address the issuance, redemption and private placement of units.

BACK TO TOP

Legislation for the REIT structure was approved on August 06, 2006. Due to limited information available, comments on the key requirements for the REIT must be subject to a future detailed analysis.

b. Legal form / minimum initial capital

Legal form	Minimum share capital
Public Property Fund.	No

Legal form

The REIT is a Public Property Fund that is constituted as either an Investment Trust or an Investment Company (which is the same as for other Public Property Funds).

Minimum initial capital

There are no minimum initial capital requirements existing.

c. Unit holder requirements / Listing requirements

Unit holder requirements	Listing mandatory
Detailed information not yet available.	Yes

Unite holder requirements

Due to limited information available, comments on unit holder requirements must be subject to a future detailed analysis.

Listing requirements

Listing is mandatory. No regulations pertaining to private REIT has been instituted.

d. Asset levels / activity test

Restrictions on activities / investments
- REITs with 100% foreign share ownership are restricted to investing in freehold areas as the non-freehold areas are available only to UAE and GCC nationals. - REITs which have majority (51%) or more by UAE/GCC ownership are exempt from any restrictions in freehold and non freehold areas. - REIT is primarily aimed at investments in income generating real property. - REITs are permitted to invest directly into real property. - REITs are permitted to develop real estate; property under development must not exceed 30% of the net assets value of the Fund Property of the REIT. - REITs must derive income from two tenants or lessees. - REITs must distribute to unit holders at least 80% of its audited annual net income. - The persons providing oversight functions in respect of the fund must determine if any: - Revaluation surplus credited to income, or - Gains on disposal of Real Property shall form part of the net income for distribution to unit holders. - REITs can only invest up to 40% of its total assets in cash and government securities while the remaining balance of the fund is to be invested in real property, property related assets, or units in another property fund.

Restrictions on activities / investments
- REITs may hold real property via an SPV (Special Purpose Vehicle) and should receive the total income generated by the SPV. - REITs should own and control a minimum 50% shareholder stake if entered into a joint property ownership arrangement. - REITs ownership of property outside Dubai and other GCC countries is bound by the same ownership restrictions mentioned above.

A REIT is permitted to develop real estate for its own account, to trade with real estate or to own residential and/or commercial real estate. The development of real estate is restricted as follows:

1. An Operator of a REIT must ensure, subject to (2), that any investment made in respect of property under development whether on its own or in a joint venture is undertaken only where the REIT intends to hold the developed property upon completion.
2. The total contract value of the property under development in (1) must not exceed 30% of the net asset value of the Fund Property of the REIT. Property development activities do not include refurbishment, retrofitting and renovation.

A REIT in Dubai is permitted to invest in the following assets:

- Real property which consists of land and/or buildings, whether freehold or leasehold
- Income producing property such as schools, residential buildings, office buildings, warehouses, car parks, and hospitals.
- Property related assets such as: shares, debentures, or warrants which are issued by a body corporate, substantial activity which are related to investments in real property and certificates which confer rights with respect to such investments.
- Units in another property fund.
- Cash, government and public securities of up to 40% of its total investments.

e. Leverage

Leverage
Limited to 70% of the total net asset value

In Dubai, an operator of a REIT may borrow either directly or through its SPV up to 70% of the total net asset value of the fund.

On 3 May 2015 the DFSA published a modification notice to Emirates REIT permitting the Fund Manager, in respect of the Fund, to borrow either directly or through its Special Purpose Vehicle up to 50% of the total gross asset value of the Fund. The modification also specified a Fund Manager of an Islamic REIT, in respect of the Fund, may borrow either directly or through hits Special Purpose Vehicle up to 50% of the total gross asset value of the Fund and such borrowings are Shari'a compliant. The modification was published without conditions and effective until further notice.

f. Profit distribution obligations

Operative income	Capital gains	Timing
80% of annual net income.	Included in net income.	Annually.

Operative income

REITs in Dubai are required to distribute an amount not less than 80% of audited annual net income to the unit holders.

Capital gains

Capital gains are included in the annual net income of the REIT. For profit distribution purposes, the inclusion of capital gains is at the sole discretion of the overseeing body of the fund.

g. Sanctions

Penalties / loss of status rules
Detailed information not yet available.

Legislation for the REIT structure has been approved. Because of limited information available possible sanctions must be subject to a future detailed analysis.

3 Tax treatment at level of the REIT

a. Corporate tax / withholding tax

Current income	Capital gains	Withholding tax
N/A	N/A	- N/A

Current income

REITs are not subject to tax if they are closed-ended investment companies domiciled in the DIFC. The legislation that exempts the Funds from any corporate tax is effective for 50 years commencing from 13 September 2004.

Capital gains

Not taxable as specified above.

Withholding tax

N/A.

Accounting rules

IFRS rules are applicable.

b. Transition regulations

Conversion into REIT status
N/A

BACK TO TOP

c. Registration duties

Registration duties
Land Registration Fees Real Estate Transfer Fees

There is no stamp duty or transfer tax levied on acquisition of freehold property in Dubai. However there are land registration fees and transfer fees of 4% paid by the property developer and purchaser. There is no regulation as to which party bears the expense.

The general RETF rate is 4% in Dubai (and may vary for other Emirates), applied on the value of the relevant immovable property.

4 Tax treatment at the unit holder's level

a. Domestic unit holder

Corporate shareholder	Individual shareholder	Withholding tax
N/A	N/A	N/A

Corporate unit holder

No taxation for domestic corporate unit holders. No taxes apply to the unit holders including dividend tax, capital gains tax, stamp duty or other tax.

Individual unit holder

No taxation for domestic individual unit holders.

Withholding tax

Dubai does not levy withholding taxes.

b. Foreign unit holder

Corporate unit holder	Individual unit holder	Withholding Tax
Detailed information not yet available.	N/A	N/A

Corporate unit holder

Due to limited information available, comments on taxation for foreign corporate unit holder requirements must be subject to a future analysis with regards to nature of business of foreign corporate unit holders (subject to the comments in Part 3 above).

Individual unit holder

No taxation for foreign individual unit holders.

Withholding tax

Dubai does not levy withholding taxes.

5 Tax treatment of foreign REIT and its domestic unit holder

BACK TO TOP

Foreign REIT	Corporate unit holder	Individual unit holder
Detailed information not yet available.	Detailed information not yet available.	Detailed information not yet available.

Foreign REIT

Due to limited information available, comments on taxation for a foreign REIT on income from Dubai must be subject to a future analysis with respect to applicability of double tax treaties between U.A.E. and the foreign REIT's country of residence.

Corporate shareholder

Due to limited information available, comments on taxation for domestic corporate unit holders from income of a foreign REIT must be subject to a future analysis with respect to applicability of double tax treaties between U.A.E. and the foreign REIT's country of residence.

Individual shareholder

Due to limited information available, comments on taxation for domestic individual unit holders from income of a foreign REIT must be subject to a future analysis with respect to applicability of double tax treaties between U.A.E. and the foreign REIT's country of residence. ■

Please note: no reliance should be placed on the information above, it is not financial nor legal advice

AUTHORS CONTACT | DUBAI

Yousef Wahbah

Tel. +971 4 312 9113

yousef.wahbah@ae.ey.com

Building a better working world

European Public Real Estate Association
Square de Meeus, 23
1000 Brussels, Belgium
T +32 (0) 2739 1010
F +32 (0) 2739 1020
W www.epra.com
E info@epra.com

EPRA

EUROPEAN PUBLIC
REAL ESTATE ASSOCIATION

GLOBAL
REIT SURVEY

ASIA - PACIFIC

Japan

J-REIT

A comparison of the
major REIT regimes
around the world.

2017

BACK TO TOP

1 General introduction

	Enacted year	Citation	REIT type
J-REIT	2000	Investment Trust and Investment Corporation Law.	Trust or corporate type (in practice, corporate type).

History

A REIT in Japan is known as a Japanese Real Estate Investment Trust (J-REIT). It was introduced with the amendment to the Investment Trust and Investment Corporation Law in November 2000 (Investment Trust Law or ‘ITL’). The ITL provides for two different types of investment vehicle: ‘investment trusts’ and ‘investment corporations (toshi hojin)’. To date, all J-REITs have been formed as investment corporations and therefore, only this type of structure will be discussed below. The ITL adopts an external management structure for J-REITs, whereby the relevant investment corporation is prohibited from having employees and must enter into contracts with a registered asset management company, asset custodian and general administrator.

Under tax law, a corporate type J-REIT is subject to Japanese corporate tax at an effective tax rate of around 35%. However, a J-REIT can deduct dividends distributed to its shareholders from its taxable income if the J-REIT complies with certain tax law requirements, as discussed further below.

The first two J-REITs were listed on the Tokyo Stock Exchange (“TSE”) in September 2001, sponsored by two of the largest real estate corporations in Japan. The number of listed

J-REITs increased and the J-REIT market expanded significantly until the 2007 financial crisis. The Tokyo Stock Exchange REIT INDEX (‘TSE REIT INDEX’) peaked at 2,612.98 on May 01, 2007 and fell to its lowest level at 704.46 on October 01, 2008. The market recovered thereafter, and as of July 31, 2017, TSE REIT INDEX was at 1709.96 points.

We saw seven IPOs in 2016, which was the record high since 2007. In the second half of year 2016, five new REITs have been listed on the TSE. Marimo Regional Revitalization REIT, Inc. was listed on July 29, 2016, Mitsui Fudosan Logistics Park Inc. was listed on August 2, 2016, Ooedo Onsen Reit Investment Corporation was listed on August 31, 2016, Sakura Sogo REIT Investment Corporation was listed on September 8, 2016 and MIRAI Corporation was listed on December 16, 2016.

In 2017, MORI TRUST Hotel Reit, Inc. was listed on February 7, 2017. As a result, 58 J-REITs were listed on the TSE and the total market capitalisation of J-REITs was JPY 11,550 billion as of July 31, 2017. In addition, Mitsubishi Estate Logistics REIT Investment Corporation is expected to be listed on September 14, 2017 as a second IPO in this year.

In 2016, the total amount of assets acquired by all listed J-REITs amounted to JPY 1,769 billion (+10.8% compared to 2015).

Furthermore, the total amount of new J-REIT unit offerings in 2016 was JPY 854 billion (+3.9% compared to 2015).

Sector summary (FTSE EPRA/NAREIT Developed REITs)*

Listing Country	Number of REITs	Number in EPRA REIT Index	Sector mkt cap (EUR€m)	% of Global REIT Index
Japan	58	32	€ 89,167	6.71%

BACK TO TOP

Top five REITs*

Company name	Mkt Cap (EUR€m)	1 yr return (EUR€) %	Div Yield %	% of Global REIT Index
Nippon Building Fund Inc	€ 6,324	-6.48%	3.11%	0.55%
Japan Real Estate Investment Corporation	€ 5,711	-9.16%	3.02%	0.52%
Nomura Real Estate Master Fund	€ 5,017	-2.74%	2.96%	0.46%
Japan Retail Fund Investment	€ 4,319	-17.59%	4.10%	0.42%
United Urban Investment	€ 3,826	-9.96%	3.84%	0.35%

** All market caps and returns are rebased in EUR and are correct as at 30 June 2017. The Global REIT Index is the FTSE EPRA/NAREIT Global REITs Index. EPRA, July 2017.*

2 Requirements

a. Formalities / procedures

Key requirements
- Building Lots and Building Transactions Agent Licence. - Discretionary Transaction Agent Licence. - Registration of the Asset management company with the Financial Services Agency. - Registration of the J-REIT with the local finance bureau.

As stated above, J-REITs are typically investment corporations that must be managed by a registered asset management company. As of September 2007, new comprehensive regulations in the form of the Financial Instruments and Exchange Law ('FIEL') came into effect to regulate financial services. Although the regulations under the ITL continue to apply to J-REITs, the FIEL supersedes a part of the former ITL with respect to regulating the asset management company of an investment corporation.

Under the FIEL, an asset management company must be registered as an investment manager. As such, the FIEL replaced the previous approval process with a new registration process. However, this process is relatively similar to the former approval procedures.

The first step for a sponsor of the J-REIT is establishing an asset management company and acquiring a 'Building Lots and Building Transactions Agent Licence' and a 'Discretionary Transaction Agent Licence' from the local municipal government and the Ministry of Land, Infrastructure, Transport and Tourism (MLIT), respectively. After these licences are obtained (or at least application is formerly accepted by MLIT), the asset management company may apply for registration as an investment manager with the FSA. The requirements for the investment manager registration include a minimum paid-in-capital/ net assets of JPY 50 million and sufficiently experienced personnel, most notably including compliance officer and chief investment officer. Once the registration is completed, the registered Asset Management Company can begin incorporating a J-REIT as a promoter of the investment corporation and register a new investment corporation on the commercial register.

After the J-REIT is set up, it must be registered with the local finance bureau in order to commence its business as a J-REIT. The J-REIT will be subject to the reporting and inspection requirements of the FSA, Securities and Exchange Surveillance Commission and the local finance bureau.

BACK TO TOP

b. Legal form / minimum initial capital

Legal form	Minimum initial capital
Corporation (in practice)	JPY 100 million

Legal form

A J-REIT must be established as a domestic investment corporation in compliance with the ITL. As previously stated, a J-REIT can either be a 'trust type' or a 'corporate type' under the ITL. When the first J-REITs were formed, the trust type was administratively cumbersome and more expensive to establish. In addition, the corporate governance rules applicable to the corporate type were considered to be more attractive to investors. As a result as of July 31, 2017, all current publicly listed J-REITs are corporations.

Minimum initial capital

J-REIT shares have only one class with voting rights called investment units. The minimum share capital for a J-REIT is JPY 100 million under the ITL.

c. Shareholder requirements / listing requirements

Shareholder requirements	Listing mandatory
- No requirements under the Investment Trust Law (ITL). - Special shareholder conditions in order to deduct dividend distribution under the tax law.	No

Shareholder requirements

There are no shareholder (unitholder) requirements under the ITL. However, in order to benefit from the J-REIT privilege of deducting distributed dividends for tax purposes, specific shareholder conditions must be met.

Listing requirements

As there is no requirement for a J-REIT to be listed on a stock exchange, under the ITL and tax rules, it is possible to have a private J-REIT. Actually after the financial crisis substantial market of private J-REITs have developed in addition to listed J-REITs.

After J-REITs were introduced under the ITL in 2000, the Tokyo Stock Exchange established the infrastructure for a J-REIT market in March 2001. The listing requirements for J-REITs include the following:

1. The J-REIT under the ITL must be a close-ended fund;
2. At least 70% of the J-REIT's investment assets must be invested in, or expected to be invested in, real estate assets, including (1) real estate, (2) leasehold rights in real estate, (3) surface rights, (4) easement, and (5) trust beneficiary interest and in the case of items (1) – (4) for three months after its listing; provided that the J-REIT submits prior to approval of listing certain documents such as a copy of an sale and purchase agreement under which the J-REIT would acquire real estate assets;
3. At least 95% of the J-REIT's total assets must be invested, or expected to be invested, in real estate assets, assets relating to real estate assets (e.g. an interest in *tokumei kumiai* (TK) partnership or a share in an investment corporation, who invests more than half of its assets in real estate assets),

BACK TO TOP

cash and cash equivalents;

4. Net assets and total assets must exceed JPY 1 billion and JPY 5 billion, respectively;
5. Minimum free-float requirements (at the time of the initial listing):

   (1) The number of outstanding shares should be 4,000 shares or more

   (2) The total number of shares held by the "10 largest J-REIT shareholders" should be 75% or less of the total outstanding shares.

   (3) The number of shareholders other than the "10 largest J-REIT shareholders" should be 1,000 or more.

*The listing rule previously required the real estate, described in point 2 above, to be located in Japan. However, such restrictions were removed due to amendments to the TSE listing rules as of May 2008. As such, J-REITs are allowed to invest in foreign real estate, either directly or indirectly through certain SPCs. Regarding 2013-2014 ITL amendment on the investment through SPC, please refer to 2.4 below.

d. Asset level / activity test

Restrictions on activities / investments
- Merely an asset holding vehicle. - Investment primarily in 'Qualified Assets'.

Under the ITL, a J-REIT is established for investments primarily in 'Qualified Assets'. In principle, a J-REIT is merely an asset holding vehicle; it is not allowed to hire employees and it is required to delegate asset management, asset custody and general administrative functions to independent professionals.

'Qualified Assets' include (1) securities (including typical securities and trust beneficiary interests), (2) derivatives rights, (3) real estate, (4) leasehold rights in real estate, (5) surface rights, (6) promissory notes, (7) monetary claims, (8) interests in a tokumei kumiai (TK) partnership which are not securities, (9) commodities, (10) certain commodities derivatives, (11) renewable energy generating plants and (12) public facility operation rights. "Primarily" is interpreted to mean more than 50% of the total assets.

Renewable energy generating facilities and rights to operate public facilities were included in "Qualified Assets" in 2014 in order to facilitate investments in infrastructure assets. In this connection, TSE opened a new market for listed infrastructure funds in April 2015, and three infrastructure funds were listed on the new market as of July 31, 2017, all of which are focusing on solar renewable energy generating facilities. Please note that listed infrastructure funds have listing, tax and other regime different from J-REIT in certain material respects.

Under the ITL, a J-REIT cannot own more than 50% of the voting shares of another corporation. However, an amendment to the ITL was enacted in 2013 and became effective in 2014, making this restriction inapplicable where a J-REIT acquires more than 50% of the voting shares in a company located in a foreign jurisdiction whose sole purpose is to acquire, lease and dispose of real estate in that jurisdiction as long as such company pays the J-REIT certain dividends which are distributable to the J-REIT under the laws or customs of the jurisdiction within six months of the end of each fiscal year of the company. This is provided that the laws of the jurisdiction or customs where the real estate is located or other unavoidable circumstances prohibit the J-REIT from conducting such transactions itself. FSA lists United States, India, Indonesia, PRC, Vietnam and Malaysia as examples of such jurisdiction. TSE and the Investment Trust Association amended their own rules accordingly, too.

Furthermore, in order to deduct distributed dividends for tax purposes (see no. 3.1 B f and g below) there

BACK TO TOP

is a restriction (i) on owning an interest of 50% or more in another corporation and (ii) on owning certain assets, such as renewable energy generating facilities and concessions to operate public facilities, in an amout of 50% or more of the total book value of assets on the J-REIT's balance sheet as of the end of the fiscal period. However, as a result of the amendment to the ITL enacted in 2013, certain foreign corporations held by a J-REIT for the limited purposes of acquiring, leasing and disposing of foreign real estate will be excluded from this restriction for fiscal years ending after the amendment of the ITL comes into force.

As discussed under paragraph 2.3 above, the listing rules of the Tokyo Stock Exchange also have asset holding requirements (See paragraph 2.3, points 2 and 3).

e. Finance

Finance
J-REITs can issue shares and bonds and borrow funds from financial institutions

Under the ITL, there are three methods for J-REITs to procure finance: (1) issuing shares, (2) issuing bonds (investment corporation bonds), which are permitted only to closed-end type J-REITs, and (3) borrowing from financial institutions. As the framework of J-REITs is primarily intended to enable equity investors to invest in real estate through them, (1) is the fundamental financing method and (2) and (3) supplement it, in particular by improving the capital efficiency through leverage effects.

In order to diversify the financing methods and capital policy of J-REITs and eventually to enhance their financial bases, the ITL amendment in 2013 introduced frameworks such as "Rights offering" and "Repurchase by a J-REIT of its own shares".

- Rights offering
- Rights offering is a financing method whereby (i) a J-REIT issues share acquisition rights to existing shareholders for no consideration and (ii) the shareholders subscribe for such shares in the J-REIT by exercising their rights. The advantages of a rights offering includes:
  - J-REIT being able to raise capital without diluting existing shareholders' shares; and
  - it can be a relatively feasible financing option under severe economic conditions
  - (e.g., prevailing shrinking of credit).
- Repurchase by a J-REIT of its own shares

Although under the original ITL a repurchase by a J-REIT of its own shares was generally prohibited, the amendment to the ITL removed the restriction on repurchase from shareholders through the market in respect of a J-REIT which primarily invests in real estate and certain other particular assets if its articles of incorporation permit such repurchase. Share repurchase is thought to be an effective measure for enhancing J-REIT's financial base by improving the capital efficiency, among other things. In 2017, Invesco Office J-REIT, Inc. conducted such share repurchase for the first time among J-REITs.

f. Leverage

Leverage
No gearing (LTV) limit under the law. May only receive loans from qualified institutional investors.

BACK TO TOP

Under the ITL, there is no restriction concerning borrowings or gearing ratio. Typically, the J-REIT provides a limitation on the gearing ratio (LTV ratio) of approximately 55% to 60% of loan to total assets ratio, in its financial policy disclosed in the annual securities report.

In order to deduct distributed dividends under Japanese tax law, J-REITs may not receive loans from lenders other than institutional investors. The institutional investors for this purpose generally include securities companies, banks, insurance companies, pension funds, etc. However, the scope of such “institutional investors” is narrower than as provided in the FIEL.

g. Sanctions

Penalties / loss of status rules
- Regulatory action. - Cannot deduct dividend distribution.

In principle, a J-REIT is created under the ITL and is required to register with the local finance bureau in order to operate its business as a J-REIT. If a J-REIT does not comply with the ITL, a J-REIT may ultimately be disallowed. All activities of a J-REIT are subject to regulatory scrutiny, and any deviation may result in regulatory action including an order to improve or withdrawal of the licence.

Even if the listing requirements or the dividend deduction requirements are not met, the J-REIT status can remain. However, a J-REIT properly operated under the ITL should comply with all listing requirements on the Tokyo Stock Exchange (see 2.3) in order to continue being listed, in addition to all dividend deduction requirements under tax law in order to deduct its distributed dividends for each relevant taxable period.

3 Tax treatment at the REIT level

a. Corporate tax / withholding tax

Ordinary income	Capital gains	Withholding tax
- Corporate tax at an effective rate of approximately 35% - Dividends are deductible fromtaxable income under certain conditions.	- Not distinguished from ordinary income.	- Varies depending on the specific circumstances of the shareholder.

Ordinary income

Japanese corporations are subject to corporate income taxes at an effective rate of approximately 35%. Rental income, business income and capital gains are not distinguished from ordinary income for Japanese corporate tax purposes and are taxed aggregately at the effective tax rates discussed above.

Under the Special Taxation Measures Law, however, a J-REIT is allowed to deduct distributed dividends from its taxable income if all of the following requirements are met. Any remaining taxable income after the deduction of distributed dividends will be subject to regular corporate taxes in Japan.

BACK TO TOP

The requirements for deducting dividend distributions are as follows[1]:

A. Requirements for an eligible J-REIT:

a. The J-REIT must be registered under Article 187 of the ITL;

b. Either of the following conditions must be met:

i. There must be a public offering of the J-REIT shares with a total issue price of JPY 100 million or more at the time the J-REIT is established;

ii. The outstanding shares must be owned by at least 50 shareholders or exclusively by qualified institutional investors at the end of the relevant fiscal period;

c. The articles of incorporation provide that more than 50% of the shares must be offered domestically (this requirement is calculated on an aggregated basis for all issuances, including past issuances); and

d. The J-REIT must have a fiscal period of one year or less.

B. Requirements relating to the applicable fiscal year:

a. The J-REIT must not engage in any business other than asset management, open any place of business other than its head office, or hire any employees;

b. The asset management function must be outsourced to a qualified asset manager as defined in Article 198 of the ITL;

c. The custody function for the assets owned by the J-REIT must be outsourced to a qualified custodian as defined in Article 208 of the ITL;

d. None of the shareholders or its affiliates must collectively hold more than 50% of the outstanding shares or voting rights at the end of the relevant fiscal period;

e. More than 90% of its "distributable profits" as defined in the Special Taxation Measures Law must be distributed in respect of the same fiscal period (in determining whether this requirement is met certain distributions in excess of retained earnings may be treated as dividends. Further, adjustments to the calculation basis can be made in respect of changes (increases or decreases) to a reserve for temporary differences arising between tax and accounting treatments as well as in respect of a reserve for negative net asset item adjustments (e.g. deferred hedging losses); these adjustments mitigate risk of a failure to meet this distribution requirement due to differences between the tax and accouting treatment of income or expenses);

f. The J-REIT must not hold 50% or more of the equity of another corporation (including another J-REIT), except for certain foreign corporations held for the limited purpose of acquiring, leasing and disposing of foreign real estate;

g. As of the end of the fiscal period, the amount of certain assets as specified under the Enforcement Order of the ITA, such as real estate and related trust certificates except certain renewable energy generating facilities and concessions to operate public facilities, is in excess of 50% of the book-value of total assets on the J-REIT's balance sheet; and

h. The J-REIT must not have borrowings from parties other than "institutional investors", as defined in the Special Taxation Measures Law.

[1] Article 67-15, the Special Taxation Measurement Law

BACK TO TOP

Accounting rules

A J-REIT must comply with Japanese accounting rules (J-GAAP) and, as a general principle, can only make a dividend distribution from profits calculated based on J-GAAP, although in certain circumstances a J-REIT may be permitted to make an excess distribution of profits in accordance with special provisions of the ITL.

Neither US-GAAP nor IFRS is allowed for a J-REIT. A J-REIT's financial statements are prepared on a single-entity basis only since it generally cannot own subsidiaries.

b. Transition regulations

Conversion into REIT status
N/A

c. Registration duties (and other key taxes)

Registration duties (and other key taxes)
- Real property acquisition tax (favourable rate can be applied). - Registration tax (favourable rate can be applied). - Consumption tax. - Fixed asset tax and city planning tax.

Real property acquisition tax and registration tax are levied on an acquisition of real estate. Such taxes can be reduced under special treatment applicable to J-REITs that can satisfy certain requirements.

The sale of a building is a taxable transaction for Japanese consumption tax purposes, but the sale of land is not. Additionally, leasing of real estate for commercial purposes is a consumption taxable transaction, whilst leasing of residential purpose real estate is not.

Fixed asset tax is levied based upon the government assessed values of land and buildings owned at January 01 each year. City planning tax may similarly be levied depending upon location. Separately identified depreciable assets within a building should also be subject to fixed asset tax.

4 Tax treatment at the unit holder's level

The tax treatments in the Domestic shareholder and Foreign shareholder sections below relate to listed J-REITs.

BACK TO TOP

a. Domestic shareholder

	Corporate shareholder	Individual shareholder	Withholding tax
Dividends	- Included in taxable income subject to the standard effective corporate tax rate. - Dividend received deduction (DRD) not applicable. - Credit should ordinarily be available for withholding tax suffered on the dividend against the corporate tax liability, with any excess refunded.	- In principle subject to inclusion in taxable income subject to progressive income tax rates, however taxpayers typically elect to be separately taxed through withholding tax only.	Corporate shareholder - 15.315% withholding tax (to 2037, and 15% thereafter). - Individual shareholder - 20.315% withholding tax (to 2037, and 20% thereafter).
Capital gains from share disposition.	- Included in taxable income subject to the standard effective corporate tax rate.	- Subject to taxation separately from other income, to which progressive income tax rates apply, at 20.315% until 2037 (and 20% thereafter).	- N/A

Corporate shareholder

Dividends

For corporate shareholders, dividends from a listed J-REIT are subject to Japanese withholding tax at a tax rate of 15.315% (until 2037 when the rate becomes 15%). Dividend income is aggregated with other income and is subject to tax at the normal effective corporate tax rate of approximately 35%. The withholding tax can typically be credited against corporate income tax liability, with any excess amount to be refunded. Unlike dividends from ordinary Japanese companies, dividends from a J-REIT do not qualify for the dividend received deduction since they are tax deductible in the hands of the J-REIT.

Capital gains

Capital gains are not distinguished from ordinary income and are subject to corporate tax at the normal effective corporate tax rate. There is no withholding tax on capital gains arising from the disposition of J-REIT shares.

Individual shareholder

Dividends

Although the basic principle is that dividends from a listed J-REIT must be reported in a tax return and aggregated with other types of taxable income, most taxpayers choose to have them taxed separately from ordinary income. As such, standard progressive tax rates will be replaced by way of a final flat rate withholding tax, as described below.

For individual shareholders, dividends from a listed J-REIT are subject to Japanese withholding tax at a rate of 20.315% (until 2037 when the rate becomes 20%). Individual shareholders can elect to have the dividends taxed separately from ordinary income, typically with the final tax liability constituting the withholding tax incurred by the shareholder. However, individual shareholders owning 3% or more of the total outstanding shares of a J-REIT as of the record date must be taxed on the dividends through aggregation with ordinary income based on the standard progressive tax rates. On the other hand, the

BACK TO TOP

withholding tax rate for such taxpayers, which is generally creditable against the final income tax liability, should be 20.42% (until 2037, and 20% thereafter).

Capital gains

Capital gains from a disposition of listed J-REIT shares through a securities company is subject to individual income tax separately from ordinary income. The standard progressive tax rates will apply at the rate of 20.315% (until 2037 from when the tax rate becomes 20%). This tax is usually paid by filing a tax return, with certain exceptions for qualified securities account holders, who pay the tax through withholding from the qualified account.

Withholding tax

For corporate shareholders, dividends from a listed J-REIT are subject to withholding tax at the rate of 15.315% (until 2037 when the rate becomes 15%). The withholding tax can typically be credited against the corporate income tax liability, with any excess amount to be refunded.

For individual shareholders, dividends from a listed J-REIT are subject to withholding tax at the rate of 20.315% (until 2037 when the rate becomes 20%). However, individual shareholders owning 3% or more of the total outstanding shares of a J-REIT as of the record date are subject to withholding tax at 20.42% until 2037, and 20% thereafter.

b. Foreign shareholder

This section relates to shareholders who are not tax residents in Japan and who have no taxable permanent establishment (PE) in Japan. Foreign shareholders with a Japanese PE should generally be taxed in a similar manner as discussed in the Domestic shareholder section above.

	Corporate shareholder	Individual shareholder	Withholding tax
Dividends	- Withholding tax is the final levy for foreign corporate shareholders	- Withholding tax is the final levy for foreign individual shareholders.	Corporate shareholder - 15.315% withholding tax (to 2037, and 15% thereafter). - May benefit from tax treaties. - Individual shareholder - 15.315% withholding tax (to 2037, and 15% thereafter). - May benefit from tax treaties.
Capital gains from share disposition.	- Taxed in limited cases only for foreign corporate shareholders. - Subject to national corporation taxes only at a rate of approximately 25% (see detail below). - May benefit from tax treaties.	- Taxed in limited cases only for foreign individual shareholders. - Taxed at 15.315% (until 2037, and 15% thereafter). - May benefit from tax treaties.	- N/A

Corporate unit holder

Dividends

For foreign corporate shareholders without a PE in Japan, dividends from a listed J-REIT are subject to a final withholding tax at a tax rate of 15.315% (until 2037 when the rate becomes 15%). Such shareholders are not subject to Japanese corporate income tax on dividend income. The rate of withholding tax could be reduced or exempted by application of a relevant double tax treaty.

BACK TO TOP

Capital gains

Capital gains arising from a disposition of J-REIT shares are not subject to withholding tax. A J-REIT is treated as a Japanese Real Property Holding Corporation (JRPHC) if at least 50% of its total assets consist of real estate located in Japan, which is typically expected to be the case with a J-REIT. Foreign corporate shareholders without a PE in Japan are only subject to Japanese corporate tax on the capital gain arising from a disposition of shares of a J-REIT that is a JRPHC if on the day immediately preceding the first day of the taxable year during which the disposition takes place the disposing shareholder, together with its affiliates (including a partnership in which the investor is a partner) owned more than a certain percentage of the total outstanding shares of the J-REIT. The threshold percentage for listed J-REIT shares is 5%. The disposing shareholder, if taxed, must file a corporation tax return and the rate of tax is approximately 24.43% for fiscal periods commencing on or after 1 April 2016, changing to 24.22% for fiscal periods commencing on or after 1 April 2018 and then to 25.59% for fiscal periods commencing on or after 1 October 2019.

Tax on capital gains arising from a disposition of J-REIT shares may be exempted from tax by application of a relevant double tax treaty.

Individual shareholder

Dividends

For foreign individual shareholders without a PE in Japan, dividends from a listed J-REIT are subject to a final withholding tax at the rate of 15.315% (until 2037 when the rate becomes 15%). However, such shareholders who own 3% or more of the total outstanding shares of a listed J-REIT are subject to a final 20.42% withholding tax (up until 2037 and 20% thereafter). The rate of withholding tax could be reduced or exempted by application of a relevant double tax treaty.

Capital gains

Foreign individual shareholders without a PE in Japan are subject to tax on capital gains arising from a disposition of J-REIT shares only in limited circumstances, similar to foreign corporate shareholders (see above). Relevant gains should be subject to individual income tax at the rate of 15.315% (until 2037 and 15% thereafter) and would necessitate the filing of a related income tax return.

Tax on capital gains arising from a disposition of J-REIT shares may be exempted from tax by application of a relevant double tax treaty. ■

AUTHORS CONTACT | JAPAN

LEGAL & REGULATORY SECTION

Taro Omoto

Tel. +81 3 6212 8307

taro.omoto@mhmjapan.com

MORI HAMADA & MATSUMOTO

TAX SECTION

Taichi Handa

Tel. +81 3 6229 8258

Taichi.Handa@jp.kpmg.com

Duncan Adrain

Tel. +81 3 6299 8133

duncan.adrain@jp.kpmg.com

KPMG

CONTRIBUTORS

ASIA-PACIFIC

Australia

KPMG

Scott Farrell

spfarrell@kpmg.com.au

Hong Kong

PwC

KK So

kk.so@hk.pwc.com

India

PwC

Abhishek Goenka

abhishek.goenka@in.pwc.com

Anish Sanghvi

anish.sanghvi@in.pwc.com

Bhairav Dalal

bhairav.dalal@in.pwc.com

Indonesia

Deloitte

Dionisius Damijanto

ddamijanto@deloitte.com

Malaysia

Deloitte

Tan Hooi Beng

hooitan@deloitte.com

Senthuran Elalingam

selalingam@deloitte.com

New Zealand

EY

Matthew Hanley

matthew.hanley@nz.ey.com

Michael Clark

michael.clark@nz.ey.com

Philippines

Deloitte

Walter L. Abela, Jr.

wabela@deloitte.com

Singapore

PwC

Teo Wee Hwee

wee.hwee.teo@sg.pwc.com

Anulekha Samant

anulekha.samant@sg.pwc.com

Ng Wei Pheng

wei.pheng.ng@sg.pwc.com

South Korea

EY

Jeong Hun You

jeong-hun.you@kr.ey.com

Thailand

KPMG

Wirat Sirikajornkij

CONTRIBUTORS

ASIA-PACIFIC

Dubai

EY

Yousef Wahbah

yousef.wahbah@ae.ey.com

Japan

Mori Hamada & Matsumoto

Taro Omoto

KPMG

Taichi Handa

Taichi.Handa@jp.kpmg.com

Duncan Adrain

duncan.adrain@jp.kpmg.com

AFRICA

FLAGS LINKED TO CHAPTER

South Africa

EPRA
EUROPEAN PUBLIC
REAL ESTATE ASSOCIATION

GLOBAL
REIT SURVEY

AFRICA

South Africa

REIT

A comparison of the
major REIT regimes
around the world.

2017

BACK TO TOP

1 General introduction

	Enacted year	Citation	REIT type
REIT	- REITs were introduced in the market in 2013. - Trust REIT. - Company REIT.	- Part V of the Collective Investment Schemes Control Act No. 45 of 2002 ("the CISA"). - Companies Act No. 71 of 2008 ("the Companies Act"). - Income Tax Act No. 58 of 1962 ("the Income Tax Act"). - JSE Limited ("JSE") Listing Requirements.	Legally a company or trust but company for income tax purposes.

In the South African context, until April 01, 2013, REITs did not exist; however, comparable investment vehicles were Property Unit Trust (PUT) or a Property Loan Stock Company (PLS company)[1]. A PUT holds immovable property and shares in property companies. A PUT is managed by a management company. This management company trades participation units in the market as market maker. A South African PUT is legally regulated by the CISA. The conduit principle (flow-through) applies to distributions made by a PUT (i.e. income flows through to beneficiaries in its original form and the PUT is exempt from capital gain). The main difference between a PUT and a PLS company, is that a PLS company is a company regulated by the Companies Act and is not required to comply with the CISA. Unlike a unit holder in a PUT, an investor in a linked unit in a PLS company holds both equity and a debenture. Interest distributions to investors flow through. The interest is deductible by the PLS whilst it is treated as ordinary revenue in the hands of the investor.

The National Treasury has long debated the introduction of the REIT regime in South African. The long-awaited dispensation was introduced through the amendment of the tax legislation and the JSE listing requirements. In light of the recent introduction of special taxation rules[2] in respect of the taxation of REITs vs. PUT and PLS, the JSE was requested to facilitate the introduction of the REIT structure and regulations. With effect from May 01, 2013, a REIT is regulated in terms of the JSE listing requirements and rules[3].

From this effective date, PUTs are automatically considered to be REITs (Trust REIT) and listed on the JSE REIT board in accordance with this new dispensation. PLS are able to adopt the regulatory framework set out by the JSE in order to qualify to list on the REIT board of the JSE. An unlisted PLS cannot fall under the new dispensation.

Sector summary*

Listing Country	Number of REITs	Number in EPRA REIT Index	Sector Mkt Cap (EUR€m)	% of Global REIT Index
South Africa	29	11	€ 25,711	1.50%

[1] South Africa (2007) The Department of National Treasury. Reforming the Listed Property Investment Sector in South Africa – Discussion paper: "Introduction", December 3.
[2] Section 25BB of the Income Tax Act No. 58 of 1962 (ITA) applicable in respect of years of assessment commencing on or after April 01, 2013.
[3] Bulletin 3 of 2013, The JSE Limited Listing Requirements read with section 25BB of the ITA. These rules have been introduced align the legislation with international standards and to stream line the tax treatment of PUT and PLS.

BACK TO TOP

Top five REITs*

Company name	Mkt Cap (EUR€m)	1 yr return (EUR€) %	Div Yield	% of Global REIT Index
Growthpoint Properties Ltd.	€ 4,732	2.70%	7.73%	0.43%
Redefine Properties	€ 3,923	1.70%	8.47%	0.34%
Resilient Property Income Fund	€ 3,269	-5.58%	4.32%	0.22%
Hyprop Investments Ltd	€ 1,941	-4.96%	5.73%	0.19%
SA Corporate Real Estate Fund	€ 890	15.15%	7.82%	0.09%

** All market caps and returns are rebased in EUR and correct as of 30 June 2017. The Global REIT Index is the FTSE EPRA/NAREIT Global REITs Index. EPRA, July 2017.*

2 Requirements

a. REIT: Formalities / procedure

Key requirements
- Qualify for listing under the JSE rules. - Distribute at least 75% of its taxable earnings available for distribution to its investors each year. - Earn 75% of its income from rental or from indirect property owned or investment income from indirect property ownership. - Owns at least R300 million worth of property. - Maintain its debt below 60% of its gross asset value. - Have a committee to monitor risk. - Not enter into derivative instruments that are not in the ordinary course of business.

A REIT is a listed property investment vehicle that is primarily engaged, directly or indirectly, in property activities and is listed on the JSE under the 'REIT sector. A REIT qualifies for the REIT tax dispensation. A REIT can be a listed Company REIT or a Trust REIT.

No prescribed management model is enforced as to how a Company REIT is to be managed both internally and externally. Company REITs may have any external or internal management and/or property administration function. The company's directors are responsible for the ongoing compliance with the JSE listing requirements and the Companies Act.

b. Legal form / minimum initial capital

Legal form

A Company REIT is a company regulated by the Companies Act and is a legal person for the purposes of South African law.

A Trust REIT is a unit trust, regulated by the CISA.

Minimum initial capital

A Company REIT is required to own at least R300 millions of property and must keep its debt below 60%

BACK TO TOP

of its gross asset value.

c. Unit holder requirements / listing requirements

	Shareholder requirements	Listing mandatory
REIT	No requirements.	Yes

Unit holder requirements

There are no specific requirements for the unit holders of a REIT, other than compliance with the JSE listing requirements.

The sale and acquisition of units in a REIT must comply with the JSE regulatory requirements for securities exchange. Such requirements include compliance with the Financial Intelligence Centre Act (No 38 of 2001) (FICA) and the Securities Services Act (No 36 of 2004).

The purchase and sale of units in a REIT, can only be done through a securities account (online or using a stock broker), collective investment scheme (Unit Trust) or a Retirement Annuity that invests in South African REITs. The SA REIT index can also be used to obtain exposure to the whole sector. A minimum investment of 1 share is required to invest in a REIT.

d. Asset levels / activity test

Rental Income includes amounts received from:
- Use of immovable property including penalty interest
- Dividends from other REITs
- Qualifying distributions from a company that is a controlled company
- Local dividends or foreign dividends from a property company.

Rental income excludes amounts received from:
- Asset management fees
- Deal fees
- Underwriting fees
- Interest received
- Distributions from non-REIT property companies
- Distributions from minority stakes in property investment companies

The following limits and conditions are imposed on the above investments:
- The total investment exposure to assets included in a portfolio may not exceed 25% of the market value of all assets comprised in a portfolio;
- All assets issued by a single concern may not exceed 10% of the market value of all assets comprised in a portfolio; and
- A manager must obtain prior consent of the Trustee for the inclusion of any asset in a portfolio.

The above limits may only be exceeded by virtue of the appreciation or depreciation of the market value of the underlying assets comprised in the portfolio or as a result of any corporate action by the REIT. A manager may not make any further investment in the asset in question as long as any limit determined above is exceeded.

A REIT may only invest in property in a foreign country and property shares or participatory interests in a collective investment scheme in property in a foreign country if that foreign country has a foreign currency sovereign rating by a rating agency. The rating and rating agency must be determined by the

BACK TO TOP

Registrar. Currently the requirement is a rating of 'Baa2' or higher by Moody's Investors Service Limited[4], or 'BBB' or higher by Standard and Poor's, or by Fitch Ratings Limited, or by Fitch Southern Africa (Pty) Limited . Where the country has been rated by more than one agency, the lower of the ratings applies.

e. Leverage

	Leverage
REIT	Debt financing is limited to 60% of the gross value of the underlying asset value.

The debt financing of a Company REIT is limited in terms of the company's memorandum of incorporation and the Companies Act and a Trust REIT is limited in terms of its Trust Deed and the CISA. Furthermore, the JSE requirements permit a REIT to be geared up to levels of 60% of the gross value of the underlying assets.

f. Profit distribution obligations

	Operative income	Capital gains	Timing
REIT	Earn 75% of its income from rental, property owned or investment income from indirect property ownership.	No requirement.	Distribute at least 75% of its taxable earnings available for distribution to its investors each year.

Operative income

A REIT is required to distribute at least 75% of its taxable earnings available for distribution to its investors annually. Income distributed by the REIT to unit holders will be treated as deductible expenditure for income tax purposes.

g. Sanctions

	Penalties / loss of status rules
REIT	- Non-compliance with the CISA. - Non-compliance with the JSE requirements. - Non-compliance with the Companies Act.

There are specific sanctions for non-compliance with the CISA, the Companies Act and the JSE requirements, that may result in the renunciation of the REIT status and therefore loss of the tax benefit under the new dispensation.

[4] "Foreign Countries in Which Collective Investment Scheme in Securities Or In Property May Invest" Published under General Notice 2073 in Government Gazette 25283 of August 01, 2003

BACK TO TOP

3 Tax treatment at the level of REIT and PLS

a. REIT: Corporate tax / withholding tax

Current income	Capital gains	Withholding tax
- Subject to tax on income from financial instruments. - Allowed to deduct distributions made. - Undistributed income is subject to a tax rate of 28%.	A REIT is generally not subject to Capital Gains Tax.	A South African tax resident REIT will not be subject to withholding taxes.

General

The income tax provisions noted below may also apply to relevant subsidiaries of a REIT such as a controlled company or a property company. A controlled company is a subsidiary, as defined in the International Financial Reporting Standard 10, of a REIT. A property company is a company where at least 20% of the equity shares or linked units are held by a REIT or a controlled company jointly or severally with other relevant companies in the same group of companies. In addition, and with regards to the property company, 80% of the value of the assets is directly or indirectly attributable to immovable property.

Current income

A REIT will be subject to ordinary tax on rental income received at a rate of 28%. A REIT or controlled company may claim a deduction in respect of dividends paid or payable to its shareholders[5], except in the case of a share repurchase. A REIT may also claim a deduction for interest incurred in respect of a debenture forming part of a linked unit[6] in that company. The deduction may be allowed to the extent that gross rentals received or accrued by the REIT, controlled company or an associated property company exceeds 75% of the gross receipts or accruals of the REIT. The deduction will also be limited to the REIT's taxable income before taking into account any taxable capital gain and the deduction for the amount distributed.

A REIT or a controlled company is precluded from claiming any building tax allowances.

Where a REIT or controlled company is the beneficiary of a non-resident (vesting) trust and

this trust was liable/subject to tax on income in the country where it was established, the amount of tax proved to be payable (to a government other South Africa) by the trust, as is attributable to the interest of the REIT or controlled company in that trust, will be allowed as a deduction from taxable income of the REIT or controlled company. In order for this amount of foreign tax to be deductible, there must be no right to recovery. This deduction is allowed before taking into account any deduction of a qualifying distribution.

Any tax paid by a REIT or controlled company to a government other than South Africa is deductible for income tax purposes if the amount has been proved to be payable and there is no right to recovery (other than the entitlement to carry back losses). This deduction is allowed before taking into account any deduction of a qualifying distribution.

[5] The shareholder holds a property link unit in the REIT. Any distributions made by the REIT in relation to the property linked unit including the interest paid in respect of the debenture portion will be deemed to be a dividend (excluding in the case of a share repurchase). The amount will not be subject to interest withholding tax.
[6] A property linked unit may be converted to an equity share

BACK TO TOP

The amount of any donation made by a REIT or controlled company is allowed as a deduction from taxable income. This deduction is limited to 10% of taxable income, after taking into account both foreign tax deductions (mentioned above) and before any deduction of a qualifying distribution.

The amount of any donation made by a REIT or controlled company is allowed as a deduction from taxable income. This deduction is limited to 10% of taxable income, after taking into account both foreign tax deductions (mentioned above) and before any deduction of a qualifying distribution

Capital gain

A REIT or a controlled company does not pay tax on capital gains arising from the disposal of their immovable property, a share/linked unit in a REIT or a share/linked unit in a property company. In order for the capital gains tax on these disposals to be disregarded, it is vital that the company is a REIT, controlled company or property company at the time of the disposal. A REIT or controlled company may have to account for capital gains tax on the disposal of other assets, not listed above.

Withholding tax

South Africa imposes withholding taxes on royalties or similar payments, interest, proceeds from the disposal to a non-resident of any equity share held in South African immovable property, dividends, interest and payments made to foreign entertainers and sportspersons. It is unlikely that withholding tax on royalties or similar payments could be applicable to a REIT given its principle business purpose.

The withholding tax on dividends will generally not apply in respect of dividends paid to a REIT from its investments in South Africa provided the REIT is a South African tax resident company as resident companies are specifically exempt from dividends tax. In order for the paying company to be exempt from withholding dividends tax in relation to the dividends, the REIT will be required to provide it with certain information required by the South African Revenue Services ("SARS"). Withholding tax on interest will generally not apply since this tax is not imposed on South African tax residents.

The REIT is, however, required to withhold dividends tax on distributions made to investors who are not South African tax residents. The current withholding rate is 20%, subject to the applicable Double Tax Agreement.

b. Transition regulations

Conversion into PLS to REIT status
A PLS can be converted to a REIT.

In accordance with the JSE listing rules, a PLS can be converted to a REIT. The deadline to convert a PLS to a REIT was July 01, 2013. It had until July 2015 to meet the gearing requirements.

c. Registration duties

Registration duties
No specific rules.

There are no specific registration duties applicable to a REIT. These vehicles will need to comply with general initial set-up requirements for trusts, companies and JSE listing requirements. Annual fees may be required in respect of the specific vehicle, i.e. JSE annual listing fees, etc.

BACK TO TOP

4 Tax treatment at the unit holder's level

a. REIT: Domestic unit holder

	Corporate shareholder	Individual shareholder	Withholding tax
	- Distributions taxed at 28% - Taxation of capital gains on disposal (if not dealer) of 80% of the gain is included in taxable income (resulting in an effective rate of 22.4%).	- Distributions are taxed at an individual's margin tax rate (between 18% and 41%) as if income was directly received. Note that Trusts are taxed at a different rate. - Taxation of capital gains on disposal (if not dealer) of 40% of the gain is included in taxable income (resulting in an effective rate between 7.2% and 16.4%).	- There are no withholding taxes.

Corporate shareholder

A shareholder holds a property linked unit in the REIT. Any distributions made by the REIT in relation to the property linked unit, including the interest paid in respect of the debenture portion, will be deemed to be a dividend (excluding in the case of a share repurchase). The property linked unit can also be converted to an equity share.

Capital gains

A shareholder will be subject to capital gains tax at an effective rate of 22.4% (28% x 80%) on the disposal of a unit in a REIT.

Withholding tax

South Africa imposes withholding taxes on royalties or similar payments, interest or proceeds from the disposal to a non-resident of any equity share held in South African immovable property, dividends, interest or payments made to foreign entertainers and sportspersons. The withholding tax on dividends will generally not apply in respect of dividends paid by a REIT to a South African resident corporate unit holder. In order for the REIT to distribute the dividend free from withholding tax, unit holders are required to provide the REIT with certain declarations. Withholding tax on interest will generally not apply since this tax is not imposed on South African tax residents.

Individual unit holder

The taxation is the same as for corporate unit holders except that capital gains tax is imposed at a rate of 40% of the gains included on taxable income. The resultant tax effective rate is between 7.2% and 16.4%. Post January 01, 2014, the distributions will still be exempt from dividends withholding tax and will remain taxable as ordinary revenue.

BACK TO TOP

b. Foreign unit holder

	Corporate shareholder	Individual shareholder	Withholding tax
REIT	- There is no tax on distributions. - Taxation of capital gains on disposal (if not dealer) of 80% of the gain is included in taxable income (resulting in an effective rate of 22.4%).	- Distributions individual's tax margin rate (between 18% and 41%) as if income was directly received. Note that Trusts are taxed at a different rate. - Taxation of capital gains on disposal (if not dealer) of 40% of the gain is included in taxable income (resulting in an effective rate between 7.2% and 16.4%).	None

Corporate shareholder

As stated above, a shareholder holds a property linked unit in the REIT. Any distributions made by the REIT in relation to the property linked unit, including the interest paid in respect of the debenture portion, will be deemed to be a dividend (excluding in the case of a share repurchase). The property linked unit can also be converted to an equity share.

Capital gains

Capital gains tax is levied on a right of whatever nature of a person to or in immovable property situated in South Africa. Such interest in immovable property situated in South Africa includes interest of at least 20% held by a non-resident in the equity shares of a company or any other entity. In addition, 80% or more of the value of the abovementioned company or other entity at the time of disposal of the shares or interest must be attributable directly or indirectly to immovable property situated in South Africa other than immovable property held as trading stock.

Withholding tax

South Africa imposes withholding taxes on royalties or similar payments, interest, dividends or proceeds from the disposal to a non-resident of any equity share held in South African immovable property, dividends, interest or payments made to foreign entertainers and sportspersons.

Dividends and deemed dividends paid by a REIT or a controlled company and received or accrued to a foreign shareholder are subject to dividends withholding tax. In order for the REIT to distribute the dividend free from withholding tax, the unit holder will be required to provide REIT with certain declarations. The current withholding rate is 15%, subject to the applicable Double Tax Agreement.

Withholding tax on interest will generally not apply since the distribution made by the REIT is deemed to be a dividend which is subject to dividends withholding tax.

Individual unit holder

The taxation is the same as for corporate unit holders save for the capital gains tax rates, which may be applied.

BACK TO TOP

5 Treatment of foreign REITs and its domestic unit holder

Foreign REIT	Corporate unit holder	Individual unit holder
Subject to tax on income from a source in South Africa or that is attributable to a South African permanent establishment or immovable property.	Subject to tax on income from REIT based on South African tax residence status, subject to certain exceptions.	Subject to tax on income from REIT based on South African tax residence status, subject to certain exceptions.

Foreign REIT

A Foreign REIT will generally be subject to tax on income from a source in South Africa.

Corporate unit holder

A Foreign REIT will generally be subject to tax on income from a source in South Africa.

Individual shareholder

A Foreign REIT will generally be subject to tax on income from a source in South Africa if not of a capital nature. Profits of a capital nature are subject to tax if attributable to a permanent establishment or immovable property in South Africa. ■

AUTHORS CONTACT | SOUTH AFRICA

Botlhale Joel

Tel. +27 11 772 3775

botlhale.joel@za.ey.com

EY Building a better working world

European Public Real Estate Association
Square de Meeus, 23
1000 Brussels, Belgium
T +32 (0) 2739 1010
F +32 (0) 2739 1020
W www.epra.com
E info@epra.com

CONTRIBUTORS

AFRICA

South Africa

EY

Botlhale Joel

botlhale.joel@za.ey.com

Editor & Production Manager

EPRA
Kasia Jasik-Caínzos
k.jasik@epra.com

Design & Layout

ZN Consulting | znconsulting.com

About EPRA

The European Public Real Estate Association is the voice of the publicly traded European real estate sector. With more than 240 members, covering the whole spectrum of the listed real estate industry (companies, investors and their suppliers), EPRA represents over EUR 430 billion of real estate assets* and 86% of the market capitalisation of the FTSE EPRA/NAREIT Europe Index. Through the provision of better information to investors, active involvement in the public and political debate, improvement of the general operating environment, promotion of best practices and the cohesion and strengthening of the industry, EPRA works to encourage greater investment in listed real estate companies in Europe.

** European companies only*